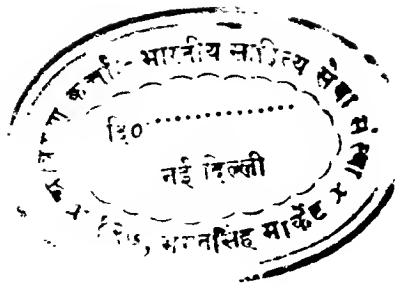


GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 2699

CALL No. 491.375/Agg/8m

D.G.A. 79.





(12
5)

SKRIFTER UΤGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 1

HELMER SMITH

SADDANĪTI

I

PADAMĀLA



(41)

SADDANĪTI

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

1

PADAMĀLĀ
(PARICCHEDA I-XIV)



LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP

LONDON, F. S. & G. Y. MILFORD
OXFORD, CLARKE, BELL & CO. LTD.

PARIS, ÉDOUARD CHAMPION
LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ

1928

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2699.....

Date 14. 4. 55.

Call No. 491. 375. Agg/soni

LUND 1928

BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

AVANT-PROPOS

La Saddanīti est le document le plus explicite que nous possédions sur l'état des études paliées au 12^{me} siècle de l'ère chrétienne, et par conséquent sur le texte du Canon et de l'Aṭṭhakathā à une époque antérieure, de quatre cents ans, aux plus vieux manuscrits pali qu'on ait signalés dans les catalogues des bibliothèques occidentales ou orientales.

L'analyse d'un chapitre de la Saddanīti (= § 865—1105) donnée en 1902 par O Franke¹, ainsi qu'un excursus sur la métrique du Buddhavacana (= § 191 cité par Childers² dans son édition du Khuddakapūṭha, et l'extrait concernant Rāhula (= J 758) chez Śrī Rāhula de Toṭagamuva³, laissaient entrevoir les traits caractéristiques d'un Cours complet de Pali, plus riche en faits que l'adaptation un peu naïve du Kātantra qui porte le nom de Kaṭcāyana, plus facile à interpréter et à contrôler que l'élégant *sāstra*, à l'instar du Candravyākaraṇa, où Moggallāna a consigné les résultats philologiques de son siècle. La date traditionnelle d'Aggavamsa⁴, d'après laquelle on le considère contemporain, à quelques lustres près, de l'école de Pojonnaruva, permettait de considérer la fin du 12^{me} siècle et le début du 13^{me} comme un temps fertile en *tikākāras* et en grammairiens, dont les doctrines auraient influé sur les générations successives de copistes et de correcteurs qui nous ont transmis la littérature du Theravāda. S'il n'est que probable que les manuscrits consultés par les éditeurs européens remontent à des originaux

¹ Gesch. und Kritik der einh. Paligrammatik und Lexicographie p. 47—52

² JRAS 1866 p. 320 .

³ Maudgalyāyanapañcikāpradīpaya ad Mg IV 59.

⁴ L'histoire critique de la littérature pali en Birmanie reste à faire: nous n'avons à présent que les compilations de Paññasamī et de Mabel Bode, et le Piṭakat-samī in³ (Piṭakatthamam).

revisés dans l'esprit d'Aggavāmsa et de Sāriputta de Polonnavāruva, il est certain que Vaskaduve Subhūti, avant de donner ses *responsa* à Childers et à Fausboll, avait l'habitude de se renseigner, de préférence, dans la Saddanīti sur l'analyse des formes grammaticales, dans la Sāratthadipanī sur l'exégèse réelle, ouvrages qu'il cite fréquemment lui-même dans son index raisonné du Kośa Pali¹.

C'est donc dans la conviction que notre pali est une fonction de celui du 12^{me} siècle — et que la connaissance de la philologie birmane et singalaïse de ladite époque est indispensable à qui voudra remonter, à travers la recension Buddhaghosa-Dhammapāla, à un pali d'intérêt linguistique —, que j'ai entrepris l'étude de la norme palie enseignée par Aggavāmsa dans les trois volumes qui forment la Saddanīti:

la Padamālā, qui se présente sous la forme modeste d'une *vr̥tti* de la racine *bhu sattāyam*, mais qui n'est rien de moins qu'une morphologie complète du pali, étude serrée des *nayas*² du Buddhavacana et critique assez sévère des préceptes de Kaccāyana (Rūpasiddhi, Mukhamattadipanī, Niruttipiṭaka, Culālanirutti et Mahānirutti) ainsi que de certains sanscritismes qui se sont introduits dans la littérature médiévale depuis Buddhaghosa jusqu'à l'auteur du Mahābodhivāmsa —

la Dhātumālā, *dhātupāṭha* en huit *gāyas* [bhū, rudh, div, su, kī, gah, tan, cur] avec une *vr̥tti* faite de citations canoniques et de *kārikās* lexicographiques —

la Suttamālā, qui résume le "cours complet" sous la forme traditionnelle d'un *surtrapāṭha*, en ajoutant un chapitre important sur les *upasargas* et les *upātās*.

Ma première connaissance d'une Saddanīti complète date de 1920, où la Bibliothèque d'India Office m'accorda le prêt, à Stockholm, d'un manuscrit birman (B^m) de date assez récente mais qui représente néanmoins une tradition indépendante de l'influence du Nissaya (ns). C'est après avoir copié ce manuscrit, dont les lacunes, simples homoeoteleuta, présentaient

¹ Abhidhanappadipika-sūci, Colombo 1893.

² Il fallait étudier à part la notion de *naya*, présente déjà dans les vers-programmes de Buddhaghosa [Sv v. 8, Sp v. 9 etc.], fondamentale pour le système de la Saddanīti [Franke Gesch. u. Kritik p. 45 n. 1].

peu de difficultés, et après avoir identifié la plupart des citations canoniques¹, que j'eus l'occasion de collationner une édition singalaise (C^c) assez correcte mais dépourvue d'appareil critique. Les sondages faits ensuite dans un manuscrit singalaïs (C^p) et dans un fragment birman (B^h) ont montré que le texte de la Saddanīti est resté remarquablement un, ou bien que tous nos manuscrits dérivent d'une reédition peu antérieure au début du 19^{me} siècle, et que, en confrontant le groupe C^cB^m avec le Nissaya (dont dépend l'édition birmane B^c), on aura produit toute la documentation qui puisse intéresser l'établissement du texte de la Padamālā et de la Suttamālā, ouvrages dogmatiques et schématiques qui se conservent et se corrigent par eux-mêmes en vertu de la logique interne, tandis que la Dhātumālā, dont la nature lexicographique comporte bien des fautes de copiste, aurait profité d'une vérification faite sur les manuscrits de Rangoon et de Bangkok.

Le Nissaya que j'ai connu d'abord (en 1923) dans un manuscrit de la Bibliothèque Nationale (ns^p), ne se borne pas à faire le mot à mot birman, en employant souvent une glose palie comme intermédiaire; l'intérêt de cet ouvrage du 19^{me} siècle² consiste en de nombreux renvois précis aux textes cités par Aggavāmsa d'une façon sommaire, en des parallèles empruntés parfois à la littérature postérieure à la Saddanīti, enfin en des remarques critiques où l'on ne se refuse pas à relever des inexacitudes chez Aggavāmsa.

Si j'ai rempli mes notes de renvois à "ns", je n'ai

.....

¹ A l'aide du Nissaya on a trouvé la source de quelques autres; toutefois j'ai dû marquer plusieurs citations de "", et ce n'est qu'au cours de l'impression que j'ai pu apporter les précisions qui suivent: p. 21 n. 2: Nidd I 45^b; 21 n. 5: Uda 24^a etc.; 31 n. 22: Vin III 26^a, 33 n. 2: J IV 494^a; 44 n. 1: Vin I 312¹³; 52 n. 3: Dhpā III 131¹³–132¹; 54 n. 4: Abhidh-av v. 324^{ab}; 67 n. 3: Vibha 45¹¹; 68 n. 7: Yam I 3⁴; 76 n. 5: *vide* Kev 279; 80 n. 1: Dhp 9b^a; 105 n. 8: Rūp 64; 118 n. 12: Mp I 149²¹; 119 n. 11: cf. Sv ad D II 20⁶; 120 n. 3 après thāmasā: [J III 334²]; 124 n. 3: Ap 422²³; 150 n. 4 après Nās nūnik: [Mnd 31]; 180 n. 10: cf. Ja IV 236²¹, p. 223²⁴ < Rūp 231, p. 224^{29–30} < Rūp 150; 231 n. 4: Vjb ad Sp I 189²¹ < Kāś II 3: 36; p. 240¹⁸ cf. dhīyutam Sacc 125^d; p. 259^{5–9}; D I 2¹⁰, D III 211¹⁵–271¹⁰.

² Sakkaraj 1194 (Padamālānissaya) — 1196 (Dhātumāla) — 1203 (Suttamālā, "en 90 jours seulement").

pourtant pas reconnu tout ce que je dois à l'érudit et exact Nissayakāra et à la tradition birmane en général. Je ne puis finir sans remercier bien sincèrement MM Maung Tin et G H Luce qui ont tout fait pour me faciliter l'accès aux sources birmanes, et Madame Rhys Davids qui, dès le début, a suivi avec tant de sympathie mes essais de philologie traditionaliste.

La libéralité de notre Université et la confiance de la Société Royale des Lettres de Lund, que je remercie bien respectueusement dans les personnes de MM Axel Moberg et Martin P Nilsson, m'ont permis de publier au cours des années 1928—31 les trois volumes de la *Saddanīti*. C'est à la fin de l'ouvrage — après l'*index locorum* et l'exposé des principes de critique verbale qui résultent de l'étude de notre texte —, que j'entends rendre compte de mes dettes de reconnaissance envers les savants et les institutions qui m'ont aidé généreusement, en Scandinavie et ailleurs. Qu'il suffise de nommer ici mes chers maîtres MM Dines Andersen, Sylvain Lévi et A Foucher, et parmi les plus jeunes, ceux de mon âge mais mes maîtres tout de même, Poul Tuxen, Jules Bloch et Jean Przyluski.

Kummelnäs, Bo Stockholms lan, le 25 août 1928.

Helmer Smith

REMARQUES TECHNIQUES

Sd: Saddanīti [115¹⁰ = renvoi (page et ligne) à cette édition de la Padamālā; § 1099 = renvoi à la vṛtti de la racine 1099 (*sumbha pahāre*) dans la Dhātumālā; § 194 = renvoi au sūtra 194 (*avīśadām iṭṭhiliṅgai*; numérotation de l'édition C^e) et à sa vṛtti dans la Suttamālā]¹.

Kc(v): Kaccāyana(vutti), numéros des sūtras de 1 jusqu'à 675; pour concordance avec l'éd. Senart; v. CPD (A critical Pali Dictionary, Copenh. 1926 p. XX); notez les *pakkhepakas* (de Mmd): 317^{a-z}, aa-dd.

Mg(v): Moggallāna(vutti), numéros des sūtras selon Maudgal-yāyanapañcikāpradipikaya, ed. Dharmārāma, Colombo 1896. On comptera comme VII^{me} kaṇḍa le Nvādimoggallāna, traité des uṇādi, prévu par Mg (V 69), sinon formulé par lui, commenté par Samgharakkhita (cf. Piṭakat-samuññ § 389), Bibl. Nat. Fonds Pali 702. On se propose de donner en appendice à l'édition de la Suttamālā (Sd III) les sūtrapāṭhas de Kc et de Mg suivis des concordances de leurs "kaumudīs" (Rūpasiddhi, Balāvatāra; Payoga-siddhi, Padasādhana).

Je n'ai d'ailleurs dévié du système du CPD qu'en appliquant, pour les quatre nikāyas (Dīgha, Majjhima, Saṃ-yutta, Aṅguttara), les abréviations du PED (Pali English Dictionary de PTS), à savoir D, M, S, A, et en écrivant Vm (= Visuddhimagga) au lieu de Vism.

En transcrivant le birman littéraire on se conformera à la méthode d' Epigraphia Birmanica (EB I p. 8—15), malgré

¹ On citera aussi la Dhātumālā et la Suttamālā en renvoyant à la page (et à la ligne) de l'édition singalaise ("C^e 750¹⁰"), dont les pages seront marquées dans notre édition de la Saddanīti (II-III).

les réserves qu'on pourrait faire; et on écrira le pali à la manière qui est conventionnelle depuis Faushöll, en employant ainsi, pour des raisons d'uniformité lexicographique, certaines graphies néo-singalaises comme *vy* au lieu de *by* (v. Trenckner Milinda p. VI — 119 n. c, 120, n. 8). La ponctuation à l'européenne n'est pas une conséquence nécessaire de l'emploi de l'alphabet latin; on se demande si nos éditeurs de textes canoniques n'auraient pas dû suivre l'exemple de Léon Féer qui a conservé dans son *Samyutta* le système logique et précis des *dandas* birmans, et l'on déplore vivement qu' aucun des spécialistes en pali indo-chinois n'ait consenti à renseigner ses confrères moins heureux sur la valeur exacte de la colométrie des manuscrits en *mul*¹ dans ses rapports avec la récitation vivante²; toutefois en préparant les périodes d'*Aggavāmsa* pour la lecture rapide et visuelle des occidentaux on ne saurait renoncer à l'habitude de séparer les unités syntactiques par virgules, et on a même renchéri par une innovation: le point en haut marquant surtout les incidentes ajoutées en fin de phrase ("Schleppen" dans la terminologie de Delbrück), notamment les *hetu* à l'ablatif avec les mots qui en dépendent. Le lecteur est prié d'excuser l'usage de quelques signes conventionnels et de quelques expédients typographiques:

[ca] élément de texte considéré superflu par l'éditeur
(ca) » » ajouté » »
(ca) » » qui ne se trouve pas dans les meilleures sources, mais qui semble nécessaire
(: bonne conjecture d'âge récent)
... (dans une citation) coupure faite par *Aggavāmsa*;
l'éditeur ne se permet aucun raccourcissement
Tattha dhātū ti: pratika (ou mot important)
dhātusaddo: le mot "dhātu"
dhātumi, dhātuyo: paradigme (ou exemple formé par les grammairiens)

Yajj evam . . début d'un pūrvapakṣa
Saccam . . » » uttarapakṣa.

¹ Usage analogue de l'espace: Lüders, *Kalpanāmaṇḍitikā* p. 15—16.

² M Poul Tuxen vient de publier (*Festschrift Jacobi* p. 98—102) de belles remarques générales qui laissent espérer une étude des détails.

SOURCES DU TEXTE

C^e: édition singalaise: *The Mahásaddaníti*, an advanced grammar of the Páli language by Aggavaṇsa maháthera (Aggapāṇḍita III of Burma), revised and edited by Aruggoṇa Seelánanda Thera, Colombo 1909; pp. CIII (introduction en anglais et en pali, table des matières, index des racines et des sūtras) + pp. 814 (texte).

C^p: manuscrit singalais; Paris, Bibliothèque Nationale, Fonds Pali 537; manuscrit assez récent, qui est sans doute la copie immédiate d'un manuscrit birman.

B^e: édition birmane en trois volumes: n:o 220 sqq des Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press series; vol I: *Arimaddana mañ so Pugam prañ Kyacva mañ³ lak thak nikāyaṇṇavapāragū phrac to² mū so Aggavamsamahāther pru ei rañ ap so Saddanītipadamālāpāṭh pālichara charā Ṣvan¹ charā Bho² charā Sin⁴ tui¹ kri³ krap prañ chañ sañ. Rangoon 1281-1919. [vol II ajoute un index des racines, vol III un sūtrapāṭha détaché].*

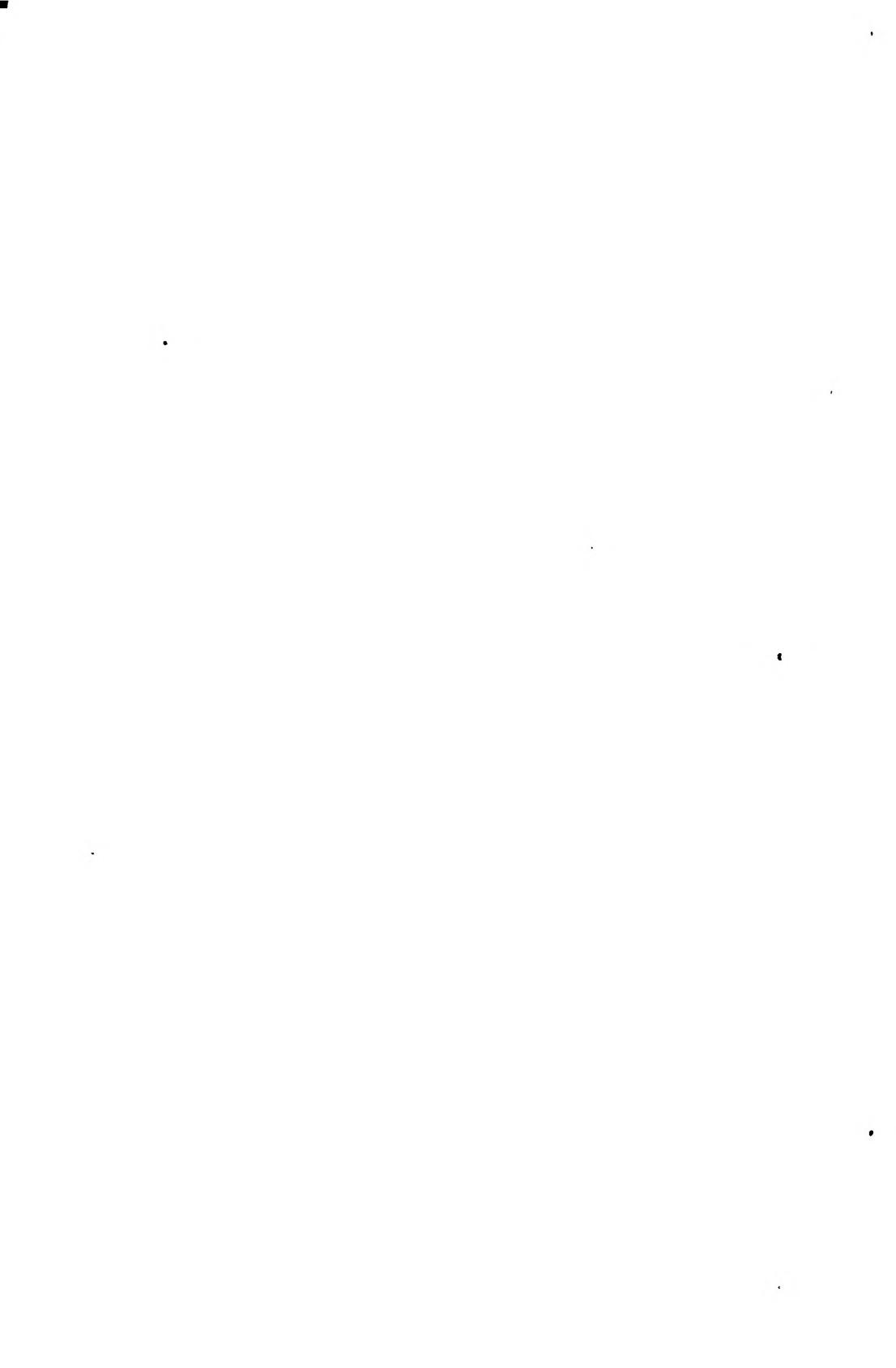
B^h: fragment contenant une partie de la Padamālā (foll. ka-khai, khau-gī, gam-ghau, għaħ-ħna, 5 (50,5 cm, 9 ll. 96 akṣ; comme le manuscrit appartient aux héritiers de B St Hilaire, qui n'ont pas voulu s'en défaire, je ne cite que les variantes du 1^{er} chapitre pour indiquer l'importance probable de ces feuilles d'aspect ancien.

B^m: manuscrit birman; Londres, India Office Library (Mandalay Collection), Sakkarāj 1240 (1878, complet; foll. ka-hi, 6 (49,9 cm, 11 ll. 100 akṣ; étiquette écriture de Fausbøll, cf. JPTS 1896); Gram. 159 Saddanītipakaranya Páli.

ns: Saddanītinis̄aya par Cakkindābhīsiri-Saddhammadhajamahādhammarājādhīrājaguru-mahathera (cf. ci-dessous p. 314 n. c et Piṭakat-samuiñ³ § 937-939);

ns^p = manuscrit en quatre volumes, Paris Bibliothèque Nationale: Fonds Pali 691 (Padamālā, 693 (Dhātumālā), 690 + 694 (Suttamālā); consulté pour Sd 1¹-114^{2s}, 208^{1s}-314⁶ et 11-200.

ns^e = édition de Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press, Rangoon 1923, consultée pour le reste de la Saddanīti; on a adopté pour le birman l'orthographe de l'édition imprimée.



Dhirehi^a magganāyena yena Buddhenā desitaṁ
 sitaṁ dhammam idh' aññāya^b nāyate amataṁ padam, 1
 taṁ namitvā mahāvīraṁ sabbaññum lokanāyakam
 mahākāruṇikam setṭham visuddhaṁ suddhidāyakam, 2 5
 Saddhammañ c'assa pūjetvā suddhaṁ santam asaṁkhataṁ
 atakkāvacaram suṭṭhu vibhattam madhuram sivam, 3
 Samghassa c'añjaliṁ katvā puññakkhettassa tādino
 sīlasamādhīpaññādivisuddhaguṇajotino^c 4
 namassanādipuññassa katassa ratanattaye 10
 tejasāham pahantvāna antarāye asesato 5
 lokanītiviyattassa satthu saddhammanītino
 sāsanatthaṁ pavakkhāmi saddanītiṁ anākulam. 6
 Asavakkhayalābhena hoti sāsanasampadā,
 asavakkhayalābho ca saccādhigamahetuko, 7 15
 saccādhigamanam tañ ca paṭipattisitaṁ matam,
 paṭipatti ca sā kāmaṁ pariyattiparāyañā^d, 8
 pariyattābhīyuttānam viditvā saddalakkhaṇam
 yasmā na hoti sammoho akkharesu padesu ca, 9
 yasmā cāmohabhbāvena akkharesu padesu ca 20
 pāliyatthaṁ vijānanti viññū sugatasāsane,
 pāliyatthāvabodhena yoniso satthu sāsane
 sappaññā^e paṭipajjanti paṭipattim atanditā^f, 11
 yoniso paṭipajjītvā dhammam lokuttaram varam
 pāpuṇanti visuddhāya silādipaṭipattiyū, 12 25
 tasmā tadatthikā suddham nayam^g nissāya viññunam
 bhaññamānam mayā^h saddanītiṁ gaṇhantu sādhukam. 13

¹Dhātū dhātūhi nippphannarūpāni ca, ²salakkhaṇo sandhi, ³nāmādibhedo ca, ⁴padānan tu vibhatti ca, 14

¹ (2⁵—Ce 530¹²). ² (§ 1—191). ³ (§ 192—1347). ⁴ (Ce 771²⁰—795²¹)

^a CeP vīrehi. ^b CP dhammadvidhim nāya. ^c CP "paññābhi visuddha".

^d Bm oparāyañam. ^e CeP sādhavo. ^f ita Ce; Beh (ns) atandikā (Bm oiko).

^g CP suddhanayam, Bh suddhinayam. ^h Ce Maha-

¹pālinayādayo ce evam ettha nānappakārato
sāsanassōpakārāya bhavissati vibhāvanā.

15

(PADAMĀLĀ)

I.

5 Tattha dhātū ti ken' aṭṭhena dhātū: sakattham pi dhāreti
ti dhātū, ²atthātisayayogato paraththam pi dhāreti ti dhātū,
³visatiyā upasaggesu yena kenaci upasaggena⁴ atthavisesakā-
raṇena paṭibaddha^b atthavisesam pi dhāreti ti dhātū, 'ayam
imissā attho, ayam ito paccayo paro' ti ādinā anekappakārena
10 pañḍitehi dhāriyati esā ti pi dhātū, vidahanti viduno etāya
saddanipphattim ayalohādimayam^c ayalohādidhātūhi viyā^d ti^d
pi dhātū; evam tāva dhātusaddass' attho veditabbo.

⁴Dhātusaddo jinamate ithiliṅgattane mato,
satthe pullingabhbāvamīm, Kaccāyanamate dvisu; 16
15 atha vā jinamate ⁵"tato Gotamidhātūni" ti ettha dhātusaddo
liṅgavipallāse vattati ⁶"pabbatāni vanāni cā" ti ettha pab-
batasaddo viya; na pan' ettha vattabbam aṭṭhivācakattā na-
pūmsakaniddeso' ti aṭṭhivācakatte pi ⁷"dhātuyo" ti itthiliṅga-
dassanato.

20 Bhūvādayo^e saddā dhātavo, seyyathidam: ⁸bhū i ku ke
phakka^f taka taki suka iec ādayo. Gaṇato te aṭṭhavidhā:
bhūvādigaṇo rūdhādigaṇo dīvādigaṇo sṭādigaṇo kiyādigaṇo
gahādigaṇo tanādigaṇo curādigaṇo cā ti. Idāni tesam vika-
raṇasaññite paccaye dassessāma. Anekavidhā hi paccayā ·
25 nānappakāresu nāmanāma-Kitanāma-samāsanāma-taddhitānām'-
ākhyātesu pavattanato, samkhepato pana duvidhā va: nāma-
paccayo ākhyātapaccayo cā ti. Tatrā pi ākhyātapaccaya
duvidhā^g vikaraṇapaccaya-novikaraṇapaccayavasena. Tattha

¹(C¹ 795²²—813²³). ²(45¹). ⁴(C¹ 773—778). ⁴ cf. Pariccheda 8 s. v.
yāgu, etc. ⁵ Ap 542²³ (Thīa 156¹³). ⁶Dhp 188^b. ⁷Pj II 194⁷. ⁸(V1—8).

^aCer om. ^bCer paṭibaddham. ^c(C¹ om). ^dBm om. ^eEdd. et
codices fere ubique bhūvādayo (cf. Pañ I 3, 1, Mmd 459 etc.); sed vide 9².
f vide 15; B¹ thakka; CerBhmn̄s takka, B¹ kakka, (CP bhū i ṣu ne taṇa taṇa
dhā ti suṇa iec ādayo). ^gCPB¹ "paccayo duvidho.

vikaraṇapaccayo akārādisattarasavidho, agahitagahaṇena pannarasavidho ca; novikaraṇapaccayo pana ¹*kha-cha-sādineka*-vidho. Ye rūpanipphattiyā upakārakā atthavisesassa jotakā vā ajotakā vā lopaniyā vā, te saddā paccayā.

Patičca kāraṇam tan tam ²entī ti paccayātha vā 5
paṭicca saddanipphatti ito eti ti paccayā. 17
Nāmikappaccayānam yo vibhāgo āvihessati
Nāmakappe yato, tasmā na tam vitthārayāmase; 18
yo novikaraṇānan tu paccayānam vibhāgato^a,
so pan' Akhyātakappasmīm^b vitthārenāgamissatī ti. 19 10

Icc anekavidhesu paccayesu vikaraṇapaccayā nāma ime ti sallakkhetabbā kathaṇ: ³*bhūvādigaṇato appaccayo hoti kattari, rudhādigaṇato akār'- ivaññ'- ekār'- okārapaccayā honti kattari pubbe* majjhāṭhāne niggahitāgamo ca, *divādigaṇato yappaccayo hoti kattari, svādigaṇato mu-ṇā-ṇāpaccayā honti kattari, kiyādi-* 15 *gaṇato nāpaccayo hoti kattari, gahādigaṇato ppa-ṇhāpaccayā honti kattari, tanādigaṇato o-yirappaccayā honti kattari, curādigaṇato ue-ṇayapaccayā honti^d kattari:*

akāro ca, ivañño ca, e-akārā ca, yo tathā,
⁴ mu-ṇā-ṇā ca, nā, ppa-ṇh', o-yirā, ue-ṇayapaccayā 20 20
agahitagahaṇena evam pannaraseritā
vikaraṇavhayā ete paccayā ti vibhāvaye. 21

Ye evam niddiṭṭhehi vikaraṇappaccayehi tadaññehi ca sap-paccayā aṭṭhavidhā dhātugaṇā suttantesu bahūpakārā, tesv īyam^e bhūvādigaṇo: 25

1. **Bhū sattāyam.** Bhūdhātu vijjamānatāyam vattati. Sakam-mikākammikāsu^f dhātusu ayaṁ akammikā^g dhātu, na pana ⁴"dhammabhūto" ti ādisu ⁵pattiathavācikā^h aparā bhūdhātu viya sakammikā; esā ⁶hi pari-abhādīhi upasaggehi yuttā yeva sakammikā bhavati, na u-pa-parā-pātuādīhi upasagga-nipātehi 30 yuttā pi; ato imissā siddhāni rūpāni dvidhā ñeyyāni: akamma-kapadāni sakammakapadāni cā ti. Tatra *bhavati ubbhavati*

¹ § 905—910, Ke 435. ² (cf. Vm 526²⁷). ³ Kev 447—454. ⁴ M I 111¹³.
⁵ V 1555. ⁶ hi = viseso, ns.

^a ita C^{EP}B_{chmn}s (ns: to-pacean³ ka⁴ paceatta nhuik sak); leg vibhāgako?
^b C^{EP}B_{chmn}s ^ckappamhi. ^c B^m pubba- (vide Kev 448). ^d B^m curādigaṇato yappaccayō hoti. ^e C^{EP} tesv ayaṁ. ^f B^m sakammikāsu ^g B^m ayaṁ vākam-mikā. ^h B^m pattivācikā.

*samubbhavati pabhvavati parābhavati sambhavati vibhavati · bhoti
saubhoti^a vibhoti, pātubhavati pātubbhavati^b · pātubhoti imāni
akammakapadāni. Ettha pātu iti nipāto, so āvibhavati tiro-
bhavatī ti ādisu āvi-tironipātā viya bhūdhātuto nippa-
nākhyātasaddassa n'eva visesakaro na ca^c sakammakatta-
sādhako; u icc ādayo upasaggā, te pana visesakarū na
sakammakattasādhakū^d. Yesam attho kammaṇa sambandhanīyo
na hoti, tāni padāni akammakāni. Akammakapadānam yathā-
raham^e sakammakākummakavasena attho^f kathetabbo. *Paribhoti*
10 *paribhvavati abhibhoti abhibhavati adlibhavati atibhoti.*
atibhavati anubhoti anubhavati samanubhoti samanubhavati abhi-
sambhoti abhisambhavati imāni sakammakapadāni. Ettha pari
icc ādayo upasaggā, te bhūdhātuto nippannākhyātasaddassa
visesakarū c'eva sakammakattasādhakū ca. Yesam attho kam-
15 mena sambandhanīyo, tāni padāni sakammakāni^g. Sakam-
makapadānam^h sakammakavasena attho kathetabbo, kvaci
cākummakavasenaⁱ pi. Evam suddhakattukiriyāpadāni bha-
vanti. Uddeso 'yam.*

Tatra bhavatī ti hoti^h vijjati paññāyati sarūpam labhati;
20 ubbhavati ti uppajjati sarūpam labhati; samubbhavatī ti
samuppajjati sarūpam labhati; pabhavatī ti hoti sambhavatī,
atha vā pabhavatī ti yato kutoci sandatī na vicchijjati
aviechinnam hoti tam tam thānam visarati; parābhavatī ti
parābhavo hoti vyasanam āpajjati avuddhim^j pāpuṇāti; sam-
25 bhavatī ti suṭṭhu^k bhavati vuddhim virūḍhim vepullam āpajjati;
vibhavatī ti ucchijjati vinassati vipajjati, visesato vā bhavatī
sampaṇijjati; bhoti sambhoti vibhoti ti imāni bhavati sam-
bhavatī vibhavatī ti imēhi yathākkamam samānaniddesāni;
pātubhavatī ti pakāsatī dissati paññāyati pākaṭam hoti, pā-
30 tubbhavatī pātubhoti ti imāni pātubbhavatī ti iminā sa-
mānaniddesāni. Evam akammakapadānam yathārahām^l sa-
kummakākummakavasena atthakathanam datṭhabbam, evam
uttaratrā pi aññesam pi^m akammakapadānam. *Paribhotidukā-*
disu pana sattasu dukesa yathākkamam dve dve padāni sama-

^a B^m om. ^b CP om. ^c CP n'eva. ^d CP sakammakatthasādhakā. ^f Bh
sakammakavasenāttho. ^e CP sakammakapadāni. ^g CP om, C^e tesam. ^h C^eB^{eh}
kvaci akammō. ⁱ C^eB^m bhoti ^j C^e samsandati. ^l CP avaddhām^l ^k (B^m
suṭṭhum). ¹ CP yathārūpa. ^m CPB^h om

natthāni, tasmā dve padāni^a yeva^b gahetvā niddisissama· Tatra paribhoti paribhavatī ti param hiṁsatī pīleti, atha va hīleti avajānati; abhibhoti abhibhavatī ti param ajjhottarati maddati; adhibhoti adhibhavatī ti param abhimad-ditvā bhavati attano vasam vattāpeti; atibhoti atibhavatī ⁵ ti param atikkamitvā bhavati; anubhoti anubhavatī ti sukha-dukkham̄ vedeti paribhuñjati sukhadukkha-paṭisaṁvedī hoti; samanubhoti samanubhavatī ti sukhadukkham̄ suṭṭhu vedeti suṭṭhu paribhuñjati suṭṭhu sukhadukkha-paṭisaṁvedī hoti; abhi-sambhoti abhisambhavatī ti param ajjhottarati maddati. ¹⁰ Evam sakammakapadānam sakammakavasena atthakathanam datṭhabbam̄, katthaci pana 'gacchatī' ti 'pavattatī' ti evam akammakavasena pi; evam uttaratrā pi aññesam sakamma-kapadānam

appaccayo paro hoti *bhūtādigaṇato sati*

15

suddhakattukriyākhyāne sabbadhātukanissite.

22

Ayam suddhakattukiriyāpadānaṁ niddeso.

Bhāveti vibhāveti sambhāveti paribhāveti evam hetukattu-
kiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Ekakammakavasen' esam' attho gahe-tabbo, paechimassa pana dvikammakavasena pi. *Paribhāvāpeti* ²⁰ *abhibhāvāpeti anubhāvāpeti* evam pi hetukattukiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Dvīkammakavasen' esam' attho gahetabbo. Icc evam dvidhā hetukattukiriyāpadāni ñeyyāni, aññāni pi gahetabbāni. Tatra bhāvetī ti puggalo bhāvetabbam̄ yaṁ kiñci bhāveti āsevati bahulikaroti, atha vā bhāvetī ti vadḍheti; *vibhāveti* ²⁵ ti *vibhāvetabbam̄* yaṁ kiñci *vibhāveti* visesena bhāveti, vi-vihena vā ākarena bhāveti bhāvayati vadḍheti, atha vā *vibhāveti* ti abhāveti antaradhāpeti; *sambhāveti* ti yassa kassaci guṇam̄ sambhāveti sambhāvayati suṭṭhu pakāseti uk-kaṁseti; *paribhāvetī* ti *paribhāvetabbam̄* yaṁ kiñci *paribhā-* ³⁰ *veti* *paribhāvayati* samantato vadḍheti, evam ekakammakavasena attho gahetabbo, atha vā *paribhāvetī* ti vāsetabbam̄ vatthum̄ *paribhāveti* *paribhāvayati* vaseti gandham̄ gāhāpeti, evam dvīkammakavasena pi attho gahetabbo; *paribhāvāpetī* ti puggalo puggalena sapattam̄ *paribhāvāpeti* hiṁsāpeti, atha vā *paribhāvāpetī* ti hilāpeti avajānāpeti; *abhibhāvāpetī*

^a BM om. samānatthāni tasma dve padāni. ^b CP om. ^c CPB eka-kammakavasen' esam.

ti puggalo puggalena sapattam abhibhāvāpeti ajjhōttharāpeti; anubhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalena sampatti anubhāvāpeti paribhojeti.

5 Payutto kattunā yoge^a thito yevāppadhāniye
kriyam sādheti, etassa dīpakam sāsane padam 23
karaṇavacanam yeva yebhuyyena padissati;
ākhyāte kāritaṭṭhānam sandhāya kathitam idam,
na nāme kāritaṭṭhānam ¹"bodhetā" iti ādikam;
²"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" icc ādīni padāni ca
10 īharitvāna dipeyya payogakusalo budho. 23

Tatr' idam^b karaṇavacanam kammathadīpakam. Upayoga-sāmivacanāni pi taddīpakāni yojetabbāni, katham: paribhāvāpeti
ti puggalo puggalam sapattam paribhāvāpeti; tathā paribhāvāpeti
ti puggalo puggalassa sapattam paribhāvāpeti, sesāni
15 nayānusārena niddisitabbāni. Evam sabbān' etāni karanōpayoga-sāmivacanāni kammathadīpakāni^c yeva honti, tasmat dvikam-makavasen' attho gahetabbo. Ayam hetukattukiriyapadānam
niddeso.

20 *Bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhibhāvīyate anu-*
bhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhibhāvīyate anubhāvīyate evam kammuno
kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca bhāvīyyale vibhāvīyate · pari-
bhāvīyate abhibhāvīyate anubhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhibhāvī-
yate anubhāvīyate ti. Ettha kammuno kiriyāpadāni yeva kamma-
25 *kattuno kiriyāpadāni katvā yojetabbāni, visum hi kammakattuno*
kiriyāpadāni na labbhanti. Tatra bhāvīyate ti bhāvetabbam
yaṁ kiñci puggalena bhāvīyate īsevīyate bahulikariyate, atha
vā bhāvīyate ti vadḍhīyate; vibhāvīyate ti vibhāvetabbam
yaṁ kiñci puggalena vibhāvīyate visesena bhāvīyate vividhena
30 *vā īkārena bhāvīyate vadḍhīyate, atha vā vibhāvīyate ti abhā-*
vīyate antaradhāpiyate; paribhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena
paribhāvīyate himsīyate^d, atha vā paribhāvīyate ti hīliyate
avajānīyate; abhibhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena abhibhāvīyate
ajjhōttharīyate abhimaddiyate; anubhāvīyate ti sampatti pug-
galena anubhāvīyate paribhūñiyate; paribhūyate ti īdīni ti

¹ Nidd I 457²¹. ² A I 48⁹, Mp.

^a CPB^h yo ve. ^b Bh Tatra, CP Yatra (*om. idam*). ^c CP kammadīpa-kāni, Bh kammakadīpakāni ^d CP hīliyate (*cf. 5¹*)

paribhaviyate ti ādihi tihi samānaniddesāni, sesāni pana yathā-vuttehi. Yam kammam eva padhānato gahetvā niddisiyati padam, tam kammatthadipakam. Tasmā kattari ekavacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammaṭi bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ū̄eva kammuno kiriyāpadam dissati, yadi pun' 5 ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ū̄eva; tathā kattari bahuvacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammaṭi ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ū̄eva kammuno kiriyāpadam dissati, yadi pana bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ū̄eva, kathaṁ: *bhikkhunā dhammo bhāviyate* · *bhikkhunā dhammā 19 bhāviyante* · *bhikkhūhi dhammo bhāviyate* · *bhikkhuhi dhamma bhāviyante* ti. Iminā nayena sabbattha kammuno kiriyāpadesu vohāro kātabbo. Yasmin pana kammuno kiriyāpade kammatthadipake kammabhūtass' ev' atthassa kattubhāvaparikappo hoti, tam kammakattutthadipakam^a; tam kammuno kiriyāpadato 15 visuṇi na labbhati; ayam pan' ettha atthaviññapane payogaracanā: *sayam eva paribhaviyate* ¹*dubbhāsitañ bhaṭṭam balo* · *tappaccaya aññehi paribhuto pi, sayam eva abhibhaviyate pāpa-kari* · *niraye^b nirayapālehi abhiblūto pi tathārūpassa kammasa sayam katallā* ti. Ettha hi ²*sayam eva piyate pāmyam* · *sayam 20 eva kaṭo kariyate* ti ādisu viya sukhābhisaṅkharaṇiyatā labbhat' eva, tato kammakattutā ca. Ayam kammuno kiriyāpadānam niddeso.

Bhuyatē bhāviyate ubbhaviyate evam bhāvassa kiriyāpādāni bhavanti; aññathā ca *bhuyyate bhāviyate ubbhaviyate* ti. 25 Tatra, yathā^c *thiyate* ti^d padassa *thānau* ti bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchanti, evam *bhūyate* ti ādinam pi *bhavaṇau* ti ādinā bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchitabbam. Yathā ca *thānam thiti bhavaṇan* ti ādihi bhāvavācakakitantanāmapadehi saddhim sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanam icchanti, na tathā *thiyate* ³⁰ *bhūyate* ti ādihi bhāvavācakākhyātapadehi saddhim sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanā icchitabbā · sambandhe pavattachāṭṭhiyantasadehi asambandhaniyattā ākhyātikapadānam. Yasmin payoge yam kammuno kiriyāpadena samānagatikam katvā vinā kammaṇa niddisiyati kiriyāya padam^e, kattuvācakupadam pana 35

¹ (Sn 657d). ² (cf. V 162).

^a (Bh kammakattutthadipakam). ^b (Bh niraye). ^c Cp om. ^d Be om.
^e CcBe kiriyāpadam.

paccattavacanena vā karaṇavacanena vā niddisiyati, tam
tattha bhāvatthadipakam, na hi sabbathā kattāram anissāya
bhāvo pavattati. Evam̄ sante pi bhāvo nāma kevalo bhavana-
lavana-pacanādiko dhātūattho^a yeva. Akkharacintakā pana
5 *thiyate*^b bhūyate ti ādisu bhāvavisayesu karaṇavacanam eva
payuñjanti ^c"nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbam̄
supārutena^c ākappasampannenā" ti ādisu viya; tasmā tesam̄
mate *teua ubbhavyate* ti karaṇavacanena yojetabbam̄, jinamate
pana ^d"so bhūyate" ti ādinā paccattavacanen' eva. Saccā-
10 samkhepappakaraṇe hi Dhammapālācariyena, Niddesapāliyam̄
pana Dhammasenāpatinā, Dhajaggasutte Bhagavatā ca bhāva-
padam̄ paccattavacanāpekkhavasen' uccāritam̄^d.

	Kathito Saccasamkhepe paccattavacanena ve 2 "bhūyate" iti saddassa sambandho bhāvadipano,	26
15	Niddesapāliyam̄ ^e "rūpañ vibhoti vibhavyati" iti dassanato vā pi paccattavacanam̄ thiram̄, tathā Dhajaggasuttante munināhaeca bhāsite 4 "so pahiyissati" iti pālidassanato pi ca.	27
	Pāramitānubhāvena mahesīnam̄ va dehatō ^f 20 santi nippahādanā, n'eva sakkaṭādivaco ^g viya.	29
	Paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam̄ ekavacanikañ c' eva ^h bahuvacanikam̄ pi ca kātabbam̄ iti no khanti parassapadaādike.	30
25	Tasmā rupañ vibhavyati · rūpāni vibhavīyanti, tvañ vibhavī- gasi · tumte vibhavīyatha, alaū vibhavīyāni · mayau vibhavī- vīyāma, rupañ vibhavyate · rūpāni vibhavīyante iec evamādi jinavacanānurūpato yojetabbam̄. Atrāyam̄ padasodhanā:	
	Vibhavīyatī ti idam̄ kammapadasamānakam̄ na ea kammapadam̄ nā pi kammakattupadādikam̄.	31
30	Yadi kammapadam̄ etam̄, paccattavacanam̄ pana kammañ dīpeyya karaṇavacanam̄ ^k kattudipakam̄;	32
	yadi kammakattupadam̄, ^l piyate ti padam̄ viya siyā sakammakam̄, n'etam̄ tathā hotī ti dīpaye;	33

¹ ...² Saccas 63d. ³ Nidd I 279¹. ⁴ S I 219⁴. ⁵ (7²⁰).

^a Cp dhātūattho ^b (Cp bhāvīyate). ^c (Cp supārupitena) ^d Bm uccārō, Bc uddhārō. ^e Cp varam̄. ^f Bm mahesīnam̄ dha gehato, Bh mahesīnam̄ vaco gato, Cf mahesīnam̄ va sandhuni. ^g Cp sakkaṭādī. ^h CPBh cā pi. ⁱ Cf tratrāyam̄. ^j Bm kammapadasādhakam̄. ^k Bm karaṇam̄ vacanam̄.

yadi kattupadam etam, *vibhavatipadam*^a viya
vinā yappaccayam tiṭṭhe, na tathā tiṭṭhate idam 34
— na kattari *bhuṭṭadinaṃ* gaṇe yappaccayo ruto,
dīvādinaṃ gaṇe yeva kattari samudūrito, 35
na *bhudhātu* *dīvādinaṃ* dhātūnaṃ dissate gaṇe,
bhuṭṭadika-cūrādinaṃ gaṇesu yeva dissati^b: 5
vibhaviyati icc ādo tasmā yappaccayo pana
bhāve yevā ti viññeyyam^c viññunā samayaññunā. 37
Ettha hi pākaṭam katvā bhāvakārakalakkhaṇam
dassayissām^d aham^d dāni, sakkaccaṃ me nibodhatha: 38 10
Tisso gacchati icc atra kattāram kattuno padam,
dhammo desiyati ec atra kamman tu kammuno padam 39
sarūpato pakāseti, tasmā te pākaṭā ubho;
tathā *vibhaviyati* ti ādi bhāvapadam pana 40
sarūpato na dipeti kārakam bhāvanāmakam, 15
dabbabhūtan tu kattāram pakāseti sarūpato;
kattāram pana dipentaṃ kattusannissitam pi tam 41
bhāvam dipeti, ¹sv ākāro paccayena vibhāvito 42
— yasmā ca kattubhāvena bhāvo nāma na tiṭṭhati,
kattā va kattubhāvena bhāvaṭṭhāne ṭhito tato. 43 20

'Yajj evam, *kattuvohāro bhāvassa* ²tu katham siyā
³"sāvakānām sannipāto ahosi" iti ādisu' 44
iti ce, nissayānan tu^e vasā nissitasambhavā
kattuṭṭhāne pi bhāvassa *kattupaññatti* sijjhati; 45
kārake kattukammavhe kriyāsannissaye yathā
dhārenti ⁴āsana-thālī 'kriyādhāro' ti kappitā, 25
tathā *bhāvapadam* dhīrā kattāram bhāvanissayam
dipayantam pi kappenti' bhāvassa vācakam^f iti. 46
47

Keci adabbabhūtassa^g bhāvass' ⁵ekatthito bravum:
bhāve-d-ekavaco v' ādipurisass' eva hoti ti, 30
pāliṃ patvāna tesan tu^h vacanam appamāṇakam,
⁶"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti" iti hi

¹ = tassa vibhaviyyatī ti bhāvapadassa sv ākaro, ns. ² tu = codemi, ns. ³ D II 5⁸. ⁴ ns: asane nisino saṃgho thaliyanū odanām pacati ec ādisu.

⁵ = ta khu tañ⁹ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁶ D I 195³².

^a Cep vibhāvī ti padam. ^b (CP nissite). ^c Ce viññeyyo. ^d CP dassayissam aham. ^e CPB^h ti. ^f CPB^h dipayantaṃ pakappenti. ^g Bm addabba". ^h GP tam.

pātho pāvacane diṭṭho, tasmā evam vademase ^a :	49
'paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam	
vacanehi yutam dvīhi icchitabban ti no ruci.	50
Bhāve kriyāpadam nāma pāliyam atiduddasam,	
5 tasmā taggahañūpāyo vutto ettāvatā mayā ti.	51

Ayam bhāvassa kriyāpadānam niddeso.

Evam suddhakattukiriyāpadāni hetukattukiriyāpadāni kam-muno kiriyāpadāni bhāvassa kriyāpadāni cā ti catudhā, kam-makattukiriyāpadehi vā pañcadhā *bhudhātuto nippahannāni*^b 10 kiriyāpadāni nānappakārena niddiṭṭhāni. Etāni 'lokiyānam bhāvabhedavasena vohārabhedo hoti' ti dassanattham visum visum vuttāni; atthato pana kamma-kattu-bhāvakārakattaya-vasena tividhān' eva. Hetukattā hi suddhakatusampkhāte kārake tass' aṅgabhāvato saṅgaham upagacchati, tathā kam-15 makattā kammakārake; bhāvo pana^c kevalo, so hi gamana-pacana-lavanādivasenānekavidho pi kiriyāsabhāvattā bhedarahito kārakantaro. Evam sante pi dabbasannissitatā dabbabhedena bhijjati, tena pāvacane bhāvavācakam padam bahuvacanantam pi dissati. Akhyātikapade *bhāvakārakavohāro Niruttinayam* 20 nissāya gato^d, atthato pana bhāvassa kārakatā nūpapajjati,^e so hi na kiñci janeti na ca kiriyāya nimittam, kiriyānimittabhāvo yeva hi kārakalakkhaṇam; iti mukhyato vā hetuto^f vā bhāvassa kārakatā na labbhati. Evam sante pi so ^gkaraṇamattattā kāra-kam; tathā hi 'karaṇam kāro kiriyā, tad eva kārakan' ti bhāvassa 25 kārakatā daṭṭhabbā. Yasmā pana kiriyānimittabhāvo yeva kārakalakkhaṇam, tasmā nāmikapade kārakalakkhaṇe *bhāva-kārakan* ti vohāram pahāya kattu-kamma-karaṇa-sampadānā-pādānādhikaraṇānam channam vatthūnam *kattukārakai kamma-kārakan* ti ādivohāro karīyati veyyākaraṇehi. Evam Niruttinayam 30 nissāya vuttam bhāvakārakañ ca dve ca kamma-kattukārakāni ti kārakattayaṁ bhavati taddipakañ cākhyātikapadam tikārakam, imam atthaṁ hi sandhāya vuttam ācariyehi pi mahāveyyākaraṇehi niruttinayadassibhi:

35 ³"yam tikālam tipurisam kriyāvāci tikārakam attiliṅgam^f dvivacanam, tad ākhyātan ti vuccati" ti. 53

¹ (8²¹). ² (59 n. 2). ³ Mmd 416 (Chap Rūp ad Kc 407; vide infra 50²⁰ etc.).

^a CP vadāmase. ^b C^eB^h nippahanna-. ^c CP va. ^d Ce kato. ^e B^m hetuso. CPBem atilingam.

Idha bhāva-kammesu attanopadappattim^a keci akkhara-cintakā avassam icchanti ti tesam mativibhāvanattham amhehi bhāva-kammānam kiryāpadāni attanopadavasen' uddiṭṭhāni c' eva niddiṭṭhāni ca; sabbāni pi pan' etāni tikārakāni kiryāpadāni kiryāpadamūlam icchatā parassapad'-attanopadavasena 3 yojetabbāni. Pāliādisu hi tikārakāni kiryāpadāni parassapad'-attanopadavasena dvidhā ṭhitāni, seyyathidaṃ: ¹"Bhagavā Sa-vatthiyam viharati; ²samādhijjhānakusalo vandati lokanāyakam; ³monam yuccati nāṇam; ⁴atthābhīsamayā dhīro pañdito ti pavuccati; ⁵kathaṃ paṭipannassa puggalassa rūpam vibhoti ¹⁶ vibhaviyyati; ⁶so pahiyissati; ⁷pañḍukambale nikkhittam bhāsate ca^b tapate ca^b; ⁸pūjako labhate pūjām; ⁹puttakāmā thiyo yācam labhante^c tādisam sutāni; ¹⁰asito tādi pavuccate^d sa brahmā; ¹¹aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate; ¹²so^e pahiyethā pi no pi^f pa-hiyethā" ti evam dvidhā ṭhitāni. Atr' idam pāliyavatthānam: ¹⁵
 tikārakāni sabbāni kiryāpadāni pāyato
 parassapadayogena dissanti piṭakattaye; ⁵⁴
 attanopadayuttāni cuṇṇiyesu padesu hi
 ativ' appāni, gāthāsu padāni 'tibahūni tu, ⁵⁵
 gāthāsu c' ev' itarāni cuṇṇiyesu padesu ca ²⁰
 subahūn' eva hutvāna dissanti ti pakāsaye. ⁵⁶

Padānam niddeso pana *tī-antādinam* tesam tesam vacanānam anurūpena yojetabbo. Evam tikārakakiryāpadāni sarūpato vavatthānato niddesato ca veditabbāni.

Idāni nopasaggākammikādivasena *bhavatissa* dhātussa ²⁵ vinicchayam vadāma:

Nopasaggā akammā ca, sopasaggā akammikā,
 sopasaggā sakammā ca iti *bhū* ti vibhāvitā; ³⁷
 — idān tu vacanām ¹³"dhammabhūto, ¹⁴bhutvā" ti ādisu
 pattānubhavanatthāpi me vivajjeytvā udīritam, ³⁸ ³⁰
 etena pana atthena nopasaggasakammikam
 gahetvā catudhā hoti iti nāeyyam visesato. ³⁹
 Nopasaggā akammā ca sopasaggā akammikā

¹ A I 1⁵. ² Bv 1: 57^{cd}. ³ Nidd I 57³. ⁴ S I 87⁸. ⁵ Nidd I 278²⁹—
 279¹. ⁶ S I 219⁴. ⁷ A I 181¹⁵. ⁸ J VI 14¹⁶. ⁹ Ap 532³ (Thīa 146¹⁶).
¹⁰ Sn 519d. ¹¹ Saccas 63d. ¹² S I 219²³. ¹³ (3²⁵). ¹⁴ J III 5.31⁷.

^a Beh attanopaduppattim ^b Behm om. ^c ita Bmns. CerBh labhantam;
 Bc labhanti (= Tha) ^d CPBh sa vuccate, Bc om. pa-. ^e Bh om

	<i>bhudhātū kārite sante ekakammā bhavanti hi^a,</i>	60
	<i>“bhāveti kusalām dhammam”, vibhāvetī t’ imān’ idha^b</i> <i>dassetabbāni viññūhi sāsanaññūhi sāsane.</i>	61
5	<i>Sopasaggā sakammā bhu^c kāritappaccaye sati</i> <i>dvikammā yeva hotī^d ti nātabbam^e viññunā, katham:</i> 62 <i>abhibhāventi purisā purise pāṇajātikam</i> <i>anibhāventi puriso sampatti^f purisanū iti.</i>	63
	<i>‘Idam sakammakam nāma, akammakam idam’ iti</i> <i>katham amhehi nātabbam vitthārena vadetha no.</i>	64
10	<i>Vitthāren’ eva kiñ vattum sakkomi; ekadesato</i> <i>kathayissāmi, sakkaccaṁ vadato me nibodhatha:</i> 65 <i>Ākhyātikapadam nāma duvidham samudiritam</i> <i>sakammakam akammañ ca iti viññū^g vibhāvaye.</i> 66	
	<i>Tatra yassa payogamhi padassa^g kattuno kriyā</i> <i>nipphāditā vinā kammam na hoti, tam sakammakam;</i> 67	
15	<i>“pacati” ti hi vutte tu yena kenaci jantunā</i> <i>odanam vā pan’ aññam vā kiñci vatthun ti nāyati.</i> 68	
	<i>Yassa pana payogamhi kammaṇa rahitā kriyā</i> <i>padassa^g nāyate, etam tākammakan ti-t-iraye^h;</i> 69	
20	<i>“tiṭṭhati Devadatto” ti vutte kenaci jantunā</i> <i>ṭhānam va buddhivisayo, kammabhūtam na kiñci pi.</i> 70 <i>Sakammakapadam tattha kattaram kammam eva ca</i> <i>pakāseti yathāyogam iti viññū vibhāvaye;</i> 71	
	<i>odanam pacati poso · odano paccate sayam</i> <i>icc udāharañā ñeyyā, avutte pi ayam nayo.</i> 72	
25	<i>Akammakapadam nāma kattaram bhāvam eva ca</i> <i>yathārahām pakāseti iti dhīro ‘palakkhaye;</i> 73 <i>kattaram “tiṭṭhati” ec atra sūceti, bhāvanāmakam</i> <i>“upaṭṭhiyati” ec atra, avutte pi ayam nayo.</i> 74	
	<i>Evaṁ sakammakākammaṁ ñatvā yojeyya buddhimā,</i> <i>tikammakañ ca jāneyya karādo kārite sati:</i> 75 <i>suvaṇṇam kaṭakam poso kāreti purisan ti ca</i> <i>puriso purise gāmam rathaiⁱ vāheti icc api.</i> 76	

¹ cf. A IV 109¹².

^a B^e ti. ^b CP t’imāni tu. ^c C^eB^m tu. ^d C^eB^m hontī. ^e CP nātabbā.
^f Bh vīdā. ^g (B^b parassa). ^h sic vel tirare CPB_{chmn}s (ns: tirare nhuik ta kā^g agum); C^e akammakam it’ iraye.

Ettha <i>bhavatidhātumhi</i> nayo eso na labbhati, tasmā dvikammakañ ñeva padam ettha vibhāvitam.	77
Ediso ca nayo nāma pāliyam tu ^a na dissati, ekaccānam maten' eva mayā evam pakāsito,	78
ettha ¹ "tam enam ^b rājāno vividhā kammakārañā ^c kārāpentī" ti ^d yo pātho Nid dese, tam suniddise 'manussehi' ti āhatvā ^e pāthasesam sumedhaso	79
² "sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" iti pāthassa dassanā.	80
Etam ^f nayam vidū ñatvā yoje pāthānurūpato: <i>svaññam kaṭakam^g poso kāreti purisen'</i> iti.	81 ¹⁰
Vikarañappaccayā yāva vuttā ettha sarūpato, sagañe sagañe tesam vuttim ^h dīpetum eva ca	82
'asmiñ gane ayam dhātu hotī' ti tehi viññuno viññāpetuñ ca, aññehi ñāpanā-paccayehi na.	83
Tathā hi ³ bhāvakammesu vihito paccayo tu yo atthavidhe pi ⁱ dhātūnam gañasmiñ sampavattatī ti.	84
<i>Bhūdhātujesu rūpesu asammohāya sotunam</i> nānāvidho nayo evam mayā ettha pakāsito.	85
Ye loke appayuttā vividhavikarañākhyātasaddesv achenkā, te pātvākhyātasadde avigatavimati honti ñāni pi, tasmā	20
accantañ ñeva dhiro saparahitarato sāsane dañhapemo yogam tesam payoge pañutaramatitam patthayāno kareyya.	86

Iti navañge sāñghakathe piñkattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakarañe savikarañākhyātavibhāgo nāma pāthamo paricchedo. 25

II.

Ito param pavakkhāmi sotūnam mativadḍhanam
kriyāpadakkamañ nāma vibhattādīni dīpayam. 1
Tatra ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkhañattasūcikā tyādayo vibhattiyo.
Tā cātthavidhā^k vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamī-parokkhā-hiyyat-

¹ Nidd I 154. ² A I 48^a (Mp). ³ (Ke 442).

^a CP tam. ^b Bh eva, CP ena. ^c CP vikarañam, (B^c) "kārakam".
^d Cēbhā rājā .. kārāpetī ti. ^e ita Bh (CP āhantvā); Cēbhams āharityā.
^f CP ettha, B^c evam, ^g CP svaññam kaṭukam. ^h B^c vutte. ⁱ CPB^b hi.
^j (CP gañasi). ^k Cēbhams tā atthavidhā.

tanī-^ajijatani^a-bhavissanti-kālātipattivasena. ¹Tattha *ti anti*, *si tha*, *mi ma*; *te ante*, *se vhe*, *e mhe* icc etā vattamānāvibhattiyō nāma; *tu antu*, *hi tha*, *mi ma*; *tam antam*, *su vho*, *e āmase* icc etā pañcamivibhattiyō nāma; *eyga eygn̄i*, *eyyāsi eygātha*, ⁵*eyyāmi eygāma*; *etha eram*, *etho eyyāvho*^b, *eyyām̄i eygāmhe* icc etā sattamivibhattiyō nāma; *a u*, *e ttha*, *a mha*; *ttha re*, *ttha vho*, ^c*i mhe* icc etā parokkhāvibhattiyō nāma; *ā u*, *o ttha*, *a^d mha*^e; *ttha tthuṇi*, *se vhaṇi*, *im̄ mhase* icc etā hiyyattanivibhattiyō nāma; *ī nū*, *o ttha*, *a mha*^f; *ā u*, *se vham*, *a mhe* icc etā ¹⁰ajjatanivibhattiyō nāma; *ssati ssanti*, *ssasi ssatha*, *ssām̄i ssāma*; *ssale ssante*, *ssase ssavhe*, *ssām̄i ssāmhe* icc etā bhavissantivibhattiyō nāma; *ssā ssām̄su*, *sse ssatha*, *ssām̄i ssamhā^g*; *ssatha ssin̄isn*, *ssase ssavhe*, *ssām̄i ssamhase^h* icc etā kālatipattivibhattiyō nāma. Sabbāsam etāsam vibhattinām̄ ²yāni yāni pubbakāni cha padāni, ¹⁵tāni tāni parassapadāni nāma, yāni yāni pana parāni cha padāni, tāni tāni attanopadāni nāma. Tattha parassapadāni vattamānā cha pañcamiyō cha sattamiyo cha parokkhā cha hiyyattaniyo cha ajjataniyo cha bhavissantiyo cha kālātipattiyo chā ti atṭhā-cattālīsavidhāniⁱ honti, tathā itarāni, sabbāni tāni piṇḍitāni ²⁰channavutividhāni. Parassapadānam attanopadānañ ca ^jdve dve padāni paṭhama-majjhīm'-uttamapurisā nāma. Te vattamānādisu cattāro cattāro atṭhannām̄ vibhattinām̄ vasena dvat-tiṁsa, piṇḍitāni parīmāṇān' eva^h. ⁴Dvīsu dvīsu padesu paṭhamām̄ paṭhamām̄ ekavacanām̄, dutiyām̄ dutiyām̄ bahuvacanām̄. Tatra ²⁵vattamānavibhattinām̄ *ti anti*, *si tha*, *mi ma* icc etāni parassapadāni, *te ante*, *se vhe*, *e mhe* icc etāni attanopadāni. Parassapad'-attanopadesu pi *ti anti* iti paṭhamapurisā, *si tha* iti majjhīmapurisā, *mi ma* iti uttamapurisā, *te ante* iti paṭhamapurisā, *se vhe* iti majjhīmapurisā, *e mhe* iti uttamapurisā. Paṭhama-majjhīm'-³⁰uttamapurisesu pi *ti* iti ekavacanām̄, *anti* iti bahuvacanan ti evam̄ ekavacana-bahuvacanāni kamato ḡeyyāni. Evam̄ sesāsu vibhattisu parassapadattanopada-paṭhamamajjhīmuttarapuris'-ekavacanabahuvacanāni ḡeyyāni.

¹ § 896—903 (Ke 425—432). ² (Ke 408, 409), *infra* 16^{5—20}. ³ (Ke 410) *infra* 16^{21—23}. ⁴ *infra* 16^{24—20²¹.}

^a C^e oñi-ajjō, B^e oñi-ajjō. ^b B^e eyyāvho. ^c (B^e im̄). ^d B^e am̄. ^e C^eB^m ubique mha. ^f C^eB^m ssām̄ha (*et ssām̄hase* non raro). ^g C^e oattaīsa^o. ^h sic C^eB^mns, leg. tap-parīmāṇān' eva?

Tattha vibhattī ti ken' atṭhena vibhatti: kālādivasena dhātvattham vibhajatī ti vibhatti, syādihi nāmikavibhattihi saha sabbasaṅgāhakavasena^a pana sakatha-paratthādibhede atthe vibhajatī ti vibhatti, kammādayo vā kārake ekavacana-bahu-vacanavasena vibhajatī ti vibhatti; vibhajitabbā nāṇenā ti pi 5 vibhatti, vibhajanti atthe ¹etāyā ti pi vibhatti; atha vā sati pi jinasāsane avibhattikaniddese sabbena sabbam vibhattihi vinā atthassāniddisitabba visesena vividhena vā ākārena bhajanti sevanti nām pañḍitā ti vibhatti. Tattha ²avibhattikaniddesa-lakkhaṇam vadāma saha payoganiḍassanādīhi: 10

Avibhattikaniddeso nāmikesūpalabbhati,

nākhyātesū ti viññeyyam; idam ettha nidassanam: 2

³"nigrodho va mahārukko thera vādānam uttamo

anūnaṁ^b anadhikañ ca^c kevalam jinasāsanam". 2^b

Tatra *thera* iti avibhattiko niddeso, therānaṁ ayan ti *thero*, 15
ko so; vādo, theravādo aññesam vādānam uttamo ti ayam
attho veditabbo.

⁴"Kāyo te sabba sovaṇṇo" icc ādimhi pi nāmike

avibhattikaniddeso gahetabbo nayaññunā. 3

⁵'Avibhattikaniddeso nanv ākhyāte pi dissati 20

⁵"bho khāda piva" icc atra' vade yo koci codako. 4

Yadi evam, maten' assa bhaveyya avibhattikam

bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi padam pi, na hi tam^d tathā; 5

bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi si-galopena vuccati,

tathā khādā ti ādīni ⁶hilopena pavuccare. 6 25

Evam avibhattikaniddeso ākhyātesu na labbhati, nāmesu yeva labbhati. Tatrā pi ⁷"atṭha ca puggala dhammadasā te" ti ettha ⁸chandavasena *puggala* iti rassakaraṇam daṭṭhabbam, na ⁹"Kakusandha Koṇāgamano ca Kassapo" ti ettha *Kaku-sandha* iti avibhattikaniddeso viya avibhattikaniddeso daṭṭhabbo; 30
¹⁰"bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno

¹ = etāya saddajātiyā, ns. ² (Kaś I 4: 3). ³ Dīp 5: 52^b, Kva 5²^c.

⁴ Pv 4^a (Pva 11¹⁴). ⁵ ... ⁶ (Ke 481). ⁷ Vv 617^c. ⁸ (Vva 233⁵). ⁹ [S II 11^{1c}] Th 490^c (ns: tam ariyasampagham n̄huik ta-akkharā lvan sa kai' sui¹ Kakusandha n̄huik ka-akkharā lañ³ gāthāpāda mha lvan eñ¹). ¹⁰ Vin III 189^b (Sp).

^a (Bm esaṅgāhavasena). ^b (ns anūnañ ca). ^c ita CēBemns Kva; Dīp: anūnañ anadhikañ c'eva [metr: - - - - - - -]. ^d (Bc na h'idañ).

vā" ti ettha pana *bhikkhu* ti idaṇi 'bhikkhumhi' ti vattabbatta bhumme paccattan ti pi, adīṭhavibhāttikaniddeso^a ti pi vattum yujjati^b; 'chandavasena katarassattā tāni padāni avibhāttikāniddesapakkham pi bhajanti' ti vattum na yujjati.

5 Tattha parassapadānī ti parassa-atthabhūtāni padāni parassapadānī. Etth' uttamapurisesu attano-atthesu pi *attano-padavohāro* na kariyati;

10 'kiñcāpi attano-atthā purisā uttamavhayā,
tatha pi itaresānam ussannattā va tabbasa
tabbohāro imesānam porānehi niropito. 7

Attanopadānī ti attano-atthabhūtāni padāni attanopadānī.
Ettha pana 'paṭhama-majjhimapurisesu parass'-atthesu pi *parassapadavohāro* na kariyati;

15 paṭhama-majjhimā ²c'e te parassatthā, tatha pi ca
itaresām nirūjhattā tabbohārassa saceato,
imassa pan' imesānam pubbavohāratāya ea
tatha saṅkaradosassa haraṇathāya so ayanī
attanopadavohāro esam āropito dhuvām. 9

20 — *Parassapadasaññādisaññāyo* bahukā idha
porānehi katattā tā sa[mal]ññā porānikā matā. • 10

Tasmā idha paṭhamapurisādīnaṃ tiṇṇām purisānam vacanātthām na pariyesāma, ³rūḥiyā hi porānehi *tyādinām purisa-saññā* vihitā.

Ekavacana-bahuvacanesu pana ekass' atthassa vaca-
25 nam ekavacanām, bahunnam athānam vacanām bahuvacanām; atha vā bahutte pi sati samudāyavasena vā^c jātivasena vā cittena sampiṇḍetvā^d ekikatass' atthassa ekassa viya vacanām pi ekavacanām, bahutte nissitassa nissayavohārena vuttassa nissayavasena ekassa viya vacanām pi ekavacanām, ekat-
30 talakkhaṇena bavhatthānam ekavacanām viya vacanām pi ekavacanām; abahutte pi sati atta-garukārāpariccheda-mātikānu-sandhinaya-pucchāsabhāgī-puthucittasamāyoga-puthuāramma-navasena ekatthassa bahunnam viya vacanām bahuvacanām,

¹ Mmd 408, 409 (Mmd C^e 341²⁹ 342⁷). ² = ce ete, ns. ³ cf. 55¹⁰; ⁴= pasiddharūhi a¹ phrañ¹, ns

^a ita Bemns; Ce adīṭhavibhāttikātā vā avibhāttikaniddeso. ^b Bens ad. tattha pana. ^c Bens om. ^d C^eB^c sampiṇḍitvā.

tathā "ye ye bahavo tamnivasa-tamputta"-saṃkhatass' ekat-thassa^a rūḥivasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' athassa aññen' atthena ekabhidhanavasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' athassa nissitavasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' athassa 5 ārammanābheda-kiccabhedavasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam. Evam imehi akarehi ekamhi vattabbe ekamhi viya ca vattabbe ekavacanam, bahumhi vattabbe bahumhi viya ca vattabbe bahuvacanam hoti ti dāṭhabbam.¹ *Puthuvacanam anekavacanan* ti ca imass' eva nāmam.

10

Vacanesu ayam attho nām'-akhyātavibhettinam

vasena adhigantabbo sāsanatthagavesinā;

11

tasmā tadatthaviññāpanattham idha namikappayogehi sah' evākhyātappayoge pavakkhamā^b. *Rāja agacchati, sahayo me agacchati*, ^c"ekam cittam" icc evamadayo ekass' athassa ekava- 15 canappayoga; *rajanō agacchanti, sahāyā me ḍagacchanti*, ^d"na me dessa ubho puttā", dve tūpi icc evamadayo bahutthānam bahuvacanappayoga; ^e"sa sena mahatī ūsi; ^fbahujjano pasanno 'si; ^gsabbo tam jano ocināyatu; ^hitthigumbassa pavarā; ⁱbud-dhassāham vatthayugam adāsim; ^jdvayañ vo bhikkhave deses- 20 sāmī^k; ^lpemam mahantam ratanattayassa kare pasādañ ca naro avassam"; *bhikkhusaṅgho, balakago*, ^m"devanikayo", *ariyagāṇo* icc evamadayo *dvikām, tikam* icc adayo ca samudāyavasena bavhatthanam ekavacanappayogā, katthaci pana idisesu thanesu bahuvacanappayoga pi dissanti, tathā hi ⁿ"pūjīta 25 ḡatīsamṛghehi; ^odevakaya samāgata; ^psabbe te devanikaya; ^qdve dve va samṛghā; ^r"tiṇi dvikāni; cattari navakāni" icc evamadayo payoga pi dissanti, ime ekavacanavasena vattab- bassa samudāyassa bahusamudāyavasena bahuvacanappayogā 30 ti gahetabbā, saṅgayhamana ca bavhatthabahuvacane saṅgaham gaechanti visuñ yeva vā, tasma bahusamudāyapekkhabahuva-canā^s ti etesam nāmam veditabbam; ^t"pāṇam na hane;

¹ Pariccheda 5 init. ² Dhs § 111 (As 154¹⁹). ³ Cp I 9; 53a (Ja VI 570²⁹).

⁴ J VI 581¹⁶. ⁵ J VI 329². ⁶ J VI 4¹⁹. ⁷ J VI 473⁴. ⁸ ...¹¹. ⁹ S IV 67¹¹ ¹⁰ ...¹². ¹¹ A I 63³⁰. ¹² J V 304¹⁹. ¹³ D II 254⁸. ¹⁴ ...¹⁵. ¹⁵ ...¹⁶. ¹⁶ cf. As 37³⁰, 38; 184³² (Vin V 137³⁵). ¹⁷ Sn 394a.

^a B_ens ekass' athassa. ^b ita C_eBemns. ^c B_ens bavhatthānam. ^d C_eBm desissāmi. ^e B_ens dukāni. ^f B_ens "apekkhabahu" cf. 19²³.

¹sasso saṃpajjati” iec evamādayo jātivasena bavhatthānam ekavacanappayoga, tabbhavasamaññena bavhatthānam ekavacanappayogā ti pi vattūm vattati; ²“nāgam rāṭhassa pūjitaṃ;

³Savatthī saddhā ahosi pasannā” iec evamādayo nissayavasena
⁵ bavhatthānam⁴ nissayavoharena vuttānam ekavacanappayogā; *tilakkhaṇam*, *kusalākusalam*, ⁵“viññānappaccaya namarupam na-
marūpappaccaya sajayatanam; ⁶dhammavinayo; ⁷Citta-Seno ca
gandhabbo; ⁸ratinandiyā^b asati agatigati na hoti agatigatiya
asati cutūpapāto na hoti” iec evamādayo ekattalakkhaṇena
¹⁰ bavhatthānam ekavacanappayogā; ⁹“evam mayam gaṇhāma;
“umhakam pakati; ¹⁰padhānan ti kho Meghiya vadamanam ki-
ti vadeyyāma” iec evamādayo ekass’ athassa attavasena
bahuvacanappayogā; ¹¹“te manussā tam bhikkhum etad avocum
bhuñjatha bhante ti; ¹²aham manussesu manussabhūta ab-
¹⁵ bhāgatānāsanakam adāsim” iec evamādayo ekass’ athassa
¹³garukaravasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁴“appaccaya dhamma,
asampkhata dhammā” iec evamādayo ekass’ athassa aparic-
chedavasena bahuvacanappayogā aniyatasampkhavasena^c ba-
huvacanappayogā vā; keci pana ‘desanāsotapātavasena bahu-
²⁰ vacanappayogā’ ti pi vadanti, tam na gahetabbam, nā hi
Tathāgato satisampajñañarahito dhammam deseti, yutti ca na
dissati ‘mātikāyam pucehāyam vissajjane ca ti tisu pi ṭhanesu
appaceayadidhamme desento sattha punappunam bahuvacanav-
asena desanāsote patitva dhammam deseti’ ti; ¹⁵“katame
²⁵ dhammā appaceaya” iec evamādayo ekass’ athassa matikānu-
sandhinayena bahuvacanappayoga; ¹⁶“ime dhammā appaceaya”
iec evamādayo ekass’ athassa ¹⁶puechanusandhinayena bahu-
vacanappayoga; ¹⁷“katame dhamma no parāmāsa: te dhamme
ṭhapetva avasesū kusalākulāvyakata dhamma” iec evamādayo
³⁰ ¹⁸ekass’ athassa puechasabbhāgena bahuvacanappayoga; ¹⁹“atthi
bhikkhave aññe va dhamma gambhirā duddasā duranubodha

¹ cf. Kas I 2: 58. ² J VI 490^b. ³ ⁴ Vin I 11¹¹. ⁵ (A I 283⁸),
⁶ D II 258². ⁷ Ud 87². ⁸ ⁹ Mmd 317dd. ¹⁰ Ud 35¹². ¹¹ ¹² Vv 5ab.
¹³ Vya 24¹⁴. ¹⁴ Dhs p. 2²/³⁴ s. 1084, 1086 (ns cit. As-mṭ). ¹⁵ Dhs § 1084.
¹⁶ As 368¹². ¹⁷ Dhs § 1176. ¹⁸ As 385¹. ¹⁹ D I 12¹⁹.

^a sic C^eBm; B^c payattanam: ns: nissayavasena vuttānam bavhatthānam.
^b ita C^eBmns ns: i nhuik ratinandiyā rhi kra eñ¹; akhyū¹ pañ² nhuik rati,
akhyū¹ nhuik nati rhi kra eñ¹, nati rhi sañ mā yuttatarau. ^c C^eBmns amyamitao.

santā pañita atakkavacara nipiṇa pañditavedaniya ye Tathagato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti"^a ti ayam ekass' atthassa ¹puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammanavasena bahuvacanappayogo^b; ²"ekam samayam Bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmīm Mahāvane; ³santi puttā Videhānam Dighāvū ⁵raṭṭhavadḍhano te rajjam karayissanti Mithilayam pajapati"^c iec evamādayo saddā "ye ye bahavo tamnivāsa-tamputta"-samkhātass' ekatthassa rūlhivasena bahuvacanappayoga; ⁴"Sariputta-Moggallāne"^d āmantesi: gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā Kitāgirīm gantvā Assaji-Punabbasukanam bhikkhūnam Kitāgirisma ¹⁰pabbajaniyakammanam karotha tumhākam ete saddhivihārino ti; ⁵kacei vo kulaputtū; ⁶"etha vyaggħā nivattavho" iec evamādayo ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekabhidhanavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ⁷"mañcā ukkuṭṭhim karonti" iec evamādayo ekass' atthassa nissitavasena bahuvacanappayoga; ⁸"cattaro ¹⁵satipaṭṭhana" ti ayam ārammañabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo ⁹"cattaro sammappadhānā" ti ayam pana kiccabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo. Tattha ekatthekavacanam samudāyapekkhekavacanam jātyapekkhekavacanam tannissayapekkhekavacanam ekattalakkhaṇekavaca- ²⁰nan ti pañcavidham ekavacanam bhavati; ettha pana jātyapekkhekavacanam atthato sāmaññapekkhekavacanam eva ti daṭṭhabbam; bavhatthabahuvacanam bahuvacanamudāyapekkhabahuvacanam attabahuvacanam garukārabahuvacanam aparicedabahuvacanam matikanusandhinayabahuvacanam puccha- ²⁵nusandhinayabahuvacanam pucchāsabhāgabahuvacanam puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammanabahuvacanam tannivasa bahuvacanam tamputtabahuvacanam ekabhidhanabahuvacanam tannissitapekkhabahuvacanam arammañabhedabahuvacanam kiccabhedabahuvacanam ti pannarasavidham bahuvacanam ³⁰bhavati. Iec evam vīśadhbā sabbani ekavacana-bahuvacanani saṅgahitāni. Atr' idam [tam]^e-pañivavatthanam:

ekatthe-d'-ekavacanañ c' itarasm' itaram pi ca
samudāya-jati-ekattalakkhaṇekavaco pi ca

^a (Sv I 99). ^b D II 253². ^c J VI 62¹ (Ja). ^d Vin II 12². ^e cf. M I 206², 463³. ^f J II 358¹ (Ja). ^g cf. mañcah krosanu. ^h Vin III 93⁶.

^a Be tathagata . . . desenti. ^b CEBM eppayoga. ^c CEBM "Moggalane.
^d BE ns om. ^e (ns om. -d-, cf. 20⁴).

	sāṭhakathe piṭakasmī ^a paṭhe pāyena dissare;	12
	garumhi c' attan' ekasmī ^b bahuvacanakam̄ pana	
	pāliyam̄ appakam̄, aṭṭhakathā-ṭikasū tam̄ bahum̄.	13
5	Tatha hi bahukam̄ d ^b -ekavacanam̄ yeva pāliyam̄	
	garumhi c' attan' ekasmī ^b , idam ettha nidassanam̄:	14
	¹ "namo te purisūjañña namo te purisuttama	
	tava sasanam agamma patto 'mhi amatañ padam̄" —	15
	icc evamādayo pāṭhā bahudha jinasasane	
	dissantī ti vijāneyya vidvā akharacintako;	16
10	satisayam̄ garukarārahassā pi mahesino	
	ekavacanayogena niddeso dissate yato,	17
	tato vohārakusalo kareyy' atthānurūpato	
	ekavacanayogam̄ vā itaram̄ vā sumedhaso.	18
	Payena tam̄nivasañhi bahuvacanakam̄ ṭhitam̄,	
15	tam̄putte appakam̄, tannissay' ekavacanam̄ pi ca,	19
	puthucittāparicchedā-mātikāsandhiādisu	
	bahuvacanakañ ca pi appakan ti pakāsaye,	20
	ekābhidhānato kicca tathā gocarato pi ca	
	bahuvacanakam̄ tam̄nissitapekkhañ ca appakam̄ —	21
20	icc evam̄ sappayogan tu ñatvana vacanadvayam̄	
	kātabbo pana voharo yathāpāli vibhāvina.	22
	Idani kālādivasena ākhyātappavattim̄ dipayissāma. Kāla-kāraka-	
	² -purisaparidipakam̄ ³ kiriyālakkhañam̄ ākhyātikam̄.	

Tatra kālam iti^c atitānāgata-paccuppannavasena tayo
25 kala, atitānagata-paccuppannāñatti-parikappa-kalatipattivasena
pana cha; te ekeka tipurisaka.

Vuttappakārakalesu yadidam vattate yato
ākhyatikam̄, tato tassa kāladipanata matā. 23
Kārakam̄ iti kamma-kattu-bhava, te hi upacāra-mukhya-sa-
30 bhāvavasena karonti karañan ti ca^d kāraka ti [ca] vuccanti;
te ca yathākkam̄ kiriyanimitta-tam̄sadhaka-tam̄sabhāvā ti
veditabba.

Kammañ katta ca bhāvo ca ice evam̄ kārakā tidhā,
vibhattippaccayā ettha vuttā nāññatra saccato: 24

¹ ccf. Sn 544ab, S III 91¹, A V 325²). ² 21¹² sqq. ³ 24⁴⁰ sqq.

^a CēBems piṭakam̄hi. ^b ins om. -d-. ^c Bems kālan ti . . . kārakan ti.
^d = karonti kun eñ¹ iti ca , i sui¹ so anak kroñ¹ karañam̄ ¹ khañ³ | iti
ca kroñ¹ . . ; supra 10²³, etc.

<i>paribhaviviyati</i> ec adi kamme sijjhanti kārake		
<i>sambhavati</i> ti adini sijjhare kattukarake	25	
<i>vibhaviviyati</i> iec adi bhave sijjhanti kārake,		
tividhen' evam ^a etesu vibhattippaccaya mata.	26	
Karakattayamuttam̄ yaṁ ākhyātām̄ n'atthi sabbaso,	5	
tasmā taddipanattam̄ pi tassākhyātassa bhāsitam̄;	27	
kārakattan tu bhavassa sace pi na samiritaṁ		
kārakalakkhaṇe, 'tena bhāvena ca avatthunā	28	
kriyānippatti n' atthi' ti yutūto pi ca n'atthi tam̄,		
tathā py ākhyātike tassa tabbohāro Niruttiyam̄	10	
patiṭṭhitayanayo vā ti mantva amhehi bhasito.	29	

Puriso ti ekavacana-bahuvacanakā paṭhamā-majjhim'-uttama-purisa. Tattha paṭhamapuriso ākhyātāpadena tulyadhidikaraṇe sādhakavācāke vā kammavācāke vā *tumhām̄hasaddavaṇijite* paccattavacanabhūte nāmamhi ¹"abhinibaro samijjhati; ²bodhi 15 vuccati catusu maggesu nājan" ti adisu viya payujjamāne pi, taṭṭhānīyatte sati ³"bhāsatī vā karoti vā; ⁴Piliyakkho ti mām̄ vidu; ⁵vucaṭī ti vacanan" ti adisu viya apayujjamāne pi sabbadhatūhi paro hoti. Katthaei pana pālippadese nāmassa appayuttattā paṭhamapurisappayogattho duranubodho bhavati, 20 yathā: ⁶"dukkhan te vedayissami tattha assāsayantu man" ti; tathā hi ettha 'pādā' ti pāṭhaseso, ⁷tasmiṁ 'dukkhasāsanāroceane vattum avisahanavasena kilamantam̄ mām̄ devassa ubho pādā assasentu, vissattho kathehī ti mām̄ vadathā' ti adhippayo ca bhavati.

25

Adhippayo sudubbodho yasmā vijjati pāliyam̄,
tasmā upaṭṭhaham̄ gaṇhe garuṁ garumataṁ vidū. 30
"Tatr" imāni *bhudhātādhikāratta bhidhatuvatasena* nidaśanapā-dani: so *paribhavati* · *te paribhavanti*, *paribhavati* · *paribhavanti*; *sapatto abhibhavīgate*, ⁸"sabbā vity anubhūyate", *abhibhavīgatē* 30 *auubhūggate* ti. Yattha sati pi nāmassa sādhakavācākatte apacattavacanattā ākhyātāpadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, tattha kammavacakam̄ paccattavacanabhūtam̄ tulyadhidikaraṇapadaṁ paṭicea paṭhamapurisādayo tayo labbhati, tam̄ yatha:

¹ By 2, 591. ² Mhv 1¹⁸. ³ Dhp 1d. ⁴ J VI 77²³. ⁵ ... ⁶ J VI 492¹⁹.
⁷ Ja VI 492³⁰, cod. Bd. ⁸ = tasmiṁ garnimatagaṇhanupaye, ns. ⁹ ... (Kev 21).

^a Bc tividhesv evam.

*paribhaviyate puriso Devadatṭena, paribhavīyase tvaṇi Devadatṭena · paribhavīyāmhe mayaṇi akusalehi dhammehi.*¹ Ettha panidam vacanam na vattabbam: "nindanti tuṭhim āśinan" ti adisu sati pi namassa kammavācakatte apaccattavačanatta 5 akhyātāpadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati ti paṭhamapurisup-patti na siya' ti. Kasmā' ti ce: "nindanti tuṭhim āśinan" ti ādisu 'janā' ti aijaharitabbassa sadhakavacakassa nāmassa sad-dhim akhyātāpadena tulyādhikaraṇabhāvassa icchitatta. Evam uttaratrā pi nayo. Majjhimapuriso akhyātāpadena tulyadhi-10 karaṇe sadhakavācake vā kammavācake va paccattavačana-bhūte *tumhasadda* payujjamāne pi taṭṭhāniyatte^a sati apayuj-jamāne pi sabbadhatūhi paro hoti: *Ivaṇi atibhavasi · tumhe atibhavatha, atibhavasi · atibhavatha, Ivaṇi paribhavīyase Devadatṭena · tumhe paribhavīyavhe, paribhavīyase · paribhavīyavhe.*

15 Yattha sati pi *tumhasadda* sādhakavācakatte apaccattava-čanattā akhyātāpadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, na tattha majjhimapuriso hoti, itare pana dve honti · kammavācakam paccattavačanabhatam tulyādhikaraṇapadam paṭiceca, tam yathā: *tayā abhibhavīyate sapatto, tayā abhibhavīyete ahaṇi.* Utta mapu-20 riso akhyātāpadena tulyādhikaraṇe sādhakavācake va kamīma-vācake vā paccattavačanabhūte *amhasadda* payujjamāne pi taṭṭhāniyatte sati apayujjamāne pi sabbadhatūhi paro hoti: *ahaṇi paribhavāni · mayaṇi paribhavama, paribhavāni · paribhavama, ahaṇi paribhavīyāni akusalehi dhammehi · mayaṇi pari-25 bhavīyāma, paribhavīyāni · paribhavīyāma.* Yattha sati pi *umhasadda* sādhakavācakatte apaccattavačanattā akhyātā-padena tulyādhikaraṇata na labbhati, na tattha uttamapuriso hoti, itare dve pana honti · kammavācakam paccattavačanabhū-tam tulyādhikaraṇapadam paṭiceca, tam yathā: *mayaṇi anubhavi-30 yate sampatti, mayaṇi abhibhavīyase tvaṇi.* Evaṁ yattha yattha sādhakavacakānam vā kammavācakānam vā nāmādinām paccattavačanabhūtānam akhyātāpadehi tulyādhikaraṇatte laddhe, tattha tattha paṭhamapurisādayo labbhanti; tasmā nāmādinām paccattavačanabhūtānam tulyādhikaraṇabhāvo yeva paṭhamā-35 purisādinām uppattiyā kāraṇam.

¹ Dhp. 227.

^a — thai *tumhasadda* eñ¹ ara eñ¹ aphrac sañ, ns.

¹Dvinnam tiṇṇam̄ va purisānam̄ ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo. Etth' ekābhidhānam̄ nāma ekato abhidhanam̄ eka-kaṭābhidhānañ ca, tañ ca kho casaddappayoge yeva 'aca-saddappayoge bhinnakalabhidhane taggahaṇābhāvato. *Tumhe atthakusalā bhavatha, mayam atthakusala bhavāma* iec evama-⁵ dayo tappayogā. Tattha *tumhe atthakusala bhavatha* iec etasmim̄ vohāre 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi: tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā' ti evam̄ dvinnam̄ ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo; *mayam atthakusalā bhavāma* iec etasmim̄ pana 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavami: ¹⁰ mayam atthakusalā bhavāma' ti va 'tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāma' ti vā evam̄ pi dvinnam̄ ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo, 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāma' ti vā evam̄ tiṇṇam̄ ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo. Aparo pi atthanayo vuṭṭcati: 'tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: ²⁰ tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā' ti va 'ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: mayam atthakusalā bhavāma' ti vā iminā nayena anekappabhedo atthanayo. Evam̄ sesāsu vibhattisu pañcamī-sattamiyādisu paro puriso gahetabbo, sabbesu ca kiriyāpadesu bavhatthavācakesu bahuvacanantesu, na pana ²⁵ bahuvacanantesu pi 'ekass' attano vācakesu garukātabbass' ekass' atthassa vācakesu ca kiriyāpadesu. Ettha codanasandipaniyo imā gāthā:

'tvañ ca bhavasi so eā pi bhavati' iec adi bhasane
 "tumhe bhavatha" iec adi paro poso katham̄ siyā, ³¹ ³⁰
 'ahañ bhavāmi so eā pi bhavati' iec adi bhasane
 "mayam̄ bhavāma" iec ādi uttamo ca katham̄ siya. ³²

Ettha ca vuccate:

paccā vutto paro nāma saññaya paṭipāṭiyā,
 evam̄ pana gahetabbo paropurisanamako^b: ³³ ³⁵

^a Ke 411) § 868. ^b (16th, 18^{th-19}

^a C^eBm om. ^b ita C^eB mas + = paropuris mañ sañ, ns.

paṭhamamhā paro nāma majjhimo uttamo pi ca,
 majjhimamhā paro nāma uttamo puriso ruto. 34
 Evan tu gahaṇam̄ h' ettha vohārassānulomakam̄,
 doso tadanulomamhi gahaṇasmīm̄ na vijjati, 35
 5 "tvañ ca bhadde sukhī hohi eso eā pi mahāmigo"
 iti pāṭho yato diṭṭho, tasما evam̄ vademase; 36
 "tumhe dve sukhitā hothā" iec attho tattha dissati.
 Evam py āyam̄^a nayo vutto attano matiyā mama;
 attano mati kiñcāpi kathitā sabbadubbalā,
 10 tathā pi nayam adāya kathitattā akopyā. 37
 "Dhammena raijām̄ kārentam̄ raijāhā pabbājayittha mām̄
 tvañ ca jānapadā c' eva negamā ca samāgatā; 38^b
 "ahañ ca Maddidevi ca Jāli-Kaphajinā c' ubho
 aññamaññam̄ sokanuda vasama assame tadā" 38^c
 15 etā gāthā pi etassa athassa pana sadhika,
 'ettakenā pi etāhi^b attho supakaṭo siyā; 39
 evam̄ viññūhi viññeyyam̄, bahunā bhāsitena kim̄:
 ākārena manāpena kathane yena kenaci
 na virujjhati ce attho, tam̄ pamaṇam̄^d sudhimatam̄. 40
 20 Purisattayato eso paropurisanāmako
 nūpalabbhati paccekam̄, tadantogadhako^e v' ayam̄^f 41
 pāṭavatthāya^e sotūnam̄ voharatthesu sabbaso
 visum̄ alabbhamāno pi labbhamāno va uddhaṭo. 42

Samkhepato p' ettha purisappavatti evam̄ upalakkhitabbā:
 25 amhavacanatthe uttamo, tumhavacanatthe majjhimo, aññesam̄
 vacanatthe paṭhamo ti.

Tyādīnaṁ purisasaññā yasmai vuttā, tato idam̄
 "tabhant" ākhyātikam̄ ñeyyam̄ purisaparidipakam̄. 43
 Evam̄ sabbathā pi ākhyātikassa kāla-kāraka-purisaparidipanatā
 30 vuttā. Kiriyālakkhaṇan ti ettha kathaṁ ākhyātikassa kiriyā-
 lakkhaṇatā veditabbā:

¹ J III 186¹. ² Ja III 186²⁰. ³ J VI 587¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁴ Cp I 9; 44. ⁵ i.e. sudhī
 sudhina kōñ¹ so paññā rhi sañ mataṁ eñ¹, ns. ⁶ = thuñ tī ca so vibhat
 aeham¹ rhi so, ns.

^a Be py ayam̄. ^{b-b} ita C^c, B^m om.; Bⁿs tāsu vuttanayen' eva,
^c ita B^m (<"ato) C^c; Bⁿs "ato. ^d ita Bⁿs; B^m vāyam̄, C^c p'ayam̄,
 e cf. 30²². ^f C^c upurisaparidipakam̄.

'lakkhiyati kriyay' etam, kriyā va assa lakkhaṇam'
kriyālakkhaṇatā evam veditabbā; tathā hi ca 44
"gacchati" ecādikam sutva kriyasandipanam padam
'ākhyātikan' ti dhirehi ākhyātaññūhi lakkhitam^a. 45
Lakkhaṇam hoti nāmassa yathā sattābhidhānatā,
kriyabhidhānatā evam ākhyātass' eva lakkhaṇam. 46
Atthato pana etassa kriyāvacakata idha
lakkhaṇam iti viññeyyam lakkhaṇaññūhi lakkhitam: 47
"kim karosi" ti puṭṭhassa "pacāmī" ecādina "aham"
pativācaya dānena kriyavācakata matā. 48 19

Ebam ākhyātikassa kriyālakkhaṇatā veditabba. Idani kalesu vibhattippavatti evam veditabbā:

¹paccuppannamhi kālasmiṃ vattamāna pavattati,
²āsiṭṭh'-āṇapānatthesu paccuppannamhi pañcamī, 49
³paccuppanne parikappānumatyatthesu sattami; 15
⁴apaccakkhe atitamhi parokkhā sampavattati,
⁵hiyyopabhutikālasmiṃ atitamhi pavattati
paccakkhe vā apaceakkhe hiyyattaniruttitā^b, 51
⁶ajjappabhutikālasmiṃ atitamhi pavattati
paccakkhe vā apaceakkhe samip' ajjatanavhayā; 52 20
⁷anāgate bhavissanti kālasmiṃ sampavattati;
⁸kriyātipannamattamhi 'tite kālātipattika
— "anāgate pi hoti ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā. 53

Ebam kalesu vibhattippavattim nātva, ye te suttantesu vicitta suvisada-vipula-tikhiṇabuddhivisayabhūtā payogā dissanti, tesu 25 pāṭavam icchante hi (yādikkamena vuccamānā kriyāpadamāla sallakkhitabbā:

bhavati bhavanti, bhavasi bhavatha, bhavami bhavama;
bhavate bhavante, bhavase bhavavhe, bhave ¹⁰*bhavamhe*^c.

Ayaṃ aññayogādirahitā kriyāpadamāla. Dissanti ca suttantesu 30 atthasambhave pi aññayogādirahitāni kriyāpadāni, seyyathidam:
¹¹"sabbe saṃkhārā anieca ti yadā paññaya passati; ¹²yam mām bhaṇasi sārathi; ¹³aññam sepaṇṇim^d gacchāmi" ecē evamādini

^a § 872 (Ke 416). ^b § 880 (Ke 417). ^c § 881 (Ke 418). ^d § 885 (Ke 419).
^e § 886 (Ke 420). ^f § 887 (Ke 421). ^g § 892 (Ke 423). ^h § 895 (Ke 424).
ⁱ § 895 (vrtti). ^j cf. Kev 480, Senart *ad loc.* ¹¹ Dhp 277^{ab}, ¹² J VI 19^a, ¹³ J I 174¹⁰.

^a Be saññitam. ^b sic CēBemns; Bm hiyyattamruttivā tā i: hiyyattamruttī gatā?. ^c CēBemns bhavamhe. ^d ns: sepaṇṇi nhuik miggahit kye sañ-

etass' atthassa paridipaniya^a kiriyapadamāla. Ettha tividho kiriyapadesu yogo; *tayogo mayogo* aññayogo ca. Tattha majjhimapurisā *tayogavasena* gahetabbā, uttampurisā *mayogavasena*, pañhamapurisā aññayogavasena. *Tyādinam* ettha 5 patipatiya ayam anugiti:

aññayogena pañhamā, *tayogena tu majjhimā,*

mayogen' uttamā honti gahetabbā vibhāvina.

54

Sotūnam payogesu kosallattham aññayogādisahitam aparam pi kiriyapadamālam vadāma:

10 *so bhavati te bhavanti, tvañ bhavasi tumhe bhavatha, aham bhtavāni mayañ bhavāma; so bhavate te bhtavante, tvañ bhavase tumhe bhavavhe, ¹aham bhave mayañ bhavamhe^b.*

Ayam aññayogādisahita kiriyapadamāla. Dissanti ca suttantesu aññayogādisahitāni pi kiriyapadāni, seyyathidañ^c "yamp p' ayam 15 deva kumāro suppatiñhitapado idam p' imassa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhañam bhavati; ^dtass' imāni satta ratuñāni bhavanti; ^eyo dandhakāle tarati tarañiyē ca dandhati; ^ftvamp 'si acariyo mama; "aham pi dañthukamo 'smi pitaram me idhāgatamp" ice evamādīni etass' atthassa paridipaniya^g kiriyapada-20 māla. Yo *tumhasaddena* vattabbe atthe ^hnipatati na pana hoti tumhatthavācako, n' eso saddo kiriyāpadassa *tayogasahitattam* sādheti aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti; yo ca *amhasaddena* vattabbe atthe nipatati na pana hoti amhatthavācako, na so pi saddo kiriyāpadassa *mayogasahitattam* sadheti 25 aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti. Tatra *tumhasaddena* tāva vattabbe ⁱ'tthe^j ^k"na bhavañ eti puññattham Sivirūjassa dassanam; "māyasma samaggassa sañghassa bhedaya parakkami; ^l"idha bhante Bhagavā pañskukulañ dhovatū ti" ice evamādayo payogā; *amhasaddena* pana vattabbe^m ⁿ"Upali 30 tam^o mahāvīra pāde vandati satthuno; ^osāvako te mahāvīra Sarano vandati satthuno" ti ca ice evamādayo payogā. Idam etthūpalakkhitabbam: 'tvamp tumhe, aham mayan' ti atthadib-

¹ 45²¹, ² D II 17¹⁹, ³ D II 16¹⁶, ⁴ cf. Th 291-ab, ⁵ Vv 951d, ⁶ J VI 19², ⁷ = kya eñ¹, ns, ⁸ J VI 53.3², ⁹ Vin III 172²⁴, ¹⁰ Vin I 28²⁹, ¹¹ Ap 48¹², ¹² Ap 76¹,

^a ita CēBemns; paridipaniya^a = pra khrañ¹ nhunk, va eñ¹, va pra kroñ³ phrac so, ns; vide 27²⁸. ^b CēBemns bhavamhe (cf. 25²⁹). ^c cf. 26¹. ^d Bēns vattabbatthe ('Cē vattabbatte). ^e Bēns vattabbatthe. ^f ita CēBemns (tam^o ashyañ bhurañ eñ¹ · pāde tui¹ kui)

paka-tayoga-mayogato añño aññatthadipano payogo yeva aññayogo nama, tattha paṭhamapuriso bhavati ti. Yajj evam,
¹ "sabbāyasam kūṭam atippamāṇam paggayha so tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe; ² esa sutvā pasidāmi vao te isisattama" ti adisu katham,
 ettha hi majjhim'-uttamapurisasambhavo yeva dissati na tu ³ pathamapurisasambhavo ti. Vuccate: "sabbāyasam kūṭam ati-
 ppamāṇam paggayha so tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe" ti ādisu so ti ādikassa
 nāmasaddassa *tumhāmhasadda[ssattha]vācakasaddehi tiṭṭhasi* ti
 ādinam syādyantānam padānam dassanato aecantam ajjhāhar-
 ritabbehi samānādhikaraṇattā ⁴ tagguṇabhūtattā ca majjhim'- ¹⁰
 uttamapurisasambhavo samadhigantabbo. Idisesu payogesu
 syādyantānam dassanavasena avijjamānāni pi ajjhāharitabbāni
 'tvam, aham' ice ādīni padāni bhavanti; katthaci pana pari-
 puṇṇāni dissanti ⁵"sa tvam Vāṇḍkam anuppattā kathaṇi Maddi
 karissasi; ⁶ so aham vicarissāmi gāma gāmaṇi pura puran" ti ¹⁵
 ice evamādisu.

Ākhyatikassa kiriyālakkhaṇattā aliṅgabhedattā ca tiṇṇam
 liṅgāṇam sādharaṇabhāvaparidipanatthā aparam pi kiriyapa-
 damūlam vadama:

⁷ *puriso bhavati kaññā bhavati cittāṇi bhavati, purisa bhavanti* ²⁰
kaññāyo bhavanti cittāṇi bhavanti; bho purisa tvaṇi bhavasi
bhoti kaññe tvaṇi bhavasi bho citta tvaṇi bhavasi, bhavanto
purisa tumhe bhavathua bhotiyo kaññayo tumhe bhavathua
bhavanto cittāṇi tumhe bhavathua; ahaṇi puriso bhavāni
ahaṇi kaññā bhavāmi ahaṇi cittāṇi bhavāmi, mayaṇi purisa ²⁵
bhavāna mayaṇi kaññayo bhavāna mayaṇi cittāṇi bhavāna.

Esa nayo attanopadesu, sesavibhattinam sabbapadesu pi. Ayam
 ākhyatikassa tiṇṇam liṅgāṇam sādharaṇabhāvaparidipanī⁸ ki-
 riyāpadamālā va. Vutram h' etaṇ Niruttipiṭake: "kiriyālakkha-
 ᇱam ākhyatikam aliṅgabhedam" iti. Tatra aliṅgabhedam iti ko ³⁰
 attho: itthi-puma-napuṇṣakāṇam avisesattho vuccate aliṅgabhe-
 dam iti, yathā: *puriso gacchati · kaññā gacchati · cittāṇi gacchati* ti.

⁹Catudhā uddiṭṭhakiriyapadesu yathā *bhavati* ti akāraṇan-

¹ J III 146¹³, ² Sn 356ab, ³ sabbanamadvaye pubbam eva padhanam,
 pacchimam pana vacanālaṇḍkāram hū so paribhāsā kā' i nnuik ma van, ns.

⁴ J VI 507¹⁴, ⁵ Sn 192ab, ⁶ cf. 3¹², 4¹, 5¹⁵, cf. 10¹⁸

^a cf. 26¹, 19

tara/yantapadam gahetva *bhavati bhavauli bhavasi* ti ādinā kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā katā, evam *ubbhavati* ec ādini pi akāranantara/yantapadāni gahetvā *ubbhavati ubbhavanti ubbhavasi* ti ādinā kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā kātabba; *bhoti sambhoti* 5 ti ādini pana okāranantara/yantapadāni *bhāveti vibhāveti* ti adini ca ekāranantara/yantapadāni gahetva pañinayanusaren' eva padamālā kātabbā na-y-idha vuttanayānusārena. Idisesu hi thanesu duranubodhā kiriyāpadagati; ato labbhamānavasena kiriyāpadamālā kātabbā, na hi loke lokiyā sabbe dhātusadde 10 paccekam sabbehi pi channavutiyā vacanehi yojetvā vadanti, evam avadantanam pi nesam kathā aparipuṇṇā nama na hoti. Tasmā vajjetabbaṭṭhānam vajjetvā yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā kātabbā, evam pañcamiyādisu pi vibhattisu. Ayaṃ vattamānāvibhāttivasena kiriyāpadamālaniddeso.

15 Ito paṭṭhaya pana yathuddiṭṭhapadān' eva pariṇāmetva pariṇāmetvā pañcamiyādīnam mātikābhāvena gahetabbāni. Idāni pana *tayogādisahitāsahitavasena* dvidhā kiriyāpadamalayo dassessūma, kvac' ādesavasena sambhūtāni ca rūpantarāni sotūnam sukhadhāraṇatthañ c' eva purisappayoge asammo 20 hatthañ ca.

Bhavatu bhavantu, bhavāhi bhava^a · bhavatha, bhavami bhavāma; bhavataṇi bhavantaṇi, bhavassu bhavavho, bhave bhavāmase.

So bhavatu te bhavanlu, tvaṇi bhavāhi bhava^a · tumhe bhavatha, ahaṇi bhavāni mayaṇi bhavamia; so bhavataṇi te bhavantaṇi, tvaṇi bhavassu tumhe bhavavho,¹ ahaṇi bhave mayaṇi bhavāmase. Ayaṃ pañcamivibhāttivasena kiriyāpadamālaniddeso.

30 *Bhaveyya bhave · bhaveyyam, bhaveyyāsi bhaveyyātha, bhaveyyāni · bhaveyyamia bhavemiu; bhavetha bhaverāṇi, bhavetho bhaveyyavho^b, bhaveyyāṇi bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.*

So bhaveyya bhave · te bhaveyyum, tvaṇi bhaveyyāsi tumhe bhaveyyātha, ahaṇi bhaveyyāni · mayaṇi bhaveyyāma bhavemiu; so bhavetha te bhaverāṇi, tvaṇi bhavetho tumhe bhaveyyavho^b, ahaṇi bhaveyyāṇi mayaṇi bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.

Ayaṃ sattamivibhāttivasena kiriyāpadamālaniddeso.

^a (45²¹).

^b Bem ad. bhavasse. ^b Bem bhaveyyavho.

Babhuva babhuvu, babhuve babhuvittha, babhuvaṇi^a babhu-vimta; babhuvittha babhuvi^bre, babhuvittha babhuvi^bho, babluvi^cni babluvinuhe iti vā.

So babhuva te babhuvu, ¹tvaṇi babhuve tumhe babhuvittha, ²ahaṇi babhuvaṇi^a mayaṇi babhuvinha; so babhuvittha te ⁵babhuvi^bre, tvaṇi babhuvittha tumhe babhuvi^bho, ³ahaṇi babhuvi^cni^d mayaṇi babhuvinhe iti vā. Ayam parokkhāvibhat-tivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavā abhavu, abhavo abhavattha, abhavam^e abhavantha; abhavattha abhavatthuṇi, abhavase abhavavhaṇi, abhavuṇi^f ¹⁰ abhavamhase iti vā.

⁴*So abhavā ⁵te abhavu, ⁶tvaṇi abhavo tumhe abhavattha, ²ahaṇi abhavam^e mayaṇi abhavamha; so abhavattha te abha-valthuṇi, ⁷tvaṇi abhavase tumhe abhavavhaṇi, ³ahaṇi abha-viṇi^d mayaṇi abhavamhase iti vā. Ayam hiyyattanivibhatti- ¹⁵ vasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.*

Abhavi abhavu[m], abhavo abhavittha, abhavuṇi^e abhavimha; abhava abhavu, abhavase abhavivhaṇi, abhavuṇi^f abhavimhe iti vā.

¹*So abhavi te abhavuṇi, ⁶tvaṇi abhavo tumhe abhaviltha, ²⁰ ⁵ahaṇi abhavuṇi mayaṇi abhavimha; ⁴so abhava ³te abhavu^a, ⁷tvaṇi abhavase tumhe abhavivham, aham abhavam^f mayaṇi abhavimhe iti vā. Ayam ajjatanivibhattivasena kiriyapa-damalaniddeso. Ettha pana ajjatanīyā ⁸un্নি঵াচনassa īpūsumā-desavasena^h bhavatino rūpantaranī pi veditabbani, seyyathi- ²⁵ damⁱ: te bhavīṇisu sanubbhavīṇisu pabhavīṇisu parābhavīṇisu sambhavīṇisu patubhavīṇisu pañubbhavīṇisu imani akammakapadāni, paribhavīṇisu abhībhavīṇisu adhībhavīṇisu atibhavīṇisu am- bhavīṇisu samanubhavīṇisu abhīsambhavīṇisu*

— *adhībhosu* ti rupam pi yasmā dissati pāliyaṇi, ³⁰

tasmā hi nayato neyyam^j *paribhosu* ti adikamⁱ; ⁵⁵ taurāyam pali: ⁹"evamvihāriñ cāvuso bhikkhum rūpā adhibho-sum na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosī" ti — imani sakammakapadāni.

¹ (43²²). ² (46¹⁹ sqq.). ³ (46¹⁸). ⁴ (46²¹). ⁵ (45³⁴). ⁶ (46²⁴). ⁷ (45¹⁸).

⁸ § 1016 (Kc 506). ⁹ S IV 183²¹.

^a C^eB^m babhūva (*vide* 47³⁰). ^b C^eB^m babhūvi. ^c C^e abhava. ^d C^eB^m abhavi. ^e B^m abhavi. ^f C^eB^m abhava. ^g B^e abhavu. ^h ita Bem^s; C^e īpūvādesa^o, (ns; īpūsumādesavasena īpsu apru eñ¹ acvam² phrañ¹ mādesa n̄huik ma kā⁴ āgum¹).

Evam ajjataniyā *ñirvacanassa īpsūmādesavasena bhavatino rūptantarani bhavanti*. Api ca

anvabhi iti rūpam pi ajjatanyā padissati,

5 tasmā hi nayato ñeyyam *ajjhabhī* ce adikam pi ca; 56
atrāyam pāli; ¹"so tena kammena divamp samakkami^a sukhañ ca khiddāratīyo ca anvabhi" ti. Tathā anvabhi ti anu-abhi ti chedo; *anu* ti upasaggo, *abhi* ti akhyatikapadan ti daṭṭhabbam.

10 *Bhavissati bhavissanti, bhavissasi bhavissatha, bhavissami bhavissāmī; bhavissate bhavissātū, bhavissase bhavissarhe, bhavissañ bhavissamhe* iti vā.

So *bhavissati* le *bhavissanti*, *tvañ bhavissasi tumhe bhavissatha, ahañ bhavissāmī mayañ bhavissāmī;* so *bhavissale te bhavissante, tvañ bhavissase tumhe bhavissavhe, ahañ bhavissāmī mayañ bhavissāmī* iti va. Ayañ bhavissanti-15 vibhattivasena kiriyapadamālāniddeśo.

20 *Abhavissa abhavissāñsu, abhavisse abhavissatha, abhavissañ abhavissāmī;* *abhavissathā abhavissāñsu, abhavissase abhavissavhe, abhavissañ abhavissamhase* iti vā.

So *abhavissa te abhavissāñsu, tvañ abhavisse tumhe abhavissalha, ahañ abhavissañ mayañ abhavissāmī;* so *abhavissathā te abhavissāñsu, tvañ abhavissase tumhe abhavissavhe, ahañ abhavissañ mayañ abhavissamhase* iti vā.

Ayañ kālātipattivibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeśo.

25 Voharabhedakusalena subuddhinā yo
Kaccayanena kathito jinasasanattham
(yadikkamo, tadanugam kiriyāpadanam
katvā kamo *bhavatidhatuvasena* vutto.

57

Iti navānge saṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnam kosallatthaya kate saddanitippakaraṇe bhavatino kiriyā-30 padamālāvibhāgo nama dutiyo pariechedo.

III.

Ito param pavakkhāmi pakiññakavinicchayam
sappayogesu atthesu viññūnam pāṭavatthayā^b.

1

¹ D III 147²⁻¹⁰.

^a Beṁns appaggami, C^e apakkami. ^b sic Beṁns ("metri causa, pro pāṭavatthaya", ns.; C^e (coni) pāṭavatthaya viññūnam).

Tattha ¹atthuddhāro, ²atthasaddacintā, ³atthatisayayogo, ⁴sa-
mānāsamānavasena vacanasaṅgaho, ⁵āgamalakkhaṇavasena
vibhattivacanasaṅgaho, ⁶kālavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho,
⁷kālasaṅgaho, ⁸pakaraṇasāṃsandanā, ⁹vattamānādinām vaca-
natthavibhāvanā cā ti navadhā vinicchayo veditabbo. 5

Atthuddhāre tāva samanasutikapadanam atthuddhāra-
nam^a karissāma. Etthākhyātapadasaññitānam bhotisadda-bhav-
saddānam attho uddharitabbo. Tatha h' ete namikapadasañ-
ñitehi aparehi bhotisadda-bhavesaddehi samānasutikā pi asamā-
natthā c' eva honti asamānavibhāttikā ca. Sāsanasmīm hi keci 10
saddā aññamaññam samānasutikā samāna pi asamānatthā asa-
mānappavattinimittā asamānaliṅgā asamānavibhāttikā asamā-
navacanaka asamānāntā asamānakālikā asamānapadaṭatikā ca
bhavanti. Tesamp asamānatthatte ¹⁰"sabbañ hi tam jirati
dehanissitam; ¹¹appassut' ayam puriso balivaddo va jirati; 15
¹²santo tasto; ¹³pahu santo na bharati; ¹⁴santo ācikkhatte muni;
¹⁵santo sappurisā loke; ¹⁶santo saṃvijjāmāna lokasmin" ti evam-
ādayo payoga. Ettha jiratisaddadvayam yathāsambhavam na-
vabhāvapagama-vadḍhanavācakam, santosaddapañcakam yatha-
sambhavam parissamappatta-samanōpasantōpalabbhamanava- 20
cakan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamanappavattinimittatte pana
¹⁷"akataññū mittadūbhī; ¹⁸assaddho akataññū ca" ti evam-
ādayo. Ettha akataññūsaddadvayam katākatājānanajānanapa-
vattinimittam paṭī^b sambhūtattā asamānappavattinimittakan ti
daṭṭhabbam. Asamānaliṅgatte ¹⁹"sukhī hotu Pañcasikha 25
Sakko devānam indo; ²⁰tvañ ca bhadde sukhi hohi; ²¹yattha
sā upaṭhitō hoti; ²²mata me atthi sā mayā posetabbā" ti evam-
ādayo. Ettha sukhisaddadvayam sasaddadvayañ ca pum-itthi-
liṅgavasena asamānaliṅgan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamānavibhā-
tikatte ²³"ahāre udare yato; ²⁴yato pajānāti sahetudhamman" 30
ti evam ādayo. Ettha yatosaddadvayam paṭhama-pañcamivi-
bhāttisahitattā asamānavibhāttikan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asama-

¹ (31⁶ et cf. Pariccheda 14); ² (34²⁶); ³ (45¹); ⁴ (45⁸); ⁵ (48²⁴); ⁶ (49²³)
⁷ (50¹⁶); ⁸ (55⁴¹); ⁹ (58¹⁶); ¹⁰ Dhp I 11¹²; ¹¹ Dhp 152ab (Dhp); ¹² ***; ¹³ Sn 98^c,
¹⁴ M III 187³⁰; ¹⁵ J I 1129²²; ¹⁶ A I 107¹⁸ (Mp); ¹⁷ Ja IV 37¹³; ¹⁸ Dhp 97a (Dhp);
¹⁹ D II 269²⁶; ²⁰ J III 186^a; ²¹ D I 166^b; ²² ***; ²³ Sn 78^b; ²⁴ Ud 1²¹.

^a sic C^eB_m; ns atthuddhāram. ^b B_m pahi. C^e paṭi. B^e paṭicea; ns;
paṭi = evai rve¹.

navacanakatte ime payoga: ¹"yāya mātu bhato poso imam
lokam avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṁ santi^a hanti kuddho
puthujjano" ti ādisu *hantisaddo* ekavacano, ²"ime ca nūna
araññasmim migasamghāni luddakā vākūrāhi parikkhippa sob-
5 bham pātetyā tāvade vikkosamāna tippahi^b hanti nesañ varam
varan" ti ādisu pana bahuvacano; ³"sīlavā vatasampanno;
⁴etha tumhe āyasmanto sīlavā hotha; ⁵santo danto niyato
brahmācārī; ⁶santo ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti; ⁷maharaja yassassi
so; ⁸cattāro mahārāja" ti evamādisu *sīlavāsaddādayo* ekava-
10 cana-bahuvacanakā. Asamānāntatte pana, yathā samāna-
sutikānam asamānavibhattikattam vi asamānavacanattam vi
upalabbhati, te yeva payoga, tam yathā: ⁹"satam sampajānam;
¹⁰satam dhammo; ¹¹santo danto; ¹²santo sappurisa" icc evamā-
dayo. Asamānakālatte ¹³"nanu te sutam brāhmaṇa bhañ-
15 ñamāne devā na issanti purisaparakkamassa; ¹⁴te jāna param
issanti maccudheyyam suduttaran" ti evamādayo. Ettha *issanti*-
saddadvayam vattamana-bhavissantikalavasena asamānakālan
ti daṭṭhabbam, vattamāna-bhavissantivibhattivasena pana asa-
mānavibhattikan ti pi. Asamānapadajātikatte ¹⁵"sayam
20 samāhito nāgo; ¹⁶sayam abhiññaya kam uddiseyyam; ¹⁷pathe
dhāvantiyā pati; ¹⁸ekaṁsam ajinam katvā pādesu sirasa pati;
¹⁹giriṁ Cāndorānam pati" ti evamādayo. Ettha *sayamsad-*
dadvayam nāma-nipātavasena, *patisaddattayam* nam'-akhyatō-
pasaggavasena asamānapadajātikan ti daṭṭhabbam. Iminā nayena
25 sabbattha vitthāretabbam. Evam sasanusmiṁ keci sadda añ-
ñamāññam sumanasutikā samana pi asamānathā asamānappa-
pavattinimittā asamānaliṅgā asamanavibhattika asamanavaca-
naka asamananta asamānakālikā asamānapadajātikā ca bhavanti.
Etādisesu saddesu yo kiriyatpadattham^c pakaseti, na so nami-
30 kapadattham^c, yo ca namikapadattham^c pakaseti, na so kiriya-
padattham^c; evam sante pi sutisāmaññato ekattena gahetvā

¹ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹² (Mp; ns: mātupud kā³ avibhattikaniddesa, vā tatiyālopū).
² J VI 582¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ³ J VI 286³⁰. ⁴ ⁵⁶. ⁵ Dhp 142^b. ⁶ Dhp 151^d. ⁷ D II 257⁸.
⁸ D I 216⁴. ⁹ ¹⁰. ¹⁰ (Dhp 151⁹). ¹¹ (32⁷). ¹² (31¹⁷). ¹³ J III 7¹⁹⁻²⁰.
¹⁴ Dhp 86^{cd}. ¹⁵ A III 346²⁹. ¹⁶ M I 171⁶. ¹⁷ J I 308⁵. ¹⁸ Sn 1027^{cd}.
¹⁹ J IV 93².

^a CēBemns pāṇadadī santi (ns: pāṇadadī santi tui¹ kā³ atthamatta nhuik
pathamā). ^b B^c ns tibbāhi. ^c ^opadattam? (pud eñ¹ phrae kui, ns)

atthuddhāro karaṇīyo ti yathāvuttakiriyāpadānaṁ nāmapadehi samānasutikānam bhotisadda-bhavesaddānaṁ atthuddhāram vadāma, kathām:

Bhotisaddo kattuyoge kiriyāpadām, kiriyāyoge nāmikapadām; tasmā so dvīsu atthesu vattati: kiriyāpadatthe nāmikapadatthe ca. Tattha kiriyāpadatthe vattamānāvasena, nāmikapadatthe pañalapanavasena. Kiriyāpadatthe tāva: ¹"eko bhoti", nāmikapadatthe: ²"mā bhoti paridevesi". Atr' idām vuccati:

bhāve nāmapadatthe ca ālapanavisesite

imesu dvīsu atthesu *bhotisaddo* pavattati.

Bhavesaddo pana *bhavāmī* t' imassa vattamānāvibhattiyuttassa saddass' atthe pi vattati, *bhavāmī* t' imassa pañcamīvibhattiyuttassa saddassa āṇaty-āśimśanātthesu pi vattati, *bhaveyyāmī* t' imassa sattamīvibhattisahitassa saddassa anumati-parikappatthesu pi vattati. Tatr' idām paṭhamatthassa sādhakām āhaceca vacanām: ³"devānaṁ adhiko homi bhavami manujādhipo rūpalakkhaṇasampanno paññāya asamo bhave" ti. Ayām pana sabbesām tesam atthānaṁ sādhikā amhākām gāthāraeana:

sukhī bhavati eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhī bhave;

sukhī bhavatu eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhī bhave; 3 20

imāya buddhapūjāya bhavantu sukhitā pañā

bhave 'hañ ca sukhaṇṇutto sāmacce^a saha ātibhi; 4

sukhī bhaveyya eso ca eso^b cā pi sukhī bhave;

sukhī bhaveyya ce eso, ahañ cā pi sukhī bhave ti. 5

Icc evām

25

vattamānāya pañcamyām sattamyañ ca vibhattiyām

etesu tīsu thānesu *bhavesaddo* pavattati;

'ekadhā vattamānāyām, pañcamī-sattamīsu ca 6

dvedhā dvedhā' t' imass' atthām pañcadhā paridīpaye

— dvedhā vā vattamānāyām: ādipurisavācako 30

attho *bhave* ti etassa 'bhavatī' ti pi yuñjati, 7

idāni pana etassa vuttass' atthāsa sādhakām

ettha pālippadesan tu āharissām, sunātha me: 8

¹ (D I 78²: eko hoti, et paulo ante paccanubhoti). ² J VI 523²³. ³ Ap 4²⁵⁻²⁶.

^a ns: sa so maceo, thiū sattavā sañ! ^b ita C^eB^m; B^m coni, ahañ
{ns: i gāthā dutiya-catutthapāda nthuk eso cā pi rhī kra eñ!, *bhave* hū so
pud nthuk eyyāmī vibhat kui e pru so arā phrac rve¹, rhe¹ gāthā nthuk kai'
sui¹, ahañ cā pi rhī mha sañ! mañ! leg. esā? cf. 24⁵.

1^a"ko 'yam majhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tiram āyuhe,
 kam tvam utthavasam̄ nātvā evam vāyamase^a bhusam̄ 8^b
 — nisamma vattam̄ lokassa vāyāmassa ca devate,
 tasmā majhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tiram āyuhe". 8^c
 5 Assam purimagathāyam āyuhe ti padassa ²hi
 'āyūhati' ti attho ti viññatātto vibhāvinā; 9
 vibhattiyā vipallāsavasenāyam samirito:
 'vattamane sattamī' ti, *tiss'* ekaravasena vā. 10
 Pacchimāya ca gāthāyam āyuhe ti padassa tu
 10 'āyūhāmī' ti attho ti saddatthaññū vibhāvaye. 11
 Tathā *bhave* ti etassa vattamānāvibhāttiyam
 'bhavati' ti 'bhavāmī' ti c'attham dvedhā vibhāvaye. 12
 Evamvidhesu aññesu pāthesu pi ayan nayo
 netabbo nayadakkhena ³nayasāgarasāsane. 13

15 Evam ayaṃ *bhave*saddo pañcasu chasu vā kiriyāpadatthesu
 pavattati^b. Tathā sattamīvibhātyantānāmikapadassa vuddhi-
 saṃsara-kammabhāvūpapattibhāvasaṃkhātesu atthesu pi. Tathā
 hi ⁴"abhave nandati tassa bhave tassa na nandati" ti ādisu
 vuddhimhi, ⁵"bhave vicaranto" ti ādisu samsāre, ⁶"bhave kho
 20 sati jati hoti · jatipaccayā jārāmaranā" ti ādisu kammabhāve,
⁷"evam bhave vijjamāne" ti ādisu upapattibhāve ti daṭṭhab-
 bām. Iminā nayena *bhūdhātuto* nippaññānam aññato pi añ-
 ñesam kiriyāpadanām yathaisambhavam attho uddharitabbo.
 Akhyātatthamh' ime atthā na latabba kudācanam,
 25 atthuddhāravasen' ete uddhaṭā nāmato yato. 14

Idam ettha saṃkhepato atthuddhārānayanidassanām. Attha-
 saddacintayam pana evam upalakkhetabbam. *Bhavante*
 parābhavante parābhavē ice ādayo *gacchati*-*gaccham*-*gacchato*
 saddadayo viya visesasadda, na yācānōpatīpanatthādīvācako
 30 *nathatisaddo* viya na ca rāja-devatadīvacako *devasaddo* viya
 sāmaññasaddā. Ye c'ettha visesasaddā, te sabbakālam visesa-
 sadda vā; ye ca sāmaññasadda, te pi sabbakālam sāmañña-
 sadda vā. Tatra *gacchati* ti adinām visesasaddata evam daṭṭhabbi,
gacchati ti ekaṃ nāmapadam, ekam akhyatam, tatha

^a J VI 35¹-², ^b hi = tam pakataṃ karomi, ns. = nayasāgara phrae-
 so pariyattisāsana toः nūnik, ns. ^c J IV 197¹ Ja. ² cf. Ap 48¹, ^d D II 31¹ 2,
^e Pv 2, 11¹.

^f C. Bemns J. vāyamase ^g ita C. Bemns B¹ pattāti zel vattati.

gacchan ti ekam' namapadām, ekam' ākhyātām, *gacchato* ti eko kitanto, aparo rūlhisaddo sati pi visesasaddatte sadisatta sutisāmuññato tabbisayam buddhim n' uppadeeti vina 'attha'-ppakarāga-saddantarābhīsambandhena. Tathā hi saddantarābhīsambandhena *gacchati palilhilan* ti vutte sattamyantām nama-⁵ padan ti viññayati, *gacchati Tisso* ti vutte pan' akhyatan ti; tathā ²"sa gaceham na nivattati" ti vutte pañhamantām nāma-¹⁰ padan ti viññayati, ³"gaceham puttanivedako"^b ti vutte akhyatan ti viññayati; *gacchato hayato palito* ti vutte kitanto ti viññayati, *gacchato pañnapupphani palanti* ti vutte rukkhavācako rūhi-¹⁵ saddrōti. Iti visesasaddānam ākhyāta-nāmanām nam'-akhyatehi sāmānasutikanām atthabhisambandhadisu yo koci atthavisesa-ñapako sambandho avassam icchitabbo; evam *gacchati* ti adinām ākhyāta-nāmattādivasena paccekam' ṛhitānam ekekattavācakānām visesasaddatā daññhabba. *Nathati* ^c"devo" ti adi-¹⁵ nam pana ākhyāta-nāmanām nam'-akhyatehi asamanasutikanām anekatthavacakānām sāmaññasaddatā eva daññhabba. Attha-²⁰ sambandhadisu hi vinā yena kenaci sambandhena "nathati" ti vutte yacati ti vā upatapeti ti vā issariyam karoti ti vā asim̄satīti vā attho pañibhāti; tathā "devo" ti vutte megho ti vā ākāso ti vā rājā ti vā devatā ti vā visuddhidēvo ti vā attho pañibhāti. Yada pana saddantarābhīsambandhena ^d"nathati supañipattin" ti vutte, tadā *nāthati* ti kiriyapadassa yacati ti attho viññayati, "nāthati sabbakilese" ti vutte upatapeti ti attho viññayati, "nāthati sakacitte" ti vutte issariyam karoti ti attho viññayati, "nāthati lokassa hitan" ti vutte asim̄satīti attho viññayati; tathā "devo gajjati" ti vutte *devo* ti namapadassa megho ti attho viññayati, ^e"viddho vigatavahako devo" ti vutte ākāso ti attho viññayati, ^f"pivatu devo pāniyan" ti vutte rājā ti attho viññayati, ^g"devo devakāya carati ayusumkhaya" ³⁰ ti vutte devatā ti attho viññayati, ^h"devatidevo satapuññalakkhaṇo" ti vutte visuddhidēvo ti attho viññayati. Iminā nayena āññe pi sumaññasaddāññatibbi.

^a cf. kicca-arā-saddānathūññhan¹ cap. khran², ns. ² cf. J VI 26²²⁻²³
+ J VI 27²³. ³ cf. Vib et Sp-t ad Sp I 1¹. ⁴ cf. M I 97¹⁶ Vin I 3²³. ⁵ Pv
664 c. ⁶ It 77¹⁴ = Ap 262². ⁷ cf. Vv 768¹.

⁸ Bm vattabba-. ⁹ ita J; Bm 'nivadako' == chum ma, cf. Ja VI 22¹
end. Bd. C 'nivatako, Bm 'npitako' — ita C Bemns, cf. 37¹⁶; vnde 37¹⁷ ¹⁸ ²²

Sabbam etam nātvā, yathā attho saddena saddo c'atthena na virujjhati, tathāttha-saddā cintanīyā. Tatr' idam upalakkhaṇamattam̄ cintākāranidassanam̄: "atthakusalā bhavante" ti vā "kic-cāni bhavante" ti vā vutte *bhavante* ti idam *bhavanti* ti^a iminā 5 samānattham ākhyātāpadan tī evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "bhavante passāmī" ti vā "iechāmī" ti vā vutte upayogatthavaṇam̄ nāmapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "bhavan te jāne pasāmsati" ti vā "kāmeti" ti vā vutte paccattōpayogatthavantāni dve nāmapadāni ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "corū para-10 bhavante" ti vutte *parābhavante* ti idam *parābhavanti* t' iminā samānattham ākhyātikāpadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "parābhavan te jānā iechanti amittānan" ti vutte *parābhavan te* ti imāni upayoga-paccattatthavantāni dve nāmapa-15 dāni ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "eso parābhavē" ti vutte *parābhavē* ti idam *parābhaveyyā* t' iminā samānattham ākhyātāpadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, ¹"ete parābhavē loke paññito samavekkhiyā" ti vutte *parābhavē* ti idam upayogatthavaṇam̄ bahuvacanakam̄ nāmapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "parābhavē sati" ti vutte *bhava-*20 *lakkhaṇabhummatth**{avam}* ekavacanakam̄ nāmapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; ²"tumhe me pasādā sambhav*{avh'e}*" ti vutte *sambhav*{avh'e}**^b ti idam *sambhavathā* t' iminā samānattham ākhyātāpadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "ehi tvām Sambhavavhe" ti vutte *Sambhavavhe* ti idam Sambha-25 vāya nāma itthiyā vācakam itthiliṅgam sālapanam nāmikapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "Sambhavavhe patiṭṭhitān" ti vutte Sambhavanāmakassa purisassa vācakam pulliṅgam bhummavacanan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, ³"Varuṇo Brahmadevo ca ahesuṁ aggasāvakā, Sambhavo nām' upaṭṭhāko 30 Revatassa mahesino" ti hi^d pālī; ⁴"dhammā pātubhavante" ti vutte *pātubhavante* ti idam *pātubhavanti* t' iminā samānattham sanipātam ākhyātāpadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "pātu bhavan te jāne" ti vutte 'te jāne bhavaṇam rakkhatu' ti atthavācakāni ākhyāta-kitanta-sabbanāmikapadāni ti evam attho 35 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "pātubhavase tvām gūṇehi" ti vutte

¹ Sn 115ab ² ** ³ By 6: 21. ⁴ (cf. Vin I 2³).

^a By t' (cf. 36¹⁰). ^b = phrae kūn ee lo¹. ns. ^c (Bm purisaliṅgam?).
^d C^e om. hi; B^{mns} om. ti.

pātubhavase ti idam pātubhavasti ti iminā samānattham ākhyā-
tapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintanīyo, "pātubhava se
guṇe yeva tvan" ti vutte 'pātubhavāhi attano guṇahetu tvan' 5
ti atthavācakāni nipātayuttākhyāta-nāmapadānī ti evam attho
ca saddo ca cintanīyo; "aham attano guṇehi pātubhave" ti
vutte pātubhave ti idam pātubhavāmī t' iminā samānattham
sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintanīyo,
"mampātu bhave idam puññakamman" ti vutte 'mampātakhatu
samsāre idam puññakamman' ti atthavācakāni ākhyāta-nāma-
padānī ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintanīyo. Iminā nayena 10
¹sabbattha yathārahām attha-saddā cintanīyā. Tattha samāna-
sutikānam kesañci saddānam ²"na te sampūrṇe openti; ³na
tesampūrṇe antarā gacche; ⁴satta vo Liechāvī aparihāniye dhamme
desessāmī; ⁵ime te^a deva sattavo; ⁶tvañ ca uttamāsattavo" ti
ādisu samānasutikānam^b viya uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo. Uccā- 15
raṇaviseso hi sati padānī parivyattānī^c, padesu parivyattesu
attho parivyatto hoti^d, atthapariggūhakānam atthādhigamo
akiccho hoti suparisuddhādāsatale paṭibimbādassanām viya,
⁷so ca gahitapubbasampketassa attha-sambandhādisu aññataras-
mim^eñātē yeva hoti, na itarathā; vuttam h' etam porānehi: 20

⁸"visayattam anāpannā saddā n' ev' atthabodhakā,
na padamattato ⁹atthe te aññatā pakāsakā" ti. 14^b

Yad idam ettha vuttam amhehi "uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo" ti,
tatratāyam uccāraṇavisesadipāni gāthā sah' atthappakāsanānaya-
dānagāthāyā: 25

²"natesampūrṇe openti" iti pāṭhe sumedhaso
padam ^{na te} ti chinditvā ^{sayi koṭṭhe} ti paṭheyya ce^c, 15
'sam̄ na openti koṭṭhe te bhikkhū' ti attham iraye;
evam imesu^f, aññesu pāṭhesu pi ayan nayo. 16

Atha yam pan' idam pi vuttam ¹⁰"kesañci" ti, tam kimattham: 30
gacchati patiṭṭhitam · gacchati Tisso, bhavante passāmī · atthaku-

¹ = sabbesu cintanārahesu payogesu, ns. ² J V 252²⁰, Thī 283⁴,
³ J VI 295². ⁴ A IV 16⁶. ⁵ J V 310²¹. ⁶ J V 351¹⁰. ⁷ = so ca akicchat-
thādhigamo, ns ⁸ (Vākyapadīya I 56: viṣayatvam anāpannaiḥ sabdair nārthaḥ
pratiyate, na sattayaśva te 'rthānām agrhitāḥ prakāśakāḥ); ns cit. Nett-a ad Nett
4²⁸ et Abhidh-av-ṭīkā (Abhidh-av 84²⁷). ⁹ atthe tui¹ kui na pakāsakā .. ns.
¹⁰ (37¹²).

^a ita J; Cē Bemns vo. ^b leg. asamanasutikanam? ^c Cē ad. honti.
^d Cē ad. atthe parivyatte. ^e Bēns ve (= cañ eac, ns, cf 8¹³) ^f cf. 44²².

sala bhavante, ¹"vadantam ekapokkhara"^a · *vadantam pativadati*^a ti ādisu samānasutikānam uccāraṇaviseso na labbhati ti dassanatthām. Tasmā idam ettha sallakkhetabbam: yattha samānasutikānam uccāraṇaviseso labbhati atthaviseso ea · padānam vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā, tattha payoge samānasutikām ekaccaṁ padām vicchinditvā uccāretabbam, seyyathidam: ²"hetu hetusampayuttakānam dhammānam tāpāsamutṭhānāñ ca rūpānam hetupaccayena paccayo"; so *tena saddhiṁ bhāsatī* · ³"sotena vuyhati", *bhavan te Jane pasāsati* · *bhavante passāmī* ti evamādayo payoga. Ettha *hetu* ti isakam vicchinditvā *hetusampayuttakānan* ti uccāretabbam, tathā *so* ti vicchinditvā *tena saddhiṁ* ti uccāretabbam, *bhavan* ti vicchinditvā *te Jane* ti uccāretabbam; sesam pana samānasutikām vicchinditvā na uccāretabbam, avicchindaniyasmī hi thāne vicchinditvā paṭhitassa attho duṭṭho hoti. Evam padavibhāgāvibhāgavasena samānasutikānam atthuccāraṇaviseso veditabbo. Ettha hi *soleni* ti ādisu dvipadatthagahaṇam vibhāgo, ekapadatthagahaṇam avibhāgo ti adhippeto. Ettha ea visum vavatthitānam usamānasutikānam ekato katvā samānasutikabhāvaparikappa-²⁰nam attthantaravīññāpanatthañ c' eva uccāraṇavisesadassānatthañ ea. Na hi etāni ⁴"sappo sappo" ti ādisu viya ekasmīmī yev' atthe samānasutikāni; evam sante pi ekajjhakaraṇena laddham samānasutilesam gahetvā attthantaravīññāpanatthām uccāraṇavisesadassanatthañ ea "samānasutikāni" ti vuttāni. ²⁵Esa nayo aññatru pi idisesu thānesu.

Idam ettha sallakkhetabbam: yattha samānasutikānam atṭhārasākāresu yena kenaci ākārena atthaviseso labbhati, vicchinditvā pana uccāraṇe saddavilāso vā^b na hoti uttho vā duṭṭho hoti, na tādisesu payogesu samānasutikāni padāni vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni. Tatra katamena cākārena atthavise-³⁰salābho bhavati: padānam vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā, ^bakkharasannidhānavasena va padasannidhānavasena vā padakkharasannidhānavasena vā, vicchāvasena vā, kummappavacanīyavasena vā, bhayakodhādisu uppannesu kuthitāme ^b-³⁵ditavacanavasena vā, guṇavācakasaddassa dviruttavasena vā,

¹ J VI 27²¹. ² Tikap 1¹⁹. ³ ⁴ 40¹⁴. ⁵ ns cit.: sannidhāna ti saṅgatibhūta sannihitā ti attho, (!) Rūpasiddhitik.

^a Bemps patro ^b Bemps om

kiriyāpadassa dviruttavasena va, sañhitapadacchedavasena va, agāravatthaparidipanavasena va, nirantaratthaparidipanavasena vā, na-nirantaratthaparidipanavasena vā, ‘punappunam’ iec atthaparidipanavasena vā, upamane-*ivāsaddavasena* va, *itīsad-dam* paṭicea saddapadatthavaeakattaparidipanavasena va, tatha-₅ pavattacittaparidipanavasena^a vā ti imesu atthārasākāresu. Vitthārato pana chabbisaya akāresu tato vā adhikesu yena kenaci ākārena atthavisesalābho bhavati. Ettha padānam tāva vibhāgavasena va avibhāgavasena vā samānasutikānam atthavisesalābhe ¹“sā nam saṅgati pāleti; ²abhippamo ₁₀ sānam paññayati; ³mā no deva ayadhi; ⁴māno mayham na vijjati” ti evamādayo payoga. Akkharaśānnidhānavasena pana atthavisesalābhe ⁵“santhehi mahito hito; ⁶saṅgā Saṅgāmajīm muttam; ⁷tam aham brūmi brāhmaṇam; ⁸dātī dātīsu pak-khandi maññamāno yathā pure; ⁹sabbābhībhūmī vasirasa sirasa ₁₅ namāmi; ¹⁰bhūmito utthitā yāva brahmalokā vidhavati acci accimato loke ḍayhamānamhi tejasā” ti evamādayo payoga. Padāśānnidhānavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹¹“apo apogatam, ¹²rāja-rājamahāmattādayo; ¹³sukhālokassā^b lokassa karako nānacakkhuo; ¹⁴nirāpade pade nino; ¹⁵anantañānam kuruṇa-₂₀ layam layam malassa buddham susamāhitam hitam namami dhammam bhavasamāvaram varam guṇakarañ c’ eva nirañgaṇam gaṇam” ti evamādayo payoga. Padakkharasānnidhānavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁶“pamāṇarahitam hitam; ¹⁷Siddhattho sabbasiddhattho tilokamahito hito upagantvana sambuddho ₂₅ idam^c vacanam abravi” ti evamādayo payoga. Tatr’ imū akkharaśānnidhāni disu adhippayaviññapaniyo^d gāthā:

mahito iti saddamā makāro ce vivecito,

saddo niratthako: ¹⁸ettha akkharan ti vade budho; ₁₇

ñeyyā akkharayogena ¹⁹“santhehi mahito hito” ₃₀

iec ādisu sarūpānam hoti atthavisesatā; ₁₈

upasaggā nipata ca yañ c’ aññam atthajotukam

¹ J V 483¹¹. ² S V 80². ³ J VI 138¹¹. ⁴ Ap 32²² mayham = nā M hākassapa a³, ns¹. ⁵ ... ⁶ Ud 6¹⁹. ⁷ Sn 620¹. ⁸ J IV 348¹⁴. ⁹ ...

¹⁰ As 300¹⁰⁻¹¹. ¹¹ Dhs § 652. ¹² ... ¹³ ... ¹⁴ ... ¹⁵ Bva *proem.* z 1¹⁻⁴

¹⁶ Ja I 1¹. ¹⁷ Ap 260²⁻¹. ¹⁸ = tasma ettha, ns ¹⁹ 39¹¹.

^a Cē Bemns “attadipana”, *vide* 41²⁴. ^b B- sukhālokassā = sukho ... ado, kassa, ns. ^c B- imam. ^d ns “viññāpiṇīyo”.

ekakkharām pi, viññūhi tam padan ti samiritaṁ 19

— padānām sannidhānañ ca padakkharānam eva ca
samāse labbhāmānattam sandhāya lapitaṁ mayā. 20

Viechāvasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"gāme gāme satam kumbhā",
5 gāmo gāmo ramayyo ti evamādayo payogā; ettha hi viechā-
vasena sabbe pi gāmā pariggahitā;

nānādhikarapānan tu vattum ekakkhaṇamhi yā
iechato vyāpitum iechā, sā viechā ti pakittitā. 21

Kammappavacaniyavasena atthavisesalābhe ²rukkhāpi ruk-
10 khaṇ pati vijjotate cando · rukkhāpi rukkhāpi pari vijjotate
cando ti payogā, rukkhānam upari vijjotate ti attho. Bhaya-
kodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme^३ñāditavacanavasena
pana atthavisesalābhe ime payogā, ^४bhaye tava: coro coro ·
sappo sappo iec ādayo; kodhe vasala vasala, candala candala,
15 vijha vijha, pahara pahara iec ādayo; pasāmsiyam ^५"sādhu
sādhu Sāriputta; ^६abhippantañ bhante abhippantam bhante"
iec ādayo; turite ^७"abhippamatha Vāsetṭhā" abhippamatha
Vāsetṭhā"^८, gaccha gaccha, lunāhi lunāhi iec ādayo; kotuhale
āgaccha āgaccha iec ādayo; acchariye ^९"aho buddho aho
20 buddho" iec ādayo; hāse "aho sukham aho sukham, aho manā-
pam aho manāpam" iec ādayo; soke ^{१०}"kaham ekaputtaka
kaham ekaputtaka" iec ādayo; pasāde ^{११}"bhavissanti Vajī
bhavissanti Vajī" iec ādayo. Evam bhayakodhādisu uppannesu
kathitāme^{१२}ñāditavacanavasena atthavisesalābho bhavati. Ettha
25 pana atthantarābhāve pi dañhikammavasena padānām atthajo-
takabhāvo yeva atthavisesalābho.

¹⁰Bhaye kodhe pasāmsiyam turite kotuhalacchare
hāse soke pasāde ca kare āme^{१३}ñāditam budho. 21^b

Casuddo avuttasamueeyattho, tena garahāsa^mmanadīnam^b
30 saṅgaho datthabho. Pāpo pāpo ti ādisu hi garahāyam, abhi-
rupaka abhirupaka ti ādisu asa^mmāne, ^{१४}kv āyam abala-
balo^c viyā" ti ādisu atisayatthe āme^{१५}ñāditam datthabbam. Gu-

¹ J VI 580^{११}; vide Pat et Kāś ad Pañ VIII 1: 4. ² Mmd 301 (Mmd
C^e p. 251^a). ³ 40^{१२-१३} cf. pt ad Sv I 228^{११}. ⁴ S II 49^a. ⁵ D I 85^१ (Sv).

⁶ D II 147^{१२}. ⁷ (Sv-pt cit. By 2: 45^c cf. infra 41^{१३}), ⁸ M II 106^१. ⁹ A III 76^a.

¹⁰ Sp I 170^{१४}, Sv I 228^{११}. ¹¹ Vin III 181^१.

^a B^c Vāsetṭha. ^b Sv-pt: garahā-asammān^m ins == kaiⁱ raiⁱ khrañⁱ —
ma mrat nmⁱ khrañⁱ. ^c C^c abalaabalo.

pañavācakassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhе ¹"kañho kañho ca [ghoro] ghorо cā" ti evamādayo; kañho kañho ti hi atīva kañho ti attho. Kiriyāpadassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhе ²"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti evamādayo; tattha dhame dhame ti dhameyya no na dhameyya, nātidhame ³ ti pamāṇātikkantam pana na dhameyya. Sañhitāpadacchedavasena atthavisesalābhе *narānarā, surāsurā,* ³"katākata-kusalākusalavisayam vippaṭisārākārena pavattam anusocanam kukkaneean" ti evamādayo. Ettha pana viññūnam paramakosallajananattham silokam racayāma:

10

hitāhitā hitam hitam ānubhāvena te jina

pavarāpavavarāhacea bhavāmānāmayā mayan ti.

22

Agāravatthaparidipanavasena atthavisesalābhе ⁴"tuvaṁ-tuva-pesuñña-kalaha-viggaha-vivādā" ti evamādayo. Nirantarātthaparidipanavasena atthavisesalābhе *divase divase pari-* ¹⁵ *bhuñjati* ti evamādayo. Na-nirantarātthaparidipanavasena atthavisesalābhе ⁵"khaṇe khaṇe pīti uppajjati" ti evamādayo. 'Punappunam' i.e. atthaparidipanavasena atthavisesalābhе ⁶"muhum muhum bhāyayate^a kumāre" ti evamādayo. Upāmāne *īvasaddavasena* atthavisesalābhе ⁷"rājā rakkhatu

20 dhammena attano va pajam pajan" ti evamādayo. *Itisaddam* paṭicea saddapadatthavācakatthaparidipanavasena att-
thavisesalābhе ⁸"buddho buddho ti kathayanto somanassam pavedayin" ti evamādayo. Tat hāpavattacittatthaparidi-
panavasena atthavisesalābhе ⁹"buddho buddho ti cintento mag-
gam sodhem' aham tada" ti evamādayo. Evam idisesu payo-
gesu samānasutikapadam viechinditvā na uecāretabbam, vie-
chinditvā hi uecāraṇe sati saddavilāso na bhavati; katthaei pana
10 "katākatakusalākusalavisayan"^b ti evamādisu viechinditvā uecāritassa attho duṭṭho hoti, tasmā viechinditvā na uecāretab-
bam, ekābaddham yeva katvā uecāretabbam. Iti samānasutikesu
viniechayo chabbisāya akārehi ¹¹adhikehi ca maṇḍitvā dassito.

Yasmā pana samānasutikesu viniechaye dassite asamāna-

¹ J IV 183¹² (Ja), ² J I 283²² (Ja), ³ (cf. As 258⁴), ⁴ (A IV 40¹ cf. D II 59²), ⁵ (cf. Vm 143¹⁰), ⁶ J III 69¹⁴, ⁷ As 430⁵, ⁸ By 2: 42^{ed} ⁹ By 2: 45^{ed},
¹⁰ (41⁷), ¹¹ (40²⁹).

^a ita J (E); Ce J codd. C^{ks} bhāsayate; B^{ns} bhāyapate, B^m bhāyābhūte. ^b Bemns recte? katākatakusalakusa^m.

sutikesu pi vinicchayo dassetabbo hoti, tasmā tam pi dasses-sāma. Yattha niggahitamhā ¹parakāralopo pi pātho paññāyatī saññogavyañjanassa visaññogattam pi, tesu payogesu ²niggahitapadamp anantarapadena saddhim ekābaddham yeva katvā ³uccāretabbam, katamāni tāni: ³"sace bhutto bhaveyyāham 'sājivo garahito mama; ⁴puppham 'sā uppajj[ati]; ⁵khayamattam na nibbānam 'sa gambhirādivācato" ti evamādayo. Ettha hi *sace bhutto bhaveyyāhan* ti ādinā vicchedam akatvā, ⁶ananta-resu dvīsu gāthāpadesu antaribhūtānam^a dvinnam samānasuti-10 kapadānam ekato uccāraṇam iva, anantarapadehi saddhim ekābaddhuecāraṇavasena *sace bhutto bhaveyyāham 'sājivo garahito mama* ti ādinā uccāretabbam, evarūpo yeva hi uccāraṇaviseso sakalehi pi porūṇehi viññūhi anumato uccārito ca 'assā ājivo garahito mama, assā uppajj[ati], assa gambhirādivā-15 cato' ti evamādiatthappatiḍānanassānurūpattā. Vattha pana yādise uccāraṇe kariyamāne attho parivyatto hoti, tesu payogesu kvaci casadda-panasaddādiyogaṭṭhāne īsakam vicchindityā padam uccāretabbam, seyyathidam ⁷"vālā ca lapasakkharā"; ⁸accantasantā pana yā ayam nibbānasampadā; ⁹idaṁ dukkhan 20 ti vācam bhāsato idam dukkhan ti ñāṇam pavattati ti āmuntā *i* ti ca *dan* ti ca *du* ti ca *khan* ti ca ñāṇam pavattati ti na hevam vattabbe" ti evamādayo payoga. Etesu hi paṭhamā-ppayoge *vālā cā* ti īsakam vicchindityā *lapasakkharā* ti uccāretabbam; tattha lapasakkharā ti sakkharasadisamadhuravacana, 25 Jātakaṭṭhakathāyām pana ¹⁰"niratthakavacanehi sakkharā viyā madhura" ti vuttam, tasmatra bahubbihī-tappurisavasena dvīdhā samāso daṭṭhabbo: lapā sakkharā viya yāsam tā lapasakkharā, lapehi vā sakkharā viyā ti lapasakkharā ti. Dutiyappayoge accantasantā pana iti īsakam vicchindityā yā ti uccāretabbam, 30 yā pana ayam nibbānasampadā accantasantā ti hi attho. Tatiyappayoge "i ti ca, *dan* ti ca, *du* ti ca, *khan* ti cā" ti etesu catusu thānesu ikārañ ca *dāyikārañ* ca *dukkārañ* ca *kham-*

¹ = nok aukkharā kye sañ lañ³ phrac so, ns. ² = niggahit thi so pud, ns. ³ Mil 370¹². ⁴ Vin III 18¹⁶. ⁵ Saccas 305ab. ⁶ ins cit. Sd *supra* 1². ⁷ magganāyena yena²⁰. ⁸ J V 448²¹. ⁹ Vm 38²². ¹⁰ Kv 43,5²³. Kva 130²⁴. Points of Controversy p. 258 n. 2; Sd § 33. ¹¹ Ja V 449²⁵.

^a ita Bemns := pādantayati khra³ sañ phrac rve¹ phrac kun so, ns); C^e anantaribhūtānam ^b C^eBemns ubique sakkara (Mg VII 163).

kārañ ca īsakam vicchinditvā tadanantaram *ti-casaddā uccaretabbā^a*; ettha hi avicchinditvā uccāraṇe sati aññathā gahe-tabbattā attho duṭṭho bhavati, katham: idisesu ṭhānesu avicchinditvā uccāraṇe sati *iti*saddo 'evan' ti atthavācako nipāto siyā sandhivasena pana *īkāratthavācako* rūlhisaddo na siyā, 5 *dantisaddo* damanattho siyā *dāñkāravācako* na siyā, *dutisaddo* niratthako siyā *dūkāravācako* na siyā, *khantisaddo* khamanattho siyā *khāñkāravācako* na siyā — tasmā *īkāra-dāñkāra-dūkāra-khāñkārāni* īsakam vicchinditabbāni, ettha hi 'i iti, dañi iti, du iti, kham iti' ti adinā sañhitāpadacchedo veditabbo, para- 10 bhūtassa ca *īkārassa* lopo. Na pan' ettha idam vattabbam : sarūpasarānam visaye parabhūtassa sarūpasarassa lopo na hoti, pubbasarass' eva lopo hoti "tatr āyan" ti ettha viya ti · "akilāsuno vaññapathe^b khañantā udañgaṇe tattha papām avindun" ti pāliyam sarūpaparasarassa lopadassanato. Tatha 15 hi atthakathācariyehi "pavaddham āpam papan" ti attho sañ-vanñito. Tasmā "iticā" ti ethā pi 'i iti cā' ti chedam katvā dvisu *īkāresu* parassa *īkārassa* lopo kātabbo, na pubbassa; pubbasimī hi *īkāravācake* *īkāre* nañthe nipātabhūtena *iti*saddena^c *īkārasañkhāto* attho na viññāyeyya, nipātabhūtassa pana 20 *iti*saddassa *īkāre* nañthe pi so attho viññāyat' eva "Devadatto ti me sutan" ti ettha *Devadattapadattho* viya. Tasmā *iti*saddassa parabhūtassa *īkārass'* eva lopo kātabbo, na pubbassa *īkāravācakassa* *īkārassa*. ^dKaccāyane pana yebhuyyappavattim sandhāya asarūpasarato parass' eva asarūpasarassa lopo vutto, 25 na sarūpasarato parassa sarūpasarassa; ^e*Mahāpadesasuttehi* vā sarūpassa parasarassa lopo vutto ti dañthabbañ. ^f"Antarā ca Rā-jagahañ antarā ca Nālandān" ti ādisu pana *casaddādiyoga*aññe pi sati vicchinditvā padam na uccāretabbam. Yattha ca āgamakkharādīni^g dissanti, tesu payogesu pubbapadāni vicchinditvā na 30 uccāretabbāni āgamakkharavantehi parapadehi saddhim yeva uccāretabbāni, seyyathidam "nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakānam"; ^h"Bhagavā eta-d-avoca" icc evamādayo payoga. Yattha yesam

¹ (cf. Rūp 17) ² J I 109¹⁴, ³ Ja I 109²¹; Sd § 32, ⁴ Vin II 203⁹.

⁵ Ke 13. ⁶ Sv ad D II 123³⁹ = Mp ad A II 167¹³; mahāpadese ti mahāokase, mahā-apadese vā. ⁷ D I 1⁴ ⁸ J V 148⁹. ⁹ A I 1⁷.

^a ns ticasaddo uccāretabbo. ^b B⁺ ns vaññapathe ^c ns āgamakkharāni.

visum visum sambandho dissati attho ca yujiati, tattha tani attħānurūpam vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidam¹"nahāne ussukkam akāsi · ussukkam pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye bhattasmim" icc evamādayo payogā; ettha hi nahāne ussukkam² akāsi ti vicchinditvā ussukkam pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye bhattasmim³ ti uccāretabbam, evam hi sati 'na kevalam so bhikkhu nahāne yeva ussukkam akāsi, atha kho yāguyā pi khādaniye pi bhattasmim pi ussukkam akāsi' ti atthappakāsane samattho bhatvati atħānappayutto samuccayavācako apisaddo. Yattha pana yesam itarena va ekekapadena^a ubhayapadehi vā sambandho dissati sah' ev' atthayuttiyā, tattha tāni yathārahām vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidam²"so dhammañ deseti ādikalyāñam majjhe kalyāñam pariyośānakalyāñam sātthām savyañjanam kevalaparipūñnam parisuddhām brahmaçariyām pakāseti;³ paṭiccasamuppādam vo bhikkhave desessāmi tam suñātha sādhukam manasikarotha;⁴ aijjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvan" ti evamādayo payogā. Tatr' imā adhippayaviññāpikā gāthā:

dhammasaddena^b vā^c brahmaçariyasaddena^c vā padam
yojetvā iraye viññū sātthām-savyañjanam t' idam,²³

sādhukan^d ti padam viññū sunāthā^e ti padena vā
tathā manasikarotha iti vuttapadena vā
iraye yojayitvā ubhayehi padehi vā;²⁴

sampasādanasaddena aijjhattam^f ti padam budho
cetasy-ekodibhāvan^g ti padena pi ca yojaye;^{24^h}

ekamekena sambandho sambandho ubhayehi vā
dissati ti vijāneyya saddhim ev' atthayuttiyā.²⁵

N' attano matiyā eso attho ettha mayā ruto,
pubbācariyasihanam nayañ nissāya me ruto.²⁶

Evamvidhesu aññesu pāṭhesu pi ayan nayo
netabbo nayadakkhena sāsanatthagavesinā:²⁷

atħānurūpato saddam attham saddānurūpato
cintayitvā medhāvī vohare na yathā-tathā ti.²⁸

Ayam ettha attha-saddaeintā.

¹ ...² Vin III 1¹.³ S II 1¹.⁴ D I 37¹².⁵ Sp I 127^{10, 28} (Sv I 179¹⁵⁻¹⁹).⁶ Spk ad S II 1¹ (sādhukapadam vā ubhayapadehi yojetvā . . .), cf. Pi II 177².⁷ Vm 156¹⁸⁻²⁰.

^a ns ad. vā. ^b B^ē ns dhammañsaddena. ^c ns brahmaçariyāñsaddena. ^d ns hunc versum de suo addidit, tatiyaprayug nhuik adhippāy pra gāthā ma la ra kā³ i sui³ chui ap eñ¹: sampas⁶ . . . yojaye; (C^ē Bemens om.).

Atthātisayayoge evam upalakkhetabbam: *bhūndhatu* atthātisayayogato vadḍhane diṭṭhā. ¹"Ekam antam nisinno kho Mahānāmo Liechavi udānam udānesi: bhavissanti Vajji bhavissanti Vajji ti" iti vā, ²"aham eva dūsiyā bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā" ti vā, ³"vedā na tāṇāya bhavanti-r-assa^b mit- 5 tadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti vā, ⁴"bhūnahaeceamp kūtam maya" ti vā evam vadḍhane diṭṭhā.

Vacanasaṅgahe evam upalakkhetabbam: vattamānāya vibhattiyā parassapadam majjhimapurisabahuvacanam pañcamiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisam: ¹⁰ *tumhe bhavatha*; vattamānā-pañcaminam parassapade uttamapurisacatukke ekavacanam ekavacanena, bahuvacanam pi bahuvacanena sadisam: *ahañ bhavāmi mayam bhavāma*; vattamānāya attanopadam majjhimapurisekavacanam hiyyattan'-ajjataninam attanopadehi dvīhi majjhimapurisekavacanehi sadisam katthaesi ¹⁵ vaṇṇasamudāyavasena kañci^c visesam vajjetvā — esa nayo uttaratrā pi yojetabbo —; *tvam bhavase* idam vattamānāye rūpam, *tvam abhavase* idam hiyyattan'-ajjataninam rūpam; vattamānāya attanopadam uttamapurisekavacanam pañcamiyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca parokkhāya parassapadena ²⁰ majjhimapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisam: *ahañ bhave* idam vattamānā-pañcaminam rūpam, *tvam babhuve* idam parokkhāya rūpam; vattamānāya attanopadam uttamapurisabahuvacanam parokkhājataninam attanopadehi dvīhi uttamapurisabahuvacanehi sadisam: *mayam bhavāmhe* idam vattama- ²⁵ nāya rūpam, *mayam babhāvinhe* idam parokkhāya rūpam, *mayam abhavimhe* idam ajjataniyā rūpam. Pañcamiyā attanopadam majjhimapurisabahuvacanam parokkhāya attanopaden: majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisam: *tumhe bhavavhō* idam pañcamiyā rūpam, *tumhe babhuvinhō* idam parokkhāya rūpam. ³⁰ Parokkhāya parassapadam pañhamapurisabahuvacanam hiyyattaniyā parassapadena pañhamapurisabahuvacanena ca ajjataniyā attanopaden: pañhamapurisabahuvacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisam: *te babhāvn* idam parokkhāya rūpam, *te abhava* idam hiyyattan'-ajjataninam rūpam; parokkhāya parassapadam maj- ³⁵

¹ A III 76⁵⁻⁹ (Mp). ² J III 179¹⁶ (Ja). ³ J VI 296³⁻⁶ (Ja). ⁴ J VI 579¹ (Ja).

^a C^eB^m vohārena. ^b B^mns bhavanti-d-assa. ^c C^eB^mns kiñci B^m ad. pi)

jhimapurisabahuvacanam̄ attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca hiyyattaniyā parassapadena majjhimpurisabahuvacanena ca attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā parassapadena majjhimpurisabahuvacanena cā ti catuhi vaca-
 5 nehi sadisaṁ: *tumhe babhūvittha so babhūvittha* imāni parokkhāya rūpāni, *tumhe abhavattha so abhavattha* imāni hiyyattaniyā rūpāni, *tumhe abhavittha* idam ajjataniyā rūpam̄; parokkhāya parassapadam̄ uttamapurisekavacanam̄ hiyyattaniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā attanopaden' uttam-
 10 purisekavacanena cā ti dvihi vacanehi sadisaṁ: *ahaṇi babhūvīṇaṇi* idam̄ parokkhāya rūpam̄, *ahaṇi abhavaṇi* idam̄ hiyyattan'-ajjataninam̄ rūpam̄; parokkhāya parassapadam̄ uttamapurisabahuvacanam̄ hiyyattaniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṁ: *mayaṇi babhūvīṇaṇa* idam̄ parokkhāya rūpam̄, mayam̄
 15 *abhavamha* idam̄ hiyyattaniyā rūpam̄; parokkhāya attanopadam̄ uttamapurisekavacanam̄ hiyyattaniyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvihi vacanehi sadisaṁ: *ahaṇi babhūvīṇi* idam̄ parokkhāya rūpam̄, *ahaṇi abhavīṇi* idam̄ hiyyattan'-ajjataninam̄
 20 rūpam̄. Hiyyattaniyā parassapadam̄ paṭhamapurisekavacanam̄ ajjataniyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena sadisaṁ: *so abhavā*; hiyyattaniyā parassapadam̄ majjhimpurisekavacanam̄ ajjataniyā parassapadena majjhimpurisekavacanena sadisaṁ: *tvāṇi abhavo*. Bhavissantiyā parassapadam̄ majjhimpurisaba-
 25 huvacanam̄ kālātipattiyā parassapadena majjhimpurisabahuvacanena attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvihi vacanehi sadisaṁ: *tumhe bhavissatha* idam̄ bhavissantiyā rūpam̄, *tumhe abhavissatha so abhavissathā* imāni kālātipattiyā rūpāni; bhavissantiyā attanopadam̄ majjhimpurisekavacanam̄ kālāti-
 30 pattiyā attanopadena majjhimpurisekavacanena sadisaṁ: *tvāṇi bhavissase* idam̄ bhavissantiyā rūpam̄, *tvāṇi abhavissase* idam̄ kālātipattiyā rūpam̄; bhavissantiyā attanopadam̄ majjhimpurisabahuvacanam̄ kālātipattiyā attanopadena majjhimpurisabahuvacanena sadisaṁ: *tumhe bhavissavhe* idam̄ bhavissantiyā rūpam̄, *tumhe abhavissavhe* idam̄ kālātipattiyā rūpam̄; bhavissantiyā attanopadam̄ uttamapurisekavacanam̄ kālātipattiyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena sadisaṁ: *ahaṇi bhavissaṇi* idam̄ bhavissantiyā rūpam̄, *ahaṇi abhavissaṇi* idam̄ kālātipattiyā

rūpaṁ. Sesāni sabbāsam aṭṭhannam vibhattinam vacanāni
aññamaññam visadisānī ti daṭṭhabbaṁ. Bhavanti c' atra:

vattamānā-pañcamisu <i>thadvayaṁ</i> samudiritam,	
<i>tumhe bhavatha</i> ice atra udāharanakam ^a dvidhā;	29
<i>mīdvayam</i> <i>madvayañ</i> c' eva tāsu vuttam dvidhā dvidhā,	5
<i>bhavāmī</i> ti <i>bhavāmū</i> ti c' ettha rūpāni niddise;	30
vattamānaka-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu	
<i>settayaṁ</i> : <i>bhavase tvañ</i> ti vattamānāvibhattito,	
<i>abhvavase</i> ti hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattito;	31
vattamānā-pañcamikā-parokkhāsu vibhattisu	10
ettayaṁ lapitaṁ, tattha ādo dvinnam vasena tu	
jaññā: <i>ahañ</i> <i>bhave</i> ti, <i>tvañ</i> <i>babhuve</i> ti parokkhato;	32
vattamānā-parokkh'-ajjatanisu tīsu sadditam	
<i>mhetta</i> yaṁ, kamato rūpaṁ <i>mayañ</i> saddavisesiyam	
<i>sambhavānihe babhūvinhe abhavinihe</i> ti niddise.	33 15
Pañcamikā-parokkhāsu <i>thodvayaṁ</i> , rūpam ettha hi	
<i>bhavavho babhūvivho</i> ti <i>tumhesaddavisesiyam</i> .	34
Parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu	
<i>uttayaṁ</i> , <i>te babhūvū</i> ti rūpaṁ jaññā parokkhato,	
'hiyyattan'-ajjatanito jaññā: <i>te abhav</i> iti;	35 20
parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu	
sadditam <i>ta-thasam</i> yogapañcakam ^b iti niddise,	36
<i>babhūvith</i> <i>thadvayaṁ</i> tattha rūpam jaññā parokkhajam	
bavhatth'-ekatthato vuttam majjhima-ppaṭhamavhayaṁ,	37
<i>abhavatth</i> <i>thadvayaṁ</i> ḡeyyam hiyyattanivibhattijam	25
bavhatth'-ekatthato vuttam, majjhimo paṭhamo ca so,	38
<i>abhavitthā</i> t' idam rūpaṁ ajjatanivibhattijam,	
tañ ca kho bahukatthamhi <i>tumhesaddena</i> yojaye;	39
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu kittitam	
<i>antayaṁ</i> , tattha ādiyam <i>babhūvam</i> rūpam iritam,	40
duvinnam <i>abhavam</i> rūpam <i>ahañ</i> saddena yojaye;	
parokkhakā-hiyyattanivasena <i>mhadukam</i> : <i>mayañ</i> ^c	
<i>babhūvimha abhavamha</i> ^d iti rūpadvayaṁ kamā;	41
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu	
<i>intayan</i> tu, tahiṁ rūpaṁ <i>babhūvin</i> ti parokkhajam,	35
<i>abhavin</i> t' itarāsan tu, <i>ahañ</i> saddayutākhilā ^e .	42

^a B^e udāharanam. ^b B^e vātthasam yogapⁿ. ^c B^e matam. ^d B^e abhavimha. ^e B^e ns vākhilam

Hiyyattan'-aijatanisu ādvayaṁ matam, ettha hi
abhavā iti ekatthe rūpaṁ paṭhamaporisam; 43
 hiyyattan'-aijatanisu odvayaṁ vuttam, ettha tu
abhavo iti ekatthe rūpaṁ majjhimaporisam. 44

5 Bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu dvīsu bhāsitam
 bavhatta' ekaṭtha-bavhatthe^b sasamyogam^c ssathuttayam:
tumhe bhavissath' icc etam bhavissantiyato^a matam,
abhavissatha tumhe ti *abhavissatha* so ti ca
 kālātipattito vuttam etañ hi vacanadvayaṁ; 46

10 bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu samudīritam
 majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne sasamyogam ssaseyugam, 47
bhavissase tvam icc etam *tvam abhavissase* ti ca
 imāni tu payogāni tattha viññū pakāsaye; 48
 [s]savhedvayaṁ sena yutam ssayidvayañ ca catukkakam^d

15 idam pi kathitaṁ dvīsu yathārutavibhatisu: 49
bhavissavhe ti bavhatthe bhavissantikamajjhimo,
 bavhatthe *abhavissavhe* kālātipattimajjhimo, 50
bhavissañ iti ekatthe bhavissantika-m-uttamo
abhavissan ti^e ekatthe kālātipattikkuttamo. 51

20 Iti vuttāni vuttehi vacanehi samānataṁ
 yant' ekaccehi, tam sabbam ekaṭalīsadha ṭhitañ; 52
 sesāni pañcapaññāsa asamānāni sabbathā,
 etam nayam gahetvāna vade sabbattha-sambhavā ti. 53

Ayam ettha samānāsamānavasena vacanasaṅgaho. Āgamalak-
 25 khaṇavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgahe evam upalakkhet-
 tabbam:

30 bhavissanti-parokkh'-aijatanī-kālātipattisu
 niccam kvaci kvac' āniccam iṭkārāgamanam bhave. 54
Iṭkārāgamanam tañ hi parokkhāyam vibhattiyan
 bavhatthe majjhimaṭṭhāne bavhatthe c' uttame siyā, 55
 parassapadaṁ sandhāya idam vacanam iritam,
 uttamekavaco cā pi n' etassa attanopade
 hoti ti avagantabbam; bhavissantimhi sabbaso.

35 Hiyyattan'-aijatanika-kālātipattisu pana
akūrāgamanam hoti sabbaso iti lakkhaye; 56
 aijatanimhi bavhatthe majjhime uttame tathā

^a ita C. Bemns, vide 48^{16, 18}. ^b Be bavhatte bahuekatte. ^c Bemns sa-
 samyoγa -. ^d Bemns catukkakam. ^e Be iti.

bavhatthamhi akārena /kārāgamanam bhave;	58
/kārāgamanam niecaṁ kālātipattiyam bhave,	
akārāgamanam tattha anekantikam īritaṁ.	59
Ākārāgamanam yeva hiyyattanyam pakasati,	
parokkhāyam bhavissantyañ c' /kāro yeva dissati,	60 5
akārāgamanam c' eva /karāgamanam pi ca	
ajjatanika-kālātipattisu pana dissati;	61
tīsu sesavibhattisū n' ākārattayam īritam:	
vattamānāya pañcamyam sattamiyan ti sabbaso.	62
/kāren' eva sahitā dve bhavanti vibhattiyo	19
satta dvādasa hont' ettha vacanāni ti lakkhaye;	63
akāren' eva sahitā ekā yeva vibhatti tu,	
dvādasa vacanān' ettha bhavantī ti ea lakkhaye;	64
akār'-ākārasahitā duve yeva vibhattiyo	
eattāri dvādasañ ^a c' eva vacanāni bhavant' idha;	65 15
ākārattayamuttā tu tisso yeva vibhattiyo,	
vacanān' ettha chattiñsa hontī ti paridipaye;	66
parokkhā-ajjatanisu pañc' atṭha ca yathākkamam	
/kārato vimuttāni vacanāni bhavant' iti	67
evam ettha vibhattinam channavutividhāna ea	20
saṅgaho vacanānan ti viññātabbo vibhāvinā ti.	68

Ayam ettha āgamalakkhaṇavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho. Kālavasena pana vibhattivacanasaṅgahē duvidho saṅgaho: kālattayavasena saṅgaho kālachakkavasena saṅgaho cā ti. Tattha vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamīvibhattiyo pacceuppannakā- 23 likā, vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamīvibhatyantāni padāni pacceuppannavacanāni; parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhattiyo atītakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhatyantāni padāni atītavacanāni; bhavissantivibhatti^b anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni padāni anāgatavacanāni; kālātipattivibhatti pana katthaci atītakā- 30 likā katthaci anāgatakālikā, tasmā tadantāni padāni atītavacanāni pi anūgatavacanāni pi honti, — ayam kālattayavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho. Ayam pana kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho: parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhattiyo atītakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhatyantāni padāni atītavacanāni; 35 bhavissantivibhatti anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni pa-

^a ita C^c Bemns. ^b (Be oīvibhattiyo).

dāni anāgatavacanāni; vattamānāvibhatti paccuppannakālikā, vattamānāvibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; pañcamīvibhatti āṇattikālikā, pañcamīvibhatyantāni padāni āṇattivacanāni; sattamīvibhatti parikappakālikā, sattamīvibhatyantāni 5 padāni parikappavacanāni — ettha pana āṇattivacanāni ti ca parikappavacanāni ti ca idam kathāsīsamattam ‘āsiṭhānumatyādisu pañcamyādīnam dissanato —; kālātipattivibhatti kālātipattikālikā, kālātipattivibhatyantāni padāni kālātipattivacanāni — evam kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho veditabbo.

10 Kālasāṅgahe tividho kālasāṅgaho: kālattayasaṅgaho kālacatukkasaṅgaho kālachakkasaṅgaho cā ti.

Paccuppanne vattamānā pañcamī sattamī c' ima,

hont' atite parokkhādī saha kālātipattiyā,

69

anāgate bhavissantī kālātipattikā pi vā;

15 evam kālattayam ñeyyam, ākhyātam tappakāsakam. 70

Nanu Kaccāyane ganthe kālo vutto catubbidho

¹"paccuppanne, 'nuttakāle, atite, 'nāgate" iti.

71

Saccam vutto; 'nuttakālo paccuppanno² ti icchito ·

²'samīpe vuttakālo' ti atthasambhavato pana;

72

20 tathā hi ³"yan tikālan" ti vuttam ācariyehi pi,

na kālato vinim(m)utta^b ākhyātam kiñci dissati.

73

Nanu cāvuttakāle ti attho tatra tu yujjati,

74

tathā hi chabbidho kālo Niruttimhi pakāsito:

25 atit' anāgato paccuppanno āṇatti-m-eva ca

parikappo ca kālassa atipattī ti chabbidho;

75

duve vibhattiyo tattha āṇatti-parikappikā

76

kālam anāmasitvā pi niruttaññūhi bhāsitā,

gacchatu gaccheyy^a iec ādivacane kathite na hi

77

kriyā nippahijjati, niṭṭham na gatā, nātipannikā;

30 "kālātipattikā saddā atite 'nāgate pi ca

bhavanti" ti yathā vuttā Niruttimhi vidūhi ve,

78

'pañcamī-sattamīvhitā āṇatti-parikappikā

paccuppanne bhavanti' ti na tathā tattha bhāsitā,

79

— tasmat ⁴Kaccāyane ganthe "'nuttakāle" ti yam padam,

¹ Kc 415—417, 419, 423. ² Mmd 417 (Mmd C^e 347²⁷) ³ (cf. 10³⁴; vide 55²¹).

⁴ (Kc 417).

^a (nsP paccuppanne). ^b C^e Be^{mns} ubique vinimutta, hic ~ - ~ ~, at Pariccheda 5 str 43^a ~ ~ - ~.

C ^e B ^{ems}	PADAMALA III	
attho 'avuttakāle' ti tassa nāyati me mati ^a .	80	
Saccam; evan tu sante pi aṇatti-parikappikā paccecuppanne pi daṭṭhabbā paṇḍitena nayaññunā;	81	
'kasma' ti ce: aṇapanam parikappo ca saccato paccecuppanne yato 'atthā nippaññā dissare 'ime;	82	5
"anuttakāle" ti padam etass' athassa jotakam — 'samipe vuttakāle' ti athadīpanato 'tha va.	83	
Atthānam gamanādīnaṃ nippatti na tu dissati gacchatu gaccheyy' iec ādi vuttakāle yato, tato	84	
avuttakāle niddiṭṭhā taddipakavibhattiyo		10
— kūlo vā "vuttakālo" ti iec evam gahito ^b idha	85	
Dakkhiñāsuddhipāṭhamhi katā va ² "tatiyā ayam"	86	
kaladīpanata tasam iti yujjati n' aññathā'		
atthadvayam pakāsetum ganthe Kaccāyanavhaye		
thero Kaccāyano "'nuttakāle" ti padam abravi.	87	15
Evañ tidhā catudhā pi vutto kalāna saṅgaho,	88	
chadhā idāni kalānam saṅgaho nāma niyyate:		
Vibhattiyo parokkhā ca hiyyattanivibhattiyo		
atha ajjatanī cā ti tisso 'tūte pakasitā,	89	
'nāgate bhavissanti bhavatī ti pakittitā,		20
pacceuppanne vattamānā tīkale pañcadhā katā:	90	
pañcamī-sattamavhitā ^c aṇatti-parikappikā,		
saṅgayhamānā tā yanti pacceuppannamhi saṅgaham.	91	
Yasmā pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya ṭhanato		
samānā pañcamī hoti, tasmā sā "pañcamī" matā;	92	25
sattamī pana kiñcāpi samānā tāhi, sattamā		
hoti yasmā, tato vuttā "sattamī" t' eva no mati.	93	
'Kālātipattiyādīhi, yajj evam, vattamānikā		
chaṭṭhī bhaveyya kālātipattikātīvācikā,	94	
pañcamī tāya chaṭṭh' assa tulyatta ṭhanato nanu,		30
tāhi satta-vibhattihī sattamī "aṭṭhamī" siyā'	95	
iti ce koci bhāseyya, 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye		
atite 'nāgate cāpi kālātipattisambhavā;	96	
tathā hi bhāsitā Cūlaniruttimhi visum ayam:		
"kālātipaty atītamh' anāgate cā" ti dīpaye.	97	35

^a = ime atthā, ns. ^b M III 256¹² (dakkhiñāvisuddhi . . na visujjhati).

^c B^e ns nāyati-m-ev' idam. b (B^e gatito). c B^e sattamīvhitā.

¶ 1 "Kriyātipanne 'tīte" ti kasmā Kaccāyane rutam'
athā pi ce vadeyy', | atra "pāyenā" ti pakāsaye, 98
yebhuuyena hi lokasmīm atitamhi pavattati
kālātipattisamyutto vohāro iti lakkhaye. 99

5 Attr' idam kālātipattiyā atitavacanam: ²"sac' āyam bhikkhave
rājā pitaram dhammikam dhammarājānam jīvitā na voropes-
satha, imasmīm yeva^a īsane virajam vītamalam dhammadacak-
khūm uppajjissathā ti; ³passĀnanda imam Mahādhanam setṭhi-
puttam imasmīm yeva nagare asītikoṭidhanam^b khepetvā
10 bhariyam ādaya bhikkhāya carantam, sace hi ayam paṭhamava-
yaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā imasmīm nagare
aggaseṭṭhi abhavissā, sace pana nikhamitvā pabbajissā ara-
hattam pāpuṇissā bhariyā pi 'ssa anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahissa,
sace majjhimavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā
15 dutiyasetṭhi abhavissā, nikhamitvā pabbajanto anāgāmī abha-
vissā bhariyā pi 'ssa sakadāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahissa, sace pacchi-
mavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā tatiyasetṭhi
abhavissā nikhamitvā pabbajanto sakadāgāmī abhavissā bha-
riyā pi 'ssa sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahissa" iti vā ⁴"sace satthā
20 agāram ajjhāvasissā, cakkavattī rājā abhavissā Rahulasāmaṇero
pariṇāyakaratanam therī itthiratanaṁ sakalacakkavālarajjām
etesāñ ñeva abhavissā" iti vā — evam kālātipattiyā atitavaca-
nam bhavati. Katham kālātipattiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati:
5 "ciram pi bhakkho abhavissā^c sace na vivademase^d, asisakam
25 anaṅguṭṭham sigālo harati rohitam" iti vā ^e"sace Ananda
nālabhissā^c mātugāmo tathāgatappavedite dhammadvinaye agā-
rasmā anagāriyam pabbajam, ciratṭhitikam Ānanda brahma-
cariyam abhavissā" iti vā ^f"ayam Āngulimālassa mātā 'Āngu-
limālam ānessāmī' ti gaechati, sace samāgamissati, Āngulimālo
30 'āngulisahassam pūressāmī' ti mātarām māressati, sac' āham
na gamissāmī mahājāniko abhavissā^c iti vā — evam kālātipat-
tiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati. Kaccāyane pana yebhuuyena
atitappavattim sandhāya kālātipattivibhattiyā atitakālikatā vuttā
ti datṭhabbam.

¹ Ke 424. ² D I 86². ³ (cf. Pvā 5²⁴). ⁴ ***. ⁵ J III 335¹¹. ⁶ A IV 278¹⁶.

⁷ cf. Ps III 305⁴ sqq.

^a Be yev' assa. ^b Bemns dveasīti^o. ^c Ce Bm ossa. ^d Be vivadāmase.

Kaccāyane pi vā 'esā kālātipattikā pana anāgate pi hoti' ti ayam attho pi dissate;	100
¹ "apaceakkhe parokkhāy' atite" iti hi lakkhaṇe sante py <i>atitaggahaṇe</i> anapekkhiya tam idam	101
² "anāgate bhavissanti" iti suttass' anantaram	5
³ kālātipattivacanā <i>anāgatānukadḍhanam</i> .	102
Tasmā aniyatakālam ^a kālātipattikam vinā atitānāgata-paccuppannikāhi vibhattihi	103
sattamī sattamī yeva bhavate na tu aṭṭhamī; pañcamī-sattaminan tu paccuppannavibhattiyam	10
saṅgaṇhanattham etāsam majjhe chaṭṭhī na vuccati.	104
Tathā pañca upādāya bhavitabbañ ca 'chaṭṭhiyā' pañcamiyā tu, sā esā chaṭṭhī ti na samīritā.	105
Chaṭṭhibhāvamhi sante pi <i>pañcamī</i> ti vaco pana pañcamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyam	15
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti viññātabbam ^b vibhāvinā.	106
Pañcamim tu upadāya sattamiya vibhattiyā 'chaṭṭhiyā' ca bhavitabbam, na sā chaṭṭhī ti iritā chaṭṭhim pana upādāya <i>sattamī</i> t' eva iritā.	107
Majjhe chaṭṭhim adassetvā evan tu kathanam pi ca sattamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyam	20
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti adhippāyam vibhāvaye	108
— sabhāvo h' esa vattūnam gambhīratthesu attano yena kenac' ākārena adhippāyassa nāpanam.	109
Yajj evam, paṭhamam 'tite 'nāgate ca vibhattiyo vatvā tato paccuppanne kathetabbā vibhattiyo;	25
Kaccāyanavahaye ganthe kasmā evam na bhāsitā, paccuppannavibhatyo va kasmā ādimhi bhāsitā.	110
Yasmā vadanti vohārapathe etā va pāyato, tasmā bahuppayogattam hot' etāsam vibhartinam,	112
"ādo bahuppayogo va kathetabbo" ti nāyato paccuppannamhi sambhūtā vibhatyo v' ādito matā;	30
atitānāgataṁ vatvā paccuppanne tato param yasmā vuttamhi lokasmim hoti vācāsiliṭṭhatā,	113
tasmā siliṭṭhakathane atitādim apekkhiya	114
	35

¹ Kc 419. ² Kc 423. ³ (Kc 424)^a B^ens aniyatam kālam (*cf.* 55 n. a, b). ^b (B^ens viññātabba).

pañcamī sattamī ¹c' etā vattamānāy' anantaram
saṅgañhanattham akkhātā paccuppannavibhattisu.

115

Ettha hi yathā "mātāpitaro" ti vutte siliñhakathanaṁ hoti, tasmiṁ yeva vacane vipariyāyam^a katvā samāsavasena 'pitī-
mātaro' ti vutte siliñhakathanaṁ na hoti, tasmā tādisī sadda-
racanā apūjaniyā, ²"pitā mātā ca me dajun" ti pañho pana
vyāsavasena yathiechitappayogattā pūjaniyo, evam eva ³"atī-
tānāgatapaccuppannā" ti vutte siliñhakathanaṁ hoti, 'atī-
paccuppannānāgatan' ti evamādinā vutte siliñhakathanaṁ na
hoti, tasmā tādisī saddaracanā apūjaniyā siyā, ⁴"atītārammaṇā
paccuppannānāgatagocarā" ti vacanam pana gāthābandhasu-
khattham yathiechitappayogattā pūjaniyam eva. Ayam ettha
pāli veditabbā: ⁵"yaṁ kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannā"
ti ca ⁶"ekāyanam jātikhayantadassī maggam pājānatī hitānu-
15 kampī, etena maggena atariṁsu^b pubbe tarissanti ye ca taranti
oghan" ti ca ⁷"ye c' abbhatītā sambuddhā ye ca buddhā anāgata
ye c' etarahi sambuddhā bahunnam sokanāsakā, sabbe saddham-
magaruno vihaṁsu viharanti ca atho pi viharissanti esā buddhāna
dhammatā" ti ca evam anekesu saddappayogesu. Idha yathie-
20 chitappayogavasena atītānagata-paccuppannakālikāsu atṭhasu
pi^c vibhattisu tisso paccuppannakālikā vibhattiyo ādimhi kathitā;
tañ ca kathanam tāsañ ñeva vohārapathe^d yebhuyyena pavat-
tito bahuppayogatāñpanattham. Tāsu pana dvinnam vibhat-
tīnam pañcamī sattamī ti saññā siliñhakathanicchāyam ka-
25 mena vattabbā atītānāgatakālikā vibhattiyo apekkhitva kata.
Iec evam

yathiechitappayogena paccuppannavibhattiyo

116

tidhā katvāna ādimhi Kaccānena udīritā,

ādimhi kathanam tañ ca tāsam pāyena vuttito

30 ⁷bahuppayogabhāvassa ñāpanatthan ti niddise;

117

atītādim apekkhitvā siliñhakathane dhuvam

pañcamī sattamī cc eva dvinnam nāmam katan ti ca,

kālātipattiṁ vajjetvā idam vacanam īritam.

118

; 'Yadi evam, ayaṁ doso āpajjati na samsayo'

¹ = iti etā, cf. 54³². ² J VI 15²⁸. ⁴ Vibh 1⁹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ S V 168¹².

⁶ S I 140¹¹⁻¹¹. ⁷ 53³¹.

^a ita C_eBe_{mns}. ^b Be_{mns} atamsu. ^c Be om. ^d nsp vpathesu.

iti ce koci bhāseyya atthe akusalo naro 'tekālikākhyātapade kālātipattiya pana asaṅgaho va hoti' ti, 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye: tekālikākhyātapade na no kālātipattiya iṭṭho asaṅgaho, tattha saṅgaho yeva icchito; <i>pañcamī-sattamīsaññā</i> kālātipattikām pana vibhattim anapekkhitvā kata icc eva no mati — nānānayaṁ gahetvāna pacetabban tu sārato — yāya eso ruto attho; tasmā esā na dubbalā. Attho labbhati pāsaṁso yattha yattha yathā, tathā tathā gahetabbo tattha tattha vibhāvinā.	119 120 121 5 122 123 124 10
--	--

Vuttam h' etam Abhidhammatikāyam ¹"yattha yattha yathā yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo" ti.

'Pañcamī-sattamīsaññā rūḍhisaññā' ti kecāna. Na pan' evam gahetabbam, ajānitvā vadanti te:	125 15
n' esā ² <i>puriṣasasaññādi</i> - ³ <i>jha-lusaññādayo</i> viya rūḍhiyā bhāsitā saññā, bhūten' atthena bhāsitā;	126
upanidhāyapaññātti esā saññā yato, tato anvatthasaññā ṛhapitā porāṇehī ti lakkhaye.	127
Icc evam kālachakkān tu saṃkhepena tidhā matam,	20
etam attham hi sandhāya ⁴ "yan tikālan" ti bhāsitam.	128

Ayam ettha kālachakkasaṅgaho.

Evam tidhā catudhā vā chadhā vā pi sumedhaso kālabhedam vibhāveyya kālaññūhi vibhāvitam.	129
Atitānāgatakālam ^a visum kālātipattikām	25
gahetvā pañcadhā hoti, evañ cā pi vibhāvaye —	130
ettha nayo va ⁵ "ajjhattabahiddhā vā" ti pāliyam;	
atitānāgatakāli ^b vibhatti samudirītā.	131

Icc evam sabbathā pi kālasaṅgaho samatto.

Idāni viññūnam atthaggahaṇe kosallajananattham pakara- 30
ṇantaravasena pi imasmim pakaraṇe vattamānānantaram vuttā-
nam āṇatti-parikkappakālikānam *pañcamī sattamī* ti saṃkhām
gatānam^c dvinnam vibhātīnam paṭipāṭīṭhapane pakaraṇa-
saṃsandānam kathayāma. Kātantappakaraṇasmiṁ hi sak-

¹ *^{<<}, ² (16²²), ³ (Ke 58), ⁴ (50²⁹) ⁵ Vibh 194¹¹.

^a B_{ens} atitānāgatakālam (*cf.* 53 n. a). ^b B_{ens} atitānāgatakāli

^c B_{ens} ti saṃkhātānam.

kaṭabhaśānurūpena dasadhā ākhyātavibhattiyō ṭhapitā, Kaccāyanappakaraṇe Magadhabhaśānurūpena aṭhadhā ṭhapitā, Niruttiyañ ca pana Magadhabhaśānurūpen' eva atitānāgata-paccuppann'-āṇatti-parikappa-kalātipattivasena chadhā ṭhapitā.

5 Tesu hi Kātante ¹vattamānā sattamī pañcamī hiyyattanī aijatanī parokkhā svātanī āsi bhavissantī kriyātipatti cā ti dasadhā vibhattā, Kaccāyane pana vattamānā pañcamī sattamī parokkhā hiyyattanī aijatanī bhavissantī kalātipatti cā ti aṭhadhā. Iti etesu dvīsu Kātanta-Kaccāyanesu vibhattiyō visadisāya paṭi-10 pāṭiyā ṭhapitā. Kiñcāp' ettha visadisā paṭipāṭi, tathā p' etā Niruttiyām vuttatitādikālavyābhāgavasena ekato saṃsandanti samenti kañci visesam̄ ṭhāpetvā, katham: Kātante tāva hiyyattanī aijatanī parokkhā cā ti imā tisso ekantena atitakālikā, svātanī āsi bhavissantī cā ti imā tisso ekantena anāgatakālikā,

15 vattamānā ekā yeva paccuppannakālikā, sattamī pana pañcamī ca paccuppannānāgatakālavasena dvikālikā · "ajja puññam kareyya sve pi kareyya, ajja gacchatu sve vā gacchatū" ti payogārahattā, kiriyātipatti aniyatakālikā · "so ce hiyyo yānam alabhissā agacchissā, so ce ajja anatthaṅgate suriye yānam 20 alabhissā agacchissā, so ce sve yānam alabhissā agacchissā" ti payogārahattā. Evañ asam̄karātā^a vavatthapetabbam; evam vavatthapetvā ayam amhehi vuccamāno nayo sādhukam sallakkhetabbo, katham: hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-parokkhā-svātan'-āsi-bhavissantivasena ekantātānāgatakālikā vibhattiyō cha,

25 vattamānāvasena ekantapaccuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyā gaṇiyamānā sattamām ṭhānam bhājati, evam etasmim vattamānāsam̄khāte sattamaṭhāne pakkipitum Niruttinayena "parikappakālikā" ti sam̄khām gataṁ satthanayena 'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbam ekam vibhattim satta-30 mībhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭhānattā sattamīsaññam katvā ṭhapesi; tato punad eva svātan'-āsi^b-bhavissantivasena ekantānāgatakālikā tisso vibhattiyō gaṇetvā^c tam paccuppannānāgatakālikam sattamī ti laddhasaññam vibhattim anāgatakālikabhāvena tāhi tīhi saddhim samānaṭhānattā catuttham katvā 35 Niruttinayena "āṇattikālikā" ti sam̄khām gataṁ satthanayena

¹ Kātantra III 1: 24—33.

^a Be asam̄karato. ^b Be svātany-āsi-. ^c Bm gahetvā.

'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbam̄ ekam̄ vibhattim̄ pañcannam̄ sañkhyānam̄ pūraṇena pañcamīsaññam̄ katvā ṭhapesi^a; kiriyatipattiyā pana aniyatakālikattā tam̄ vajjetvā ayam̄ vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayam̄ yeva nissāya. Ayam̄ tāva Kātante vattamānānantaram̄ vuttānam̄ sattamī-pañcamīnam̄ anv- 5 atthasaññam̄ icchantānam̄ amhākam̄ ruci; esā saddhamma-vidūhi garūhi appatikkositā anumatā sampaticchitā "evam evam āvuso, evam evam āvuso" ti, veyyākaranehi pi appatikkositā anumatā sampaticchitā "evam evam bhante, evam evam bhante" 10 ti, evam sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appatikkositā. Kaccāyanappakaraṇe pana buddhavacanānurūpena aṭṭhadhā vibhattinam̄ vuttattā vattamānāvibhatti pañcamā-ṭhāne ṭhitā, kathaṁ: parokkhā-hiyyattanī-ajjatanī-bhavissantivā- 15 sena ekantātitānāgatakālikā catasso vibhattiyo, vattamānāvasena ekantapacecuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipātiyā gaṇiyamānā pañcamam̄ ṭhānam̄ bhajati, evam etasmiṁ vattamānāsañkhāte pañcamāṭhāne pakkhipitum̄ Niruttinayena "ānat- 20 tikālikā" ti sañkham̄ gataṁ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttam̄ vibhattim̄ pañcamībhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā pañcamīsaññam̄ katvā ṭhapesi; tato param̄ tam̄ pañcamim̄ chaṭṭhiṭhāne ṭhapetvā 25 parokkhā hiyyattanī ajjatanī bhavissantī vattamānā pañcamī ti evam̄ gaṇanāvasena^b cha vibhattiyo upādāya Niruttinayena "parikappakālikā" ti sañkham̄ gataṁ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttam̄ vibhattim̄ sattannaṁ sañkhyānam̄ pūraṇena sattamīsaññam̄ katvā ṭhapesi; kalātipattiyā pana atītānāgatakālikatiā tam̄ vaj- 30 jetvā ayam̄ vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayam̄ yeva nissāya. Ayam̄ Kaccāyane vattamānānantaram̄ vuttānam̄ pañcamī-sattamīnam̄ anvatthasaññam̄ icchantānam̄ amhākam̄ ruci; esā ca saddhamma-vidūhi garūhi appatikkositā anumatā sampaticchitā "evam evam āvuso, evam evam āvuso" ti, veyyākara- 35 nehi^c appatikkositā anumatā sampaticchitā "evam evam bhante, evam evam bhante" ti, evam̄ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appatikkositā. Yasmā hi Kātanta-Kaccāyanāni aññam- aññam̄ visadisavibhattikkamāni pi antarena kañci visesam̄ Niruttiyam̄ vuttātitādikālavibhāgavasen' ekajjhām̄ samsandanti 35 samenti, tasmā Niruttinayañ ñeva sārato gahetvā pañcamī-satta-

^a Be^{mns} ṭhapieti. ^b Be^e gaṇanāvasena. ^c Be^e ad. pi (57^a).

mīvibhattinām anvatthasaññāparikappane amhākam ruci pubbā-
cariyehi abbhanumoditā appatikkositā. Tasmā eva yo koci imam
vādaññā madditvā aññām vādaññā patitthapetum sakkhisattā ti n'
etam thānam vijjati. Ayaññā hi nayo ativa sukhumo duddaso ca
paramāñçur iva, dukkhogalho ca mahāgahanam iva, atigambhīro
ca mahāsamuddo viya; tasmā imissam Saddanitiyam saddhā-
sampannehi kulaputtehi sāsanopakārattham yogo sutthūm^a
karaṇīyo. Tathā hi idha katayogehi nām-ākhyātādisu catusu
padesu uppannavādā paravādino jīta va honti:

19 muninā munināgena dutthappabbajitā^b jīta 132
yathā yathā asaddhammapuraññā Pūraññādayo,
tathā tathāgatādāyānugāyam Saddanitiyam
katayogehi pi jīta bhavanti paravādino ti. 133

Ayaññā pañcamī-sattamīnaññā patipatitthapane pakarāñasam-
15 sandanā.

Atha vattamānādīnaññā vacanattham kathayāma. Tattha
vattamānā ti ken' aṭṭhena vattamānā: vattamānakūlavaca-
naṭṭhena; paccuppannabhāvena hi vattatī ti vattamāno 'pace-
uppannakiriyāsamkhāto kālo, tabbācakavasena vattamāno kālo
20 etissā atthī ti ayaññā *ti-antyādi*^c vibhatti vattamānā; tathā hi
gacchatī Devadatto ti ettha Devadattassa paccuppannam gama-
nakiriyam vibhattibhūto *tisaddo* yeva vadati — tasmā tabbā-
cakavasena vattamāno kālo etissā atthī ti vattamānā ti vuccati.
Pañcamī ti ken' aṭṭhena pañceamī: pañcamam vattamānaṭṭha-
25 naññā gamanaṭṭhena, pañcannaññā ca samkhyānaññā pūraññāṭṭhena;
tathā hi niyogā atītānāgata-paccuppannakālikānaññā parokkhā-
hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-bhavissantī-vattamānāsamkhātānaññā pañceam-
naññā vibhattinam antare pañcamībhūtāya vattamānāya sayam
pi paccuppannakālikabhbāvena samānaṭṭhānattā pañcamam vat-
30 tamānaṭṭhānām gacchatī ti pañcamī, yathā ¹"nadāntī gacchatī
ti nadāi"; tathā niyogā atītānāgatakālikā parokkhā-hiyyattan'-
ajjatanī-bhavissantīsamkhātā catasso vibhattiyō upādāya sayam
pi vattamānāvibhatti viya pañcannam samkhyānaññā pūraññī ti
pañcamī. Sattamī ti ken' aṭṭhena sattamī: sattannam sam-
35 khyānaññā pūraññāṭṭhena; tathā hi atītānāgata-paccuppannakālikā

¹ vide 1 440.

^a Be sutthū. ^b Be mns dutthā pabbajitā. ^c Be tuantādi.

parokkhā-hiyyattan'-aijatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānā-pañcamisamp-
khātā cha vibhattiyo upādāya sayam pī pacceppannakālikā
hutvā sattannam saṃkhyānam pūraṇī ti sattamī. Parokkhā
ti ken' atthena parokkhā: parokkhe bhavā ti atthena; tathā
hi cakkhvādindriyasampkhātassā^a akkhassa paro tiro-bhāvo pa- 5
rokkhām, tabbācakabhāvena parokkhe bhavā ti parokkhā.
Hiyyattanī ti ken' atthena hiyyattanī: hiyyo pabhuti atite kāle
bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti atthena. Ajjatanī ti ken' atthena
aijatanī: aīja pabhuti atite kāle bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti
atthena. Bhavissanti ti ken' atthena 'bhavissantī: 'evam 10
anāgate bhavissati' ti attham pakāsentī eti gacchatī ti atthena.
Kālātipatti ti ken' atthena kālātipatti: kālassātipatanavaca-
naṭṭhena; tathā hi kālāssa atipatanam accayo atikkamitvā
pavatti kālātipatti, labhitabbassa atthassa nipphattirahitam
kiriyatikkamanam — "kālo" ti e' ettha kiriya adhippetā, ka- 15
raṇam kāro, kāro eva kālo · rakārassa lakāram katvā uccā-
raṇavasena --, ayaṃ pana vibhatti tabbācakattā kālātipatti ti.
Ayaṃ vattamānādinaṃ vacanathavibhāvanā.

³Vippakiṇṇavividhanaye
saṃkīṇṇalakkhaṇadharavarasāsane 20
sumatimativalḍḍhanattham
kathito Pakiṇṇakavinicchayo. 134

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe pakīṇṇakavi-
nicchayo nāma tatiyo paricchedo. 25

IV.

"Bhū satrāyan" ti dhātussa rūpam ākhyātasaññitam
tyādyantam lapitam nānappakārehi anākulam; 1
syādyantam dāni tass' eva rūpam nāmikasavhayam
bhāsissam bhāsitathesu paṭubhāvāya sotunam. 2 30
Yad 'atthe 'ttani nāmeti ṭparam^b, atthesu vā sayam
namati' ti tad āhamṣu "nāmam" iti vibhāvino 3
— nāmam, nāmikam icc altra ekam ev' atthato bhave —,

¹ cf. 58³⁰. ² cf. Mmd 416 (Mmd C 346³⁰). ³ ns: i gātha ka¹ ariyāsa-
mañña visamaṭṭhāna tui¹ nhuik jagui³ kā³ ma lvat [Piṅgala IV, 15].

a Be cakkhvādindriya⁰. b ns: sū ta pā¹ kui ... vā paramatthesu (?),
leg. padam?

tad eva nāmikam̄ neyyam̄ saliṅgam̄ savibhattikam̄. 4
 Satvābhidhānam̄ liṅgan ti itthī-puma-napum̄sakam̄;
 vibhatti t' idha satt' eva, tattha c' aṭṭha pavuccare: 5
 paṭhamā dutiyā tatiyā catutthī pañcamī tathā
 5 chaṭṭhi ca sattamī cā ti honti satta vibhattiyo; 6
¹liṅgatthe paṭhamā · sāyam̄ bhinnā dvedhā si yo iti,
²kammatthe dutiyā · sā pi bhinnā aṇī yo iti dvidhā, 7
³karaṇe tatiyā · sā pi bhinnā nā hi iti dvidhā,
⁴sampadāne catutthī · sā bhinnā dvedhā sa naṇī iti, 8
 10 ⁵apādāne pañcamī · sā bhinnā dvedhā smā hi iti,
⁶chaṭṭhi sāmimhi · sā cā pi bhinnā dvedhā sa naṇī iti, 9
⁷okāse sattamī · sā pi bhinnā dvedhā smiṇī su iti,
⁸āmantan̄ aṭṭhamī · sāyam̄ si yo yevā ti cuddasa 10
 vacanadvayasam̄yuttā ekekā tā vibhattiyo.
 15 ⁹"Satvam" itāha, viññeeyyo attho so dabbasaññito. 11
¹⁰Yo karoti, sa kattā tu; ¹¹taṇī kammaṇī yaṇī karoti va;
¹²kubbate yena vā, tan tu karaṇam̄ iti saññitam̄; 12
¹³deti yācati vā yassa, sampadānan ti tam̄ matam̄;
¹⁴yato 'peti bhayaṇī vā, tad apādānan ti kittitaṇī; 13
 20 ¹⁵yassayatto samūho vā, tam̄ ve sāmī ti desitaṇī;
¹⁶yasmiṇī karoti kiriyaṇī, tad okāsan ti sadditaṇī; 14
¹⁷yad ālapati, tam̄ vatthum̄ āmantan̄am udīritam̄,
 saddenābhimukhikāro vijjamānassa vā pana. 15

Vinā ālapanattham̄ liṅgatthādisu paṭhamādivibhattuppatti upa-
 25 lakkhaṇavasena vuttā ti datthabbam̄.

Idam ettha Nirutilakkhaṇam̄ datthabbam̄: "paccattavacane paṭhamā vibhatti bhavati, upayogavacane dutiyā vibhatti bhavati, karaṇavacane tatiyā vibhatti bhavati, sampadānavacane catutthī vibhatti bhavati, nissakkavacane pañcamī vibhatti bhavati, sāmiva-
 30 cane chaṭṭī vibhatti bhavati, bhummavacane sattamī vibhatti bhavati āmantan̄avacane aṭṭhamī vibhatti bhavati". Tatra uddānam̄:
¹⁸ paccattam̄ upayogaṇī ca karaṇam̄ sampadāniyam̄
 nissakkam̄ sāmivacanam̄ bhummam̄ ālapan' aṭṭhamam̄. 16

¹ § 577, Kc 286; § 200, Kc 55. ² § 580, Kc 299. ³ § 591, Kc 288.

⁴ § 605, Kc 295. ⁵ § 607, Kc 297. ⁶ § 609 (Kc 303). ⁷ § 630, Kc 304.

⁸ (cf. § 578, Kc 287). ⁹ (60²). ¹⁰ (§ 548) Kc 283. ¹¹ (§ 551) Kc 282. ¹² (§ 552, Kc 281). ¹³ (§ 553, Kc 278). ¹⁴ § 555 (Kc 273). ¹⁵ (§ 575, Kc 285). ¹⁶ (§ 572, Kc 280). ¹⁷ § 576. ¹⁸ Rūp (116²⁰) ad Kc 317 [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pali Gr.* p. 4].

Tatra paccattavacanam nāma tividhaliṅgavavatthānagatānam itthi-puma-napumisakānam paccattasabhāvaniddesattho; upayogavacanam nāma, yo yam karoti, tena tadupayuttaparidīpanattho; karaṇavacanam nāma¹ tajjāpakatanibbattakaparidīpanattho; sampadānnavacanam nāma tadanuppadānparidīpanattho⁴; nis-⁵ sakkavacanam nāma tannissaṭa-tadapagamaparidīpanattho; sāmivacanam nāma tadissaraparidīpanattho; bhummavacanam nāma tappatiṭṭhāparidīpanattho; āmantañavacanam nāma tadāmantañaparidīpanattho. Evam ñatvā payogāni asammuyhantena yojetabbāni. ²*Bhūto bhāvako blavo abhavo bhavo abhāvo sa-*
bhāvo sabbhāvo sambhavo pabhāvo pabhāvo anubhāvo ānubhāvo
parābhāvo vibhāvo [pātubhāvo]^b pātubhāvo āvibhāvo tirobhāvo
vinābhāvo sotthibhāvo atthibhāvo natthibhāvo ti okārantam^c pul-
liṅgam. ³*Abhibhavītā paribhavītā annbhavītā samanubhavītā*
bhāvitā paccanubhavītā ti ākārantam^c pulliṅgam. ⁴*Bhava*¹⁵
parābhava^a *paribhava*^a *abhibhava*^a *anubhava*^a *samanubhava*^a
paccanubhava^a *pabhava*^a *appabhava*^a *ti niggahītanta*^c *pulliṅgam.* ⁵*Dhanabhūti Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Swatthibhūti ti i*
kāranta^c *pulliṅgam.* ⁶*Bhāvī vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī ti i*
kāranta^c *pulliṅgam.* ⁷*Sayambhū pabhū abhibhū vibhū adhibhū*
patibhū gotrabhū ⁸*Vatrabhū parābhībhū rūpābhībhū saddābhībhū*
gandhābhībhū rasābhībhū photīhabbābhībhū dhammābhībhū sab-
bābhībhū ti i^a*kāranta*^c *pulliṅgam.* Imān' ettha chabbidhāni pulliṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* udditthāni; *i*^a*kāranta*^c *pulliṅgan tu*^d
bhūdhātumayam appasiddham, aññadhātumayam pan' i^a*kāran-*
ta^c *pulliṅgam pasiddham* *bhikkhu helu* iti; tena saddhiṃ sat-
tavidhāni pulliṅgāni honti. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva pulliṅgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha 'satto' ti athavācako *bhuta-*
saddo yeva ⁹*'uiyoga' pulliṅgan' ti pi daṭṭhabbo.* Ye pana *yo*
dhammo bhūto ¹⁰*'yā dhammajātī bhūtā' yanī dhammajātāpi bhūtān*
ti evam liṅgattaye yojanārahattā aniyataliṅgā aññe pi bhūta-
parābhuta-sambhūtasaddādayo sandissanti pūvacanavare, te pi
nūnopasagga-nipātapadehi yojanavasena saddaracanāyam su-

¹ = tajjā + pakō, ns (*cit. As* 139²⁴). ² (64¹⁵—71²⁹). ³ (71³⁰—72⁵). ⁴ (72⁶⁻²¹).
⁵ (72²²). ⁶ (72²⁰). ⁷ (73³). ⁸ = Sikrā³ mañ², ns. ⁹ = amrai pum³ lin, ns.

^a Cē tadanuppadana-; Bēnse taduppadāna-; nsP tappadāna- (= thui sū a³ pe³ khrañ³ ...). ^b Bēns om. ^c ita, passim, BmnsP; Cē Bēnse ubique oanta-. ^d Bēns om.

khumatthagahaṇe ca viññūnaṁ kosallajananatthaṁ niyatapulliṅgesu pakkhipitvā dassessāma, seyyathīdaṁ: ¹*bhūto parābhūto sambhūto vibhūto pātubhūto āvibhūto tirobhūto vinābhūto, bhabbo, paribhūto abhibhūto adhibhūto addhabhūto anubhūto samanubhūto paccanubhūto, bhāvito sanibhāvito vibhāvito paribhāvito, tanu-paribhūto^a, paribhāvitabbo paribhotabbo paribhavanayo · abhibhāvitabbo abhibhotabbo abhibhavanīyo · adhibhāvitabbo adhibhotabbo adhibhavanīyo · anubhāvitabbo anubhotabbo anubhavanīyo · samanubhāvitabbo samanubhotabbo samanubhavanīyo ·*
¹⁰ *paccanubhāvitabbo paccanubhotabbo paccanubhavanīyo. bhāvetabbo bhāvanayo sambhāvetabbo sambhāvanīyo vibhāvetabbo vibhāvanīyo paribhāvetabbo paribhāvanīyo, bhavamāno vhamāno,^b vibhavamāno paribhavamāno abhibhavamāno anubhavamāno samanubhavamāno paccanubhavamāno, anubhonto samanubhonto*
¹⁵ *paccanubhonto sambhonto abhisambhonto, bhāvento sambhāvento vibhāvento paribhāvento, paribhāvīyamāno paribhuyyanīano · abhibhāvīyamāno abhibhuygamāno · anubhāvīyamāno anubhuygamāno · samanubhāvīyamāno samanubhuygamāno · paccanubhāvīyamāno paccanubhuygamāno ti imāni niyatapulliṅgesu pak-*
²⁰ *khittaliṅgāni. Evaṁ okārantādivasena chabbidhāni pulliṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni pakāsitāni. Ayaṁ tāva pulliṅgavasena udaharaṇuddeso.*

²*Bhāvīkā bhāvanā vibhāvanā sambhāvanā paribhāvanā ti ākārantam itthiliṅgam. Bhūmi ³*bhūti vibhūti* īkārantam itthiliṅgam. Bhuri ⁴*bhūti bhoti* · vibhāvinī paribhāvini sambhavini · pātubhavanti pātubhonti · paribhavanti paribhonti · abhibhavanti abhibhouli · adhibhavanti adhibhonti · anubhavanti anubhonti · samanubhavanti samanubhonti · paccanubhavanti paccanubhonti · abhisambhavanti abhisambhonti ti īkārantam itthiliṅgam.* ⁵*Bhūti abhū ti īkārantam itthiliṅgam. Imān' ettha catubbiddhāni itthiliṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni uddiṭṭhāni; īkārantam itthiliṅgam^d bhūdhātumayam appasiddham, aññādhātumayam pana īkārantitthiliṅgam pasiddham^e dhātu dhenu iti; tena saddhim pañcavi-*

¹ (78²⁵—81⁸). ² (81⁹). ³ = phrae khrañ³, ns. ⁴ = mre bhut bhī lū³ ma, ns. ⁵ (84¹⁷).

^a ita C^e Be^m (ns *compendit fecit*); leg. manamparibhūto, *vide* 79²⁵.
^b C^e Be^mns om.; *vide* 80¹⁶. ^c ita Be^m; C^e(ns) ad. ti; cf. 63^{15, 16}. ^d Be ukārantitthiliṅgam.

dhāni itthiliṅgāni honti, okārantassa vā gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhbāve tena saddhim chabbidhāni pi honti. Sabbān' etāni sabhbāvato yev' itthiliṅgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Etthā pi aniyataliṅgā *bhūta-parabhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* itthiliṅgavasena yujjante, kathām: *bhūta parabhūta sambhūtā* ti, subbam vitthārato 5 gaheṭabbaṃ · ¹*anubhonta-samanubhontādini*^a nava padāni vajjetvā, tāni hi īkārantavasena yojitāni. Imāni niyatāliṅgesu pakkhittaliṅgāni. Evam īkārantādivasena catubbidhāni itthiliṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsitāni. Ayaṃ itthiliṅgavasena udāharaṇuddeso. ²*Bhūtaṃ mahābhūtaṃ bhavītaṃ bhānaṇi bhava-* 10 *naṇi parābhavānaṇi samabhavānaṇi vibhavānaṇi pātabhavānaṇi* *āvibhavānaṇi tirobhavānaṇi vinābhavānaṇi sotthibhavānaṇi pari-* *bhavānaṇi abhibhavānaṇi aṭṭhibhavānaṇi anubhavānaṇi samanu-* *bhavānaṇi paccanubhavānaṇi* ti niggahitāntam napumṣakaliṅgam. Atthavibhāvi dhammavibhāvi^b īkārantam napumṣakaliṅgam. Go- 15 *trabhu cittasahabhu na-cittasahabhu*^b īkārantam napumṣakaliṅgam. Sabbān' etāni sabhbāvato yeva napumṣakaliṅgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha^c satta-bhūta-rūpavācako *bhūtasaddo* yeva 'niyogā napumṣakaliṅgo' ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ. Etthā pi aniyataliṅgā^d *bhūta-parabhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* napumṣakaliṅgava- 20 sena yujjante, kathām: *bhūtaṃ parabhūtaṇi sambhūtaṇi vibhūtaṇi* peyyālo · *samanubhavānaṇi*, *anubhontaṇi anubhavāntaṇi* · *samanubhontaṇi samanubhavāntaṇi* · *paccanubhontaṇi paccanu-* *bhavāntaṇi* · *sambhontaṇi sanibhavāntaṇi* · *abhisambhontaṇi abhi-* *sambhavāntaṇi* · *pātubhontaṇi pātubhavāntaṇi* · *paribhontaṇi pa-* 25 *ribhavāntaṇi* · *abhibhontaṇi abhibhavāntaṇi adhibhontaṇi adhi-* *bhavāntaṇi*, *bhāventaṇi sambhāventaṇi vibhāventaṇi paribhāventaṇi*, *paribhāvīyamānaṇi paribhugyamānaṇi* peyyālo *paccanubha-* *vīgāmānaṇi paccanubhugyamānaṇi* ti imāni niyatānapumṣakaliṅgesu pakkhittaliṅgāni. Evam niggahitāntādivasena tividhāni 30 napumṣakaliṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsitāni. Ayaṃ napumṣakaliṅgavasena udāharaṇuddeso. Evam pulliṅgādivasena liṅgattayām *bhūdhātumayam* uddiṭṭham.

Ettha me ³"appasiddhā" ti ye ye saddā pakāsitā,

te te pālippadesesu maggitabbā vibhāvinā.

17 35

¹ (62¹⁴⁻¹⁵). ² (84²⁷). ³ (61²⁵, 62³²).

^a Be anubhonto samanubhonto ti adini. ^b Ita Bem; Cē ad. ti; cf. 62²⁴.

^c Cē ad. ca.

O ā bindu i i u u ¹ant' ime sattadhā ṛhitā
ñeyyā pullīngabhedā ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 18
ā ivañño uvañño ca pañca antā sarūpato
itthibhedo^a ti viññeyyo^a, okārantena chā pi vā; 19
5 bindu i u ime antā tayo ñeyyā vibhāvinā
napumṣakappabhedo^a ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 20
— antā satt' eva pullīnge, itthiyam pañca vā cha vā,
napumṣake tayo, evam dasa pañcaahi chabbidhā^b. 21
Yasma pan' ettha bhūto ti ādayo saddā nibbacanābhī-
10 dheyyakathan'-atthasādhakavacana-pariyāyavacan'-atthuddhāra-
vasena vuccamānā pākaṭā honti suviññeyyā ea, tasmā imesam
nibbacanādini yathāsambhavam vakkhāma · viññūnam tuṭṭhija-
nanatthañ c' eva sotārānam atthesu paṭutarabuddhipatiñlābhāya
ca. Tatra bhūto ti khandhapātubhāvena bhavatī ti bhūto,
15 idam tāva nibbacanam; bhūto ti sabbasaṅgāhakavasena satto
vuccati, idam abhidheyyakathanam; ²"yo ca kālaghasso bhūto;
³sabbe va nikkipissanti bhūtā loke samussayan" ti ca idam
etassa atthassa sādhakavacanam^c; atha vā, bhūto ti evamnā-
mako amanussajātiko^d sattaviseso, idam abhidheyyakathanam,
20 bhūtavijjā · bhūtavejjo^e · bhūta[pi]ggahito^f ti ca idam etassa
atthassa sādhakavacanam^e; yañ ca pana ⁴"satto; maceo; pajā"
ti ādikam tattha tattha āgatam vacanam, idam 'satto' ti attha-
vācakassa bhūtasaddassa pariyāyavacanam; yañ ca Niddesa-
pāliyam ⁵"maceo ti satto naro mānavo poso puggalo jīvo jagu
25 jantu hindagu^f manujo" ti āgatam, idam pi pariyāyavacanam
eva; tāni sabbāni piñdetvā vuccante:

satto maceo janō bhūto pāṇo hindagu^g puggalo
jantu jīvo jagu yakkho pāṇī dehī tathāgato 22
sattavo mātiyo loko manujo mānavo naro
30 poso sarirī ti pume, bhūtam iti napumṣake,
pajā ti itthiyam vutto liñgato na ca atthato,
evam tiliñgikā honti saddā sattābhidhānakā; 24

¹ =ime antā, ns. ² J II 260²¹. ³ D II 157⁴. ⁴ Sn 654 (pajā ... sattā);
Sn 766—769 (maceo ... jantu ... naro). ⁵ Nidd I 3¹⁴.

^a ita CēBem; Bemns -ā. ^b sic CēBemns; ns: dasapañca ca soļasa rhi-
mū yutta(ta)ra phrac rā eñ¹; leg. dasa pañcaahi chabbhi vā? ^c ita CēBemns,
sed vide 65¹⁰, ²². ^d Bemns ojatiyo. ^e CēBemns ovijjo. ^f i = mre bhut bham³
[nsP pham³] so sū, ns); Cē viggahiko (syllaba -vi- e ovijja ovijjo irrepst).
^g ita CēBem (ns compendii fecit); cf. J 750, Nidda ad Nidd I 3¹⁵.

“yo so jaṁghāya ulati, so satto jaṁghalo” idha
 pāṇa-dehābhidhānehi sattanāmaṁ papañcitam; 25
 — imasmim pakaraṇe pariyāyavacanan ti ca abhidhānan ti ca
 saṁkhā ti ādīni ca ekaṭhāni adhippetāni —; atthuddhāravasena
 pana bhūtasaddo pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-sassata-vijja- 5
 māna-khiṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, tappayogo ²upari At-
 thattikavibhāge āvibhavissati. Bhāvako ti, bhāvetī ti bhāvako,
 idam nibbacanam; yo bhāvanam karoti, so bhāvako, idam
 abhidheyyakathanam; ³“bhāvako nipako dhīro” ti idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanam^a, “bhāvako bhāvanāpasuto bhāvanā- 10
 payutto bhāvanāsampanno” ti idam pariyāyavacanam. Imāni
 bhūto, bhāvako ti dve padāni suddhakattu-hetukattuvasena vut-
 tāni ti. Ito param nayānusārena suviññeyyattā ⁴“idam nibba-
 canan” ti ca ādīni avatvā katthaci atthasādhakavacanam, pa-
 riyāyavacanam, atthuddhārañ ca yathārahām dassessāma, tesu 15
 hi sabbattha dassitesu ganthavīthāro siyā. Tasmā, yesam atho
 uttāno, tesam pi padānam abhidheyyam na kathessāma, nibba-
 canamattam eva nesam kathessāma; yesam pana gambhīro at-
 tho, tesam abhidheyyam kathessāma. Bhavanam bhavo, bhavo
 vuceāti vuddhi · bhusaddassa atthātisayayogato vadḍhane pi dis- 20
 samānattā bhavanam vadḍhanan ti katvā; ⁵“bhavo ca rañño
 abhavo ca rañño” ti idam vuddhiatthassa sādhakam vacanam^b;
^batha vā bhavo ti vuccati sassatam, ⁷‘sassato attā ca loko cā’ ti hi
 sassatavasena pavattā diṭṭhi sassatadiṭṭhi, tasmā ⁸“bhavadiṭṭhi”
 ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; tathā ⁹“bhavo ti 25
 bhavadiṭṭhi, ‘bhavati sassatam tiṭṭhati’ ti pavattanato sassata-
 diṭṭhi bhavadiṭṭhi nāma, bhavadiṭṭhi hi uttarapadalopena bhavo
 ti vuccati, ¹⁰“bhavena bhavassa vippamokkham āhamṣū” ti
 idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam — ethāyam pālijiva- 30
 canattho: ekacce samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā^c bhavadiṭṭhiyā vā 30
 kāmabhavādinā vā ¹¹sabbabhadavato vimuttimi saṁsūra[vi]suddhim
 kathayimṣu ti; atha vā ‘bhavanti vadḍhanti sattā etenā ti bhavo’

¹ *². ² Pariccheda 14. ³ *⁴. ⁴ (cf. 69¹²). ⁵ J VI 285¹⁰. ⁶ cf. Nidd
 I 245³⁰, Pj II 20²⁰. ⁷ (D I 14¹; Dhs § 1315) ⁸ Dhs § 1313. ⁹ Uda 212²³⁻²⁵.
¹⁰ Ud 33⁵. ¹¹ (Uda 211²⁷).

^a ita Cens; Bem sādhakam vaco. ^b ita Bemns hic et infra cf. 64^{18, 21};
 Ce sādhakavacō; vide 66²⁶: sādhakāni vacanāni. ^c Bem ekacco samaṇo vā
 brāhmaṇo vā (... kathayimṣu!).

ti atthena sampatti-puññāni bhavo ti ca vuuccanti,¹ "itibhavā-bhavatañ ca vītivatton" ti idam etassa athassa sādhakam vacanam — ettha panāyam pālivacanattho: ²bhavo ti sampatti abhavo ti vipatti, tathā bhavo ti vuddhi abhavo ti hāni, bhavo ³ ti sassatam abhavo ti uechedo, bhavo ti puññam abhavo ti pāpam, tam sabbam vītivatton ti; sahokāsa khandhā pi bhavo, ³"kāmabhavo ... rūpabhavo" ice evamādi etassa athassa sādhakam vacanam — ettha pana khandhā 'yo paññayati, so sarūpam labhati' ti katvā 'bhavati avijjā-taphādisamudayā niranan taram samudeti' ti atthena bhavā ti vuuccanti, okāso pana 'bhavanti jāyanti ettha sattā nāmarūpadhammā cā' ti atthena bhavo ti; apि ca ⁴kammabhavo pi bhavo upapattibhavo pi bhavo, ⁵"upādānapaccayā bhavo duvidhena: atthi kammabhavo atthi upapattibhavo" ti idam etassa athassa sādhakam vacanam — ¹⁵tattha kammam eva bhavo kammabhavo, tathā upapatti eva bhavo upapattibhavo; eth' upapatti bhavati ti bhavo, kammam pana, yathā sukhakāraṇattā ⁶"sukho buddhānam uppādo" ti vutto, bhavakāraṇattā phalavohārena bhavo ti datthabbam; atha vā bhāvanalakkhaṇattā bhāveti ti bhavo, kim bhāveti; ²⁰upapattim, iti upapattim bhāveti ti bhavo ti vuuccati, *bhāveti* t' imassa ca 'nibbatteti' ti hetukattuvasen' attho; atha vā "bhava-paccayā jāti" ti vacanato 'bhavati etenā' ti bhavo ti kammabhavo vuuccati; ⁷"khandhānañ ca paṭipāti dhātuāyatanāna ca abboc-chinnam vattamānā samsāro ti pavuuccati" ti vuttalakkhaṇo sam-²⁵sāro pi bhavo, ⁸"bhave dukkham bhavadukkham; ⁹bhave samsaranto" ti imān' etassa athassa sādhakāni vacanāni — tatra ken' atthena samsāro bhavo ti kathiyyati: bhavati ettha sattasammuti khandhādipaṭipātiṣamkhāte dhammapuñjasmin ti atthena. Idam *bhavasaddassa* bhāva-kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇasādhanavasen' at-³⁰thakathanam. Ettha *bhavasaddassa* atthuddhāram vadāma:

vuddhi-sampatti-puññāni khandhā sokāsasaññitā
samsāro sassatañ c' etam *bhavasaddena* sadditam; 26
bhavatañhā bhavadiṭṭhi upapattibhavo tathā
kammabhavo ca sabban tam *bhavasaddena* sadditam, 27

¹ Sn 6^b. ² (cf. Pj II 20¹⁹). ³ (A I 223^{20, 28}) ⁴ Vibh 137, (cf. Vm 571²⁷ sqq.).

⁵ cf. Vm 571⁵⁻⁹ (cit. Vibh 137) ⁶ Dhp 194^a. ⁷ Vm 544¹⁰. Pj II 426²⁶, Mp ad A II 212¹. ⁸ etc. ⁹ cf. Ap 442³⁰ ('bhavābhave samsaranto') . Ap 38⁹ (samsaranto ayam bhave)

bhavatañhā-bhavadiñthidvayam katthaci pāliyam
uttarapadalopena bhavasaddena sadditam. 28

Abhavo ti, na bhavo abhavo:

vipatti hāni ucchedo pāpañ c' eva catubbidhā
ime abhavasaddena atthā vuuccanti sāsane. 29 5

Bhāvo ti ajjhāsayo, yo adhippāyo ti pi vuuccati; ¹"thinam
bhāvo durājāno; ²nāmaceo rājabhariyāsu bhavañ kubbetha
paññito; ³hadayañgatabhāvam pakāsetī" ti evamādi etassa
atthassa sādhakam vacanam; api ca ⁴vatthudhammo pi bhāvo,
⁵"bhāvasañketañketañdhnānā" ^a ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam 10
vacanam; cittam pi bhāvo ⁶"accāhitam kammañ karosi luddam
bhāve ca te kusalam n' atthi kiñci" ti idam etassa atthassa
sādhakam vacanam; kiriyā pi bhāvo, ⁷"bhāvalakkhañam; ⁸bhā-
vasattamī" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; api
ca "bhāvo ti sattavevacanan" ti bhañanti, ⁹dhātu^b vā etam 15
adhibacanam. Tattha ajjhāsayo ca vatthudhammo ca cittān ca
satto cā ti ime 'bhavati' ti bhāvo 'tathā pana bhāveti' ti bhāvo;
kiriyā tu 'bhavanān' ti bhāvo, sā ca bhavana-gamana-pacanā-
divasenānekavajdhā. Api ca bhāvarūpam pi bhāvo, yañ "itthi-
bhāvo pumbhāvo itthindriyan" ti ca vuuccati; tatrāyam vaca- 20
nattho: 'itthi' ti vā 'puriso' ti vā bhavati etena cittam abhidhānañ
cā ti bhāvo.

N' attano matiyā etam nibbacanam udāhañam,
pubbācariyasihānam matam nissāya-m-āhatam; 30

vuttam h' etam porāñehi: ⁹"itthiyā bhāvo itthibhāvo, 'itthi' ti 25
vā bhavati etena cittam abhidhānañ cā ti itthibhāvo" ti; tasmat
pumbhāvo ti etthā pi pumassa bhāvo pumbhāvo, pumā ti vā
bhavati etena cittam abhidhānañ cā ti pumbhāvo ti nibbacanam
samadhiñgantabbam. Idam bhāvasaddassa kattu-bhāva-karañ-
sādhanavasen' atthakathanam. Abhāvo ti, na bhāvo abhāvo, 30
ko so: suññatā natthitā. Sabhāvo ti, attano bhāvo sabhāvo,
attano pakati ice ev' attho; atha vā sabhāvo ti^c, dhammānam
sati atthasambhave yo koci sarūpam labhati, tassa bhāvo,

¹ J V 450³¹. ² J VI 293²⁷. ³ ²⁸. ⁴ = sabho tarā³, ns. ⁵ Saccasam-
khepa 4^c. ⁶ J VI 306²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ⁷ (Pj I 106⁸). ⁸ Cf. Ke 315, Kat II 4, 34). ⁹ ²⁹.

^a Bm bhāve sañkō. ^b sic C^c Bemns; vā i kā³ etam i bhāva hu so
amañ sañ i dhātu dhāt eñ¹ i adhibacanam . . . , ns. ^c Bm atha vā dhammānam
sabhāvo ti.

"lakkhaṇam" iti saññito ¹namana-ruppana-kakkhaṭa-phusanādiākāro icc ev' attho, ²"sāmaññām vā sabhāvo vā dhammānam lakkhaṇam matan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; api ca sabhāvo ti salakkhaṇo paramatthadhammo, ken' atthena: ³ 'saha bhāvenā' ti atthena; sabbhāvo ti, satam bhāvo sabbhāvo, sappurisadhammo icc ev' attho; atha vā attano bhāvo sabhāvo ³"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; samvijjamāno vā bhāvo sabbhāvo, ⁴"evam gahaṇasabbhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam.

10 Idam *sabhāva-sabbhāvasaddānam* bhāvasādhanavasen' atthakathanam. Sambhavo ti, sambhavanam sambhavo · sambhavanakiriyā yutti vā, yutti hi sambhavo ti vuccati · ⁵"sambhavo gahaṇassa^a kāraṇan" ti ādisu; atha vā sambhavati etasmā ti sambhavo, yato hi yaṁ kiñci sambhavati so sambhavo; pabhavo ti, pabhavanam pabhavo · aechinnatā; pabhavati etasmā ti vā pabhavo, yato hi yaṁ kiñci pabhavati so pabhavo. Ime pana *sabhāva-pabhāvasaddā* katthaci samānatthā katthaci bhinnatthā ti veditabbā, kathaṁ: *sabhāvasaddo* hi bhavanakkiriyam^b pi vadati yuttim pi paññattim pi sambhavarūpam pi 20 paccayattham pi vadati, *pabhāvasaddo* pana bhavanakkiriyam^b pi vadati nadippabhavam pi paccayattham pi, tasmā paccayattham vajjetvā bhinnatthā ti gahetabbā, paccayatthena pana samānatthā ti gahetabbā, vuttam h' etam ⁶"paccayo hetu nidānam kāraṇam^c sambhavo pabhavo ti ādi atthato ekam

25 vyañjanato nānan" ti; ⁷"mūlam hetu nidānañ ca sambhavo pabhavo tathā samuṭṭhānāhārammaṇam [paccayo] samudayena cā" ti ayam pi gāthā etassa atthassa sādhikā^d. Idam *sabhāva-pabhāvasaddānam* bhāvāpādānasādhanavasen' atthakathanam.

30 Evam ettha bhāva-kattu-kamma-karaṇāpādānādhikaraṇavasena cha sādhanāni pakāsitāni, tāni sampadānasādhanena sattavidhāni bhavanti; tam pana uttarim āvibhavissati ⁸"dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti" ti ādinā. Icc evam kitaka-

¹ cf. Vibha 136^{30, 32}, As 332¹⁴, Vibha 137¹. ² Abhidh-av. v. 633ab. ³ Khud dasikkhā 8: 19a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ "mūlaṭīka", ns; sambhavo = asañ¹ sañ, vā sambhavaduk sañ, ns. ⁶ Vm 533². ⁷ ***. ⁸ (72²²).

^a ns gahaṇa- (*in Be ssa atramento deletum*) ^b ita C^eB_m; B^ens okriyam ^c Vm (E^e): hetu kāraṇam nidānam. ^d C^eB_m sadhakā

vasena^a sabbathā pi sattavidhāni sādhanāni honti, yāni kārakāni ti pi vuēanti; ito aññam sādhanam n' atthi. Idha payogesv atthesu ca viññūnam pāṭavattham sādhananāmam pakasitam; tathā hi dunnikkittasādhanehi padehi yojītā saddappayogā dubbodhatthā honti, sunikkittasādhanehi pana padehi yojītā 5 subodhatthā honti. Tasmā payogā sādhanamūlakā; attho ca payogamūlako. Payogānurūpam hi aviparitam katvā attham kathanasilā ¹"yācito va bahulam cīvaraṁ paribhuñjati appam ayācito" ti evamādisu sādhanavasena gahetabbesu atthesu aññesu ²c'atthesu paṭutarabuddhino pañditā yeva ekantena 10 Bhagavato pariyattisāsanadharā nāma honti ti veditabbam. Ito param nayānusārena suviññeyyattā ³"idam nāma sādhanan" ti na vakkhāma, kevalam idha dassitesu payogesu viññūnam bahumānuppādanatthañ c' eva vividhavieittapāligatike vividhat-thasāre jinavaravacane sotūnam buddhvijambhanatthañ ca 15 atthasādhakavacanāni yeva yathāraham sutta-geyya-veyyākaraṇa-gāthādisu tato tato āharitvā dassessāma.

Pabhāvo ti, pakārato bhavatī ti pabhāvo, so 'yam ānu-bhāvo yeva, ⁴"pabhāvan te na passāmi yena tvam Mithilām vaje" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Anubhavo 20 ti, anubhavanaṁ anubhavo, kin tam: paribhuñjanam. Ānu-bhāvo ti tej'-ussāha-manta-pabhū-sattiyo, ⁵"tejasamkhāto ussāha-manta-pabhū-sattisamkhāto vā mahanto ānubhāvo etassā ti mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam;

tejo ussāha-mantā ca ⁶pabhū sattī ti pañc' ime 25

ānubhāvo ti vuēanti, pabhāvo ti ca te vade; 31

tejādīvācakattamhi ānubhāvapadassa tu

atthanibbacanam dhiro yathāsambhavam uddise; 32

atha vā ānubhāvo ti anubhavitabbaphalam^b, ⁷"anubhavitabbassa^c phalassa mahantatāya mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sā- 30 dhakam vacanam. Parābhavo ti, parābhavanaṁ parābhavo; atha vā parābhavati ti parābhavo, ⁸"suviñāno parābhavo" ti idam

¹ ***; "yacatī ti yācito" pru mū viparitatthakathana phrac eñ¹, "yaci-tabbo ti yācito" pru mha aviparitatthakathana phrac eñ¹, ns. ² = "yevāpana" ca so pud eñ¹ anak tu¹ nhui, ns. ³ (cf. 63¹³). ⁴ J VI 449¹⁹ (Ja). ⁵ Uda 104¹¹. ⁶ = acui³ ra khrañ³, ns. ⁷ cf. Uda 269¹. ⁸ Sn 92^b.

^a Be kitavasena (ns comp. fecit). ^b C^e anubhavitabbam phalam.

^c B^{em}ns anubhavitabba-

etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; api ca ¹"dhammadessī parābhavo" ti pāthānurūpato 'parābhavissati ti parābhavo' ti anāgatakalavasena pi nibbacanam datthabbam; atha vā parābhavanti etenā ti parābhavo, kin tam: dhammadessitādi, ²"pa-
5 ṭhamo so parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Vibhavo ti nibbānam, tam hi bhavato vigatattā 'bhavato vigato' ti vibhavo, bhavassa ca tamhetu vigatattā 'vigato bhavo etasma' ti vibhavo, 'vibhavanti uccijjanti vinassanti ito ariyadhanavilopakā' kilesamahācorā' ti pi vibhavo; vibhavasaddassa
10 nibbānābhidhānatte ³"evam bhave vijjamāne vibhavo icchitabbako" ti idam etha sādhakam vacanam. Imāni pana nibbānassa pariyyayavaacanāni:

	⁴ nibbānam vibhavo mokkho nirodho amatam samam saṃkhārūpasamo dukkhanirodho accutakkhayo ^b	33
15	vivaṭṭam akatam attham santipadam asamkhataṃ pāram taṇhakkhayo dukhakkhayo saññojanakkhayo	34
	yogakkhemo virāgo ca lokanto ca bhavakkhayo apavaggo visamkhāro ⁵ sabbhi suddhi visuddhi ca	35
	vimutu āpacayo mutti nibbuti upadhikkhayo	
20	santi asamkhata dhātu disā ca ⁶ sabbatopabhām, ⁷ vinā p' etāni nāmāni visesakapadam idha	36
	nibbānavācakāni ti sallakkheyya sumedhaso;	37
	tāṇam leñan ti ādīni 'pekkhikāni bhavanti hi visesakapadānan ti etth' etāni pakāsaye:	38
25	tāṇam leñam arūpañ ca santam saecam anālayam sududdasam saraṇañ ca parāyanam anītikam	39
	anāsavam dhuvaṃ niecaṃ ⁸ viññānam anīdassanam avyāpajjhamp ^c sivam khemam nipuṇam apalokikam	40
	anantam akkharam dipo accantam kevalam padam	
30	pañitam accutañ cā ti bahudhā pi vibhāvaye; gotrabhu ti padass' attham vadantehi garūhi tu	41
	⁵ "gottam vuucati nibbānam" iti gottan ti bhāsitam.	42

¹ Sn 92d. ² Sn 93b. ³ Bv 2: 11cd. ⁴ cf. Abh 6—9. ⁵ Pariccheda 7, str. 27; = thañ rhā^d (cvā) phrac so nibbān, ns. ⁶ D I 223¹². ⁷ = etāni nāmāni ... visesakapadam vinā ... nibbānavācakāni ti ..., ns. ⁸ (cf. Ppa 184).

^a ita C^e, conjectura, ut videtur, necessaria. Bemns oviłomaka (= ochan¹ kyañ bhak). ^b sic C^eBemns (= cuti (khrañ³) ma rhi so nibbān, kun (khrañ³) ma rhi so nibbān, ns) o: accut(i) akkhayo? ^c C^eBemns avyāpajjam.

Vibhavo ti vā vināsa-sampatti-dhana-uechedadiṭṭhiyo pi vu-

canti. Tattha vināso 'vibhavanam uuechijjanam nassanan' ti atthena vibhavo,¹ "vibhavo sabbadhammānam; ² itth' eke sato sattassa uechedam vināsam vibhavam paññāpentī" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; sampatti pana 'visesato 5 bhavatū' ti vibhavo, ³ "rañño sirivibhavam daṭṭhukāmā" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; dhanam pana 'bhavanti vaḍḍhanti vuddhim virūḍhim vepullam āpajjanti sattā etenī' ti vibhavo, ⁴ "asītikoṭivibhavassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutva nibbatti" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam, idam 10 pana pariyāyavacanam:

dhanam sam vibhavo dabbam sāpateyyam pariggaho

oḍḍam^a bhañḍam sakam attho iec ete dhanavācakā; 43 uechedadiṭṭhi pana 'vibhavati uechijjati attā ca loko ca puna cutito uddham na jāyati' ti gahañato vibhavo, ⁵ "vibhavatañhā" 15 ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam, vibhavatañhā ti hi uechedadiṭṭhisahagatāya tañhāya nāmam, ettha atthuddhāro vuccati:

dhana-nibbāna-sampatti-vinās'-uechedadiṭṭhiyo

'vuttā vibhavasaddena iti viññū vibhāvaye.

44 20

Pātubhāvo ti, pātubhavanam pātubhāvo; āvibhāvo ti, āvi-
bhavanam āvibhāvo; ubhinnam etesam pākāyatā iec' ev' attho.
Tirobhāvo ti, tirobhavanam tirobhāvo · paṭiechannabhāvo.
Vinābhāvo ti, vinābhavanam vinābhāvo · viyogo. Sotthi-
bhāvo ti, sotthibhavanam sotthibhāvo · suvatthibhāvo sukhassa 25
atthitā, atthato pana nibbhayatā nirupaddavatā eva. Atthi-
bhāvo ti atthitā vijjamānatā avivittatā; natthibhāvo ti
natthitā avijjamānatā vivittatā rittatā tuehatā suññatā. Okā-
rantapullīnganiddeso.

Abhibhavatī ti abhibhavitā · param abhibhavanto yo 30
koci, evam paribhavitā; anubhavatī ti anubhavitā · sukhām
vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā anubhavanto yo koci,
evam samanubhavitā paecanubhavitā. Ettha pana, yathā
⁶ "amatassa dātā; ⁷ anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā" ti ādisu

¹ cf. Vin V 149²³. ² D I 34¹⁹. ³ ⁴ ⁵ (Vibha 111²²)

⁶ A V 226²⁶. ⁷ M III 8¹¹, cf. Ap 570⁵ (Thīra 91¹⁵).

^a C. Beṭṭas oṭṭham; *scribendum oddham vel oḍḍam*; cf. sahoḍḍha,
skr. sahoḍha.

datādipadānam kattuvācakānām amatassā ti adīhi padehi kam-mavācakehi chaṭṭhiyantehi saddhim̄ yojanā dīssati, tathā imesam pi padānam *paccamittassa abhibhavītā* ti ādinā yojanā kātabbā; evam aññesam pi evarūpānam padānam. *Akārantapulliṅga-*
5 niddeso.

Bhavatī ti bhavam̄, bhavissatī ti vā bhavam̄ vaddhamāno puggalo, ¹"suvijāno bhavam̄ hoti suvijāno parābhavo dhammadako bhavam̄ hoti dhammadessi parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sadhukām̄ vacanam̄. Atha vā, yena saddhim̄ 10 kathetī, so bhavan ti vattabbo ²"bhavam̄ Kaccāyano; ³bhavam̄ Anando; ⁴maññe bhavam̄ patthayati rañño bhariyam̄ patibbatan" ti adisu; ettha pana dhātuatthe ādarō na kātabbo, sammutiatthe yevādaro katabbo ⁵"samketavacanam̄ sacecaṁ lokasammutikāraṇam̄" ti vacanato, vohāravisayasmim̄ hi loka-15 sammuti eva padhānā avilamghaniyā. Parābhavati ti parābhavam̄, evam̄ paribhavam̄ abhibhavam̄ anubhavam̄. Pabbavati pahotī sakkotī ti pabhavam̄ pahonto yo koci, na pabhavam̄ appabhavam̄; appabhavan ti ea idam̄ Jātuke dit-
15 tham̄, ⁶"chinnabbham̄ iva vātena ḥruṇo" rukkham̄ upāgamiṁ 20 so 'ham appabhavaṁ tattha sākham̄ hatthehi aggahin̄" ti tattha sādhakavacanam̄ idam̄. Niggahitāntapulliṅganiddeso.

Dhanabhūti ti, ⁷dhanam̄ assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti. Siribhūti ti ettha siri ti sobhāya c' eva paññā-puññānañ ca adhivacanam̄, sa assa bhavatū ti Siribhūti; evam̄ Sotthibhūti 25 Suvatthibhūti. *Ikārantapulliṅganiddeso.*

Bhāvi ti, ⁸bhavanasiло bhāvi, bhavanadhammo bhavī, bhavane sādhukāri bhāvi, evam̄ vibhāvi sambhāvi pari-bhāvi ti. Tatra vibhāvi ti atthavibhāvane samattho pañđito vuccati; ettha ⁹"vidva vijjāgato ḥaṇī" ti ādi pariyayavacanam̄ 30 datṭhabbam̄, ¹⁰bhavanti c' atrā:

¹¹vidvā vijjāgato ḥaṇī vibhāvi pañđito sudhī
budho visarado viññū dosaññū viddasu vidu 45
vipassi pañibhaṇī ca medhavi nipako kavi

¹ Sn 92a-d ² cf. S IV 119²¹ ³ D I 204¹⁴ ⁴ J III 533⁷ ⁵ Kva 34²¹,
⁶ J III 373¹², ⁷ 68³², ⁸ cf. Pan III, 2: 134, Kāt IV, 4: 14, Sd § 1114, Ke 534,
⁹ Nidd I 93¹⁴ = 308²² ¹⁰ == sangahagāthāyo bhavanti, ns ¹¹ cf. Abh 228–229.

^a sic Cē Beṁns (== mi mi sañ phrac ce ap so ahum̄ kroñ¹ "rum² rum³
mrañ lyak); J: nunno (Cē)

kusalo viduro dhimā gatima mutima c' ayam 46
 cakkhumā kaṇṇavā dabbo dhiro surī vicakkhaṇo
 sappañño buddhimā pañño, evamnāmā vibhāvino ti. 47
Ikārantapullinganiddeso.

Sayambhū ti, sayam eva bhavati ti sayambhu, ko so¹ 5
 antarena paropadesam sāmam yeva sabbañ ñeyyadhammam
 paṭivijjhītvā sabbaññutam patto Sakyamuni Bhagavā, vuttañ
 h' etam Bhagavatā: ¹"na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati,
 sadevakasmīm lokasmīm n' atthi me paṭipuggalo; aham hi
 arahā loke aham satthā anuttaro eko 'mhi samma sambuddho ¹⁰
 sitibhūto 'smi nibbuto" ti; athato pana pāramitāparibhāvito
 sayambhuññena saha vāsanāya vigataviddhastaniravasesakileso
 mahākaruṇa-sabbaññutaññādiaparimeyyagunaññadharo khan-
 dhasantāno sayambhū, so evambhūto khandhasantāno loke
 aggapuggalo ti vuccati, vuttañ h' etam Bhagavatā: ²"ekapug- ¹⁵
 galo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati acchariyamanuso,
 katamo ekapuggalo: tathāgato [bhikkhave] araham samma-
 sambuddho" ti. So³ ekapuggalo etarahi "sabbaññū, sugato"
 ti ādīhi yathābhuccaguññādhigatanāmehi ca pasiddho, "Gotamo,
 ādiccabandhū" ti gottato ca pasiddho, "Sakyaputto, Sakko, ²⁰
 Sakyamuni, Sakyasiho, Sakyapuññavo" ti kulato ca pasiddho,
 "Suddhodani, Mayādevīsuto" ti mātāpitito ca pasiddho, "Sid-
 dhattho" ti ³gahitanāmena ca pasiddho, bhavanti c' atra:

yo ekapuggalo āsi, buddho sa vadatam varo
 gottato ⁴Gotamo nama tath' ev' ⁴adiccabandhu ca, ⁴⁸ 25
 Sakyakule pasūtatta Sakyaputto ti vissuto
 Sakko iti ca avhāto^b tathā ⁴Sakyamuni ti ca, ⁴⁹
 sabbattha setṭhabhāvena ⁵Sakyē ca setṭhabhāvato
⁴Sakyasiho ti so Sakyapungavo ti ca sammato ⁵⁰
⁴Suddhodani ti pitito nabhe cando va vissuto, ³⁰
 mātito pi ca paññāto Māyādevīsuto iti; ⁵¹
⁶sabbaññū sugato buddho dhammaraja tathagato
 samantabhaddo Bhagava jino ⁷dasabalo muni ⁵²
⁷satthā ⁷vinayako nātho ⁷munindo lokanayako

¹ Vin I 8²¹⁻²⁴ ² A I 22¹². ³ gahitanāmena ca == mhañ¹ ap to amāñ
 to² a³ phrañ¹ lañ², ns. ⁴ Amara I 1, 15 ⁵ == saki van man¹ myui² nhaik, ns
⁶ Amara I 1, 13^{a-c} ⁷ Amara I, 1, 14.

a Bm eso. b ita C^c : connectura^a? . Bemns avhito.

	narasabho lokajino sambuddho dipaduttamo	53
	devadevo lokagaru dhammassāmi mahāmuni	
	samantacakkhu purisadhammasarathi maraṇī	54
	dhammissaro ca ¹ ad ² vijjhavacano satthavahako	
5	visuddhidevo devatidevo ca samanissaro	55
	bhūripañño 'nadhivaro narasiho ca cakkhuma	
	mūnūmūnū naravaro ¹ chālabhiñño jānesuto	56
	Angiraso yatirāja lokabandhu 'matandado	
	vatta pavatta saddhammacakkavatti yatisaro	57
10	lokadipo ¹ sirighano samanindo naruttamo	
	lokattayavidu lokapajjoto purisuttamo	58
	² sacecaddaso satapuññalakkhaṇo ³ sacecasavhayo	
	ravibandh' asamasamo pañcanett' aggapuggalo	59
	sabbabhibhū sabbavidū sacecanāmo ca paragū	
15	purisatisayo sabbadassavi narasārathi	60
	sammāsambuddho iti so ñāto sattuttamo ti ca	
	tadi vibhajjavadi ti ⁴ mahakāruṇiko ti ca	61
	cakkhubhūto dhammabhūto ñāṇabhūto ti vaṇṇito	
	brahmabhūto ti purisājañño iti ca thomito	62
20	lokajettho sayambhu ca mahesi ⁴ mārabhañjano	
	amoghavacano dhammakayo mārābhībhū iti	63
	⁵ asaṅkheyyani namāni saguṇena mahesino,	
	nāmamī ⁶ guṇe hi nissitam̄ ko kavindō kathessati.	64
	Tatra sabbaññū icc adi namam̄ sadharanam̄ bhave	
25	sabbesānam̄ pi buddhānam̄, Gotamo iti ādi na.	65
	Buddho pacceka-buddho ca "sayambhu" iti sasane;	
	⁷ keci "Brahma sayambhū" ti, sūsanāvācaram̄ na tam̄.	66
	Buddho tathagato sattha Bhagava ti padani tu	
	ñāne nekasahassamhi sañcaranti abhiñhaso;	67
30	tatra ⁸ cādipadam̄ antapadañ c' eva imani tu	
	ekato pi caranti ti vibhaveyya visarado;	68
	visesakapadanam̄ tu apekkhapadani ca	
	anapekkhapadani ti padani duvidha siyam̄.	69

¹ Amara I 1, 14 gad vijjhavacano = advayavadi — cf. Vibha I⁴ catu-sacecaddaso, ¹Sp I 1, Vya I, Ap 570¹, ⁴Dhatuk-a *proemium*. ² As 391¹ — gune hi, v.a., gunehi, ns. — cf. Amarakosa I 1, 16 Brahmātmabhañ, ⁵2 buddho Bhagavā, Vin III 1², etc.

^a ita C, B "ns" ns" satampañña — ⁵C gune hi nissitam̄ nāmam̄

Tatha hi *sathavaho*, *naravaro*, *chalabhimño* ti evampakaranī abhidhānapadāni visesakapadapekkhakunī, katham¹ "evam vij-tasañgamam satthavaham anuttaram savaka payirupasantu tevijjā maccuhāyino; ²yañ loko pūjyatate salokapalo sada na-massati ca tass' etāñ] sasanavarām vidihi neyyam naravarassa"³ ti ⁴"chālabhīññassa sasanān" ti ca evam visesakapadapekkhakunī bhavanti. *Buddho*, *mo*, *Bhagava* ti evampakaranī pana no-visesakapekkhāni ti datthabbam. Keci pan' etha evam vadeyyam, *munindo*, *samanundo*, *samanissaro*, *yatissaro*, *ādicca-bandhu*, *ravibandhu* ti evampakaranām idha vuttanām abhidhananām visesatthabhavato punaruttido so attī ti Tan-na abhidhananām abhisamkharanīyānabhisamkharanīyavasena abhisamkhatabhidhananī anabhisamkhatabhidhananī ti dvedha dissanato. Tatha hi kathaci keci *Sakyasto* ti abhidhanām pañceea ⁴"Sakyakesari, Sakyamigadhipo" ti adi nāna vividham abhidhanām abhisamkharonti; pavacane pi hi ⁵"dviduggama-varahanuttam^a alatthā" ti pañho dissati. Tatha keci *dhammarāja* ti abhidhanām pañceea ⁴"dhammadisampati" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *sabbāññū* ti abhidhanām pañceea "sabbadassavi, sabbadassi" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *sahassakkho* ti abhidhanām pañceea ⁶"dasasatalocano" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *ādicca-bandhu* ti abhidhanām pañceea ⁴"aravindasahayabandhu" ti adini abhisamkharonti; *ambujan* ti abhidhanām pañceea ⁴"nirājam, kuñjan" ti adini abhisamkharonti, pavacane pi hi 'yam padumām, tañ jalajan nāmā' ti manta^b pañisambhidappattehi ariyehi desanavilasavasena vutto 'Padumuttaranamino' ti vat-tabbaññāne ⁷"Jalajuttaranamino" ti pañho dissati. Evam abhi samkhatabhidhananī dissanti. *Buddho*, *Bhagava* ti abhidhananī pana anabhisamkhatabhidhananī; vuttam h̄ etam Dharmasenapatina ayasmata Sariputtena: ⁸"buddho ti n' etam nāmañ mātarā katañ na pitara katañ . . . na bhagimiyā katañ . . . na ñatisalohitehi katañ . . . na devatahi katañ, vimokkhantikam etam buddhanām bhagavantānam bodhiya mule saha

¹ S I 192²⁴ ² Netti 14²⁵ ³ 111 ⁴ 112 ⁵ D III 176²⁶ Vm 193²⁷ cf. Mbv 31²⁸ ⁶ cf. Ap 57²⁹ – Ap 57³⁰, 63³¹, 468³² ⁷ Nidd I 478³³

^a D: "varatarahanuttam" ^b catappadanam varatarassa sihassiva hīna-bhavam, Sv. cf. 76³⁴ *malim* *dvi-du-kkama* cf. migarita catukkamo Ap 57³⁵

^b Bense mantva

sabbaññutaññapaññilabbhā sacchikā paññatti yadidam buddho"
ti, tathā ¹"Bhagavā ti n' etam nāmam mātarā katam la
sacchikā paññatti yadidam Bhagavā" ti. Evam buddho, Bhagavā ti abhidhānāni anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; ²na hi tāni abhi-
5 dhānāni c' eva satthā, sugato, jino ti ādini ca aññam kiñci
abhidhānam pañcica abhisamkhatāni nā pi aññāni abhidhānāni
etāni pañcica abhisamkhatāni dissanti. Tathā hi buddho ti
abhidhānam pañcica ³"buñjhitā, bodhetā, bodhako' ti ādini nāmā-
bhidhānāni na abhisamkharonti; tathā Bhagavā, satthā, sugato
10 ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni pañcica 'sampannabhago, anusāsako,
sundaravacano' ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni nābhisamkharonti.
Evam imam vibhāgam dassetum ⁴"munindo, samañindo, sama-
ñissaro, yatissaro, ādiceabandhu, ravibandhū" ti ^a ādinā nayena
15 punarutti amhehi katā ti dañhabbā; evam aññatrā pi nayo
netabbo. Atr' idam vuccati:

abhisamkhatanāmañ ca nāmañ cānabbisamkhatam:
dviduggamavaro · *buddho* iti nāmam dvidhā bhave ti. 70
Pabhū ti, param pasayha bhavatī ti pabhū · issaro, ⁵"araññassa
pabhū ayañ luddako" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vaca-
20 nam. Abhibhū ti, abhibhavatī ti ^b abhibhū · asaññasatto^c,
kiñ so abhibhavi: cattāro khandhe arūpino; iti cattāro khandhe
arūpino abhibhavi ti abhibhū, so ca kho ^dniccetanattā abhibha-
vanakiriyāyāsatid pubbe ^evāsaññuppattito jhānalābhikāle attanā
adhigatapañcamajjhānam saññāvirāgavasena bhāvetvā cattāro
25 arūpakkhandhe asaññibhave appavattikarañena abhibhavitum
ārabhi, tadabhibhavanakiccam idāni siddhan ti "abhibhavī ti
abhibhū" ti vuccati; api ca niccetanabhāvena abhibhavavyā-
pāre^f asati pi pubbe sacetanakāle savyāpārattā sacetanassa
viya niccetanassā pi sato tassa ^gupacārena savyāpāratāvacā-
30 nam yujjat' eva, dissati hi loke sāsane ca sacetanassa viya
acetanassā pi ^hupacārena savyāpāratāvacanam, tam yathā:

¹ Nidd I 143¹⁸. ² hi = vyatirik kui chui am¹, ns. ³ (Nidd I 457²¹).
⁴ 173¹ 74¹⁰, 5, ⁹ 73²⁵ 74¹³. ⁵ ⁶ ns *confert* Cp I 9: 58^{ab}. ⁷ asaññuppattito = asaññasatbhūm nhuik phrae sañ mha, ns. ⁸ = kāraññupacāra, ns.
⁹ = sadisñupacāra, ns.

^a (B^e ns^e aravi⁰). ^b *ita* C^e Bemns; *vide* 76²². ^c ns = Asaññasat-
brahmā; *vide* 77⁵. ^d Bm oñkiriyāyāsatī, B^e ns^e kriyāyāsatī. ^e B^e ns^e abhi-
bhavanavyāpāre.

¹"kūlam^a patitukāmam", evam loke; sāsane pana ²"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā vīpulā dumā sayam ev' onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake" ti ca ³"āngārino dāni dumā bhadante phalesino chadanaṁ vippahāyā" ti ca ⁴"phalam toseti kassakan" ti ca ādi. *Abhibhūsaddassa asaññisattābhidhānatte^b* ⁵"abhi-
bhum abhibhūto maññatī" ti idam ettha sādhakam vacanam; atha vā abhibhavatī^c ti abhibhū · paresam abhibhavitā yo koci, visesato pana Tathāgato yeva abhibhū, vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā: ⁶"Tathāgato bhikkhave abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthu-
doso vasavatti" ti; keci pana ⁷"abhibhū nāma Sahasso brahma"
ti vadanti. Vibhū ti, visesabhūto ti vibhū, ⁸"bhavasotam sace buddho tiṇṇo lokantagū vibhū" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam, vibhū ti h' ettha rūpakāya-dhammakāyasam-pattiyā visesabhūto ti attho, āha ca: ⁹"dissamāno pi tāv' assa rūpa-
kāyo acintiyo, asādhāraṇāñāṇatthe^d dhammakāye kathā va kā"
ti. Adhibhū ti, adhibhavatī ti adhibhū · issaro, ¹⁰"tadā maññata-
patejena santatto Tidivādhibhū dhārento brāhmaṇam vaṇṇam^e
bhikkhāya maññ upāgamī" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Patibhū ti, ¹¹patibhūto tipatibhū, ¹²"goṇassa patibhū" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Gotrabhū ti, gottasamākhā-
tam amatamahānibbānam ārammaṇam katvā bhūto ti gotrabhū ·
sotāpattimaggassa anantarapaccayena sikhappattabalavavipas-
sanācittena^f samannāgato puggalo, vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā:
¹³"katamo ca puggalo gotrabhū: yesam dhammānam samanan-
tarā ariyadhammassa avakkanti hoti, tehi dhammehi samannāgato
puggalo . . . gotrabhū" ti idam ev' ettha atthasādhakam vacanam; api ca 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam anubhavamāno^g kāsāva-

¹ Tha *ad* Th 527^b (Pat *ad* Pāṇ III 1: 7 vārt. 12). ² J VI 513²⁴⁻²⁵ (ns: Cp I 9: 35 v. l. ubbiddhā). ³ Th 527^{ab}. ⁴ Pv 319d. ⁵ cf. M I 2²⁷⁻²⁹. ⁶ (cf. D III 135²⁰). ⁷ (cf. D I 18⁷). ⁸ Ap 569³¹ (Tha *ad* Th 547—556). ⁹ **. ¹⁰ Cp I 1: 4. ¹¹ = arhaṇ phrac rve¹ phrac, ns. ¹² cf. Kaś II 3: 30. ¹³ cf. Pp 12³⁴.

^a ns: kam³ pā³; B^m gusalam [ɔ: kusalam, quam lectionem ns in codi-
cibus inventam correxit allato l. l. (Tha): i nhuik "kusalam" rhi kra sañ
mhā "acetane pi . . . patitukāman" ti hū so Therāatthakathā nhañ¹ ma ñī ra
ka³ ma sañ¹]. ^b ita C^eB^{mns}. ^c C^eB^m abhibhavita. ^d = asādhāraṇāñ
eñ¹ tañ rā phrac so, ns; Ce oññāñaddhe. ^e ita C^eB^ense; B^{mnsP} (Cp) brā-
hmaṇavaṇṇam. ^f nsP sikhāpatta⁰, B^ense sikhāpatta⁰ (Ce sampatta⁰). ^g dedi;
(Ce)B^{mnsP} gottamatt(h)anubhavamāno (= >rahan³) hū so anvay mhyā kui
sā kham cā³ so).

kanṭhasamaṇo pi gotrabhū, so ¹hi 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam anubhavati vindati, na samaṇadhamme attani avijjamānattā ti^a gotrabhū ti vuccati, ²"bhavissanti kho pan' Ānanda anāgatam addhānam gotrabhuno kāsāvakanṭhā dussilā pāpadhammadā" ti 5 idam etassa athassa sādhakam vacanam. Vatrabhū ti Sakkō, so ¹hi mātāpitibharapādīhi sattahi vattehi Sakkattam labhitvā aññe deve vattena abhibhavatī ti Vatrabhū; Āgamāṭhakathāyam pana bhūddhātumhi labbhāmānam pattiāttham pi gahetvā ³"vattena aññe abhibhavityā devissariyam patto ti Vatrabhū"
10 ti vuttam, ⁴"Vatranāmakam vā asuram abhibhavatī ti Vatrabhū" ti ca; ⁵"Vatrabhū jayatam pīta" ti idam etassa athassa sādhakam vacanam, ettha hi ⁶Vatrabhū ti Vatranāmakassa asurassa abhibhavita, jayatam pīta ti jayantānam pīta; "Sakkō Indo purindado" icc ādi pariyāyavacanam, idan tu ⁷dhatādhi-
15 kāre pakāsessāma. Parābhībhū ti, param abhibhavatī ti parābhībhū, evam rūpābhībhū ti ādisu pi. Sabbābhībhū ti, sabbam abhibhavitabbaṃ abhibhavatī ti sabbābhībhū; sabbābhībhū ti ca idam nāmaṇ Tathāgatass' eva yujjati, vuttañ h' etam Bhagavatā: ⁸"sabbābhībhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sab-
20 besu dhammesu anūpalitto sabbañjaho taṇhakkhayē^b vimutto, sāyam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan" ti. Īkārantapulliṅganiddeso. Niyatapulliṅganiddeso 'yam.

Idāni aniyataliṅgānam niyatāliṅgesu pakkhittānam bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādīnam niddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūto 25 ti, attano paccayehi abhavī ti bhūto, bhūto ti jāto sañjāto nibbatto abhinibbatto pātubhūto, bhūto ti^c laddhasarūpo yo koci saviññāṇako vā aviññāṇako vā; atha vā tathākārena bhavatī ti bhūto, bhūto ti sacco tatho avitatho aviparīto yo koci; ettha, yo bhūtasaddo saccatī^d, tassa ⁹"bhūtaṭho"^d ti 30 idam atthasādhakam vacanam. Parābhūto ti, parābhavī ti parābhūto. Suṭhu bhūto ti sambhūto. Visesena bhūto ti

¹ = saccam, ns. ² M III 236^a (cf. Dhp 307a). ³ Spk ad S I 47¹¹.

⁴ ib. ⁵ J V 153². ⁶ Ja V 153⁴. ⁷ V 448. ⁸ Vin I 8¹⁷ = M I 17³.

⁹ cf. Patī 20⁶.

^a Cē(ns) om. ^b ns metri causa taṇhakkhayē legendum censem: ī nūuk indavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ "taṇhakkhayē" hū lui sañ (cf. Pj II 699¹⁹). ^c B^e ad. vā, quod Nissayae debetur: ī nok vākyā nūuk "bhūto ti vā" hu vā-saddā rhi mū yuttatara. ^d B^ens^e ottho.

vibhūto; vissuto bhūto ti vā vibhūto, ¹"vibhūtārammaṇan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; vibhavī ti vā vibhūto, vinaṭṭho ti attho, ²"rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassā" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Pākaṭo bhūto ti pātu-bhūto. Āvibhavatī ti āvibhūto, evam tirobhūto vinā-⁵ bhūto. Bhavitum anuechaviko ti bhabbo. Paribhaviyate so ti paribhūto, yena kenaci yo pīlito hīlito vā, so paribhūto — gamyamānattho yathā kāmacāri. Abhibhaviyate so ti abhi-bhūto, adhibhaviyate so ti adhibhūto; evam addhabhūto, ettha adhisaddena samānattho ³addhasaddo, ⁴"cakkhum bhik-¹⁰ khave addhabhūtam rūpā addhabhūtā cakkhuviññāṇam addha-bhūtan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam, tathā ⁵"idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na h' eva anaddhabhūtam attānam . . ." ^a addhabhāvetī" ti padam pi; tattha anaddhabhūtan ti dukkhena anadhibhūtam, dukkhena anadhibhūto nāma manussattabhāvo ¹⁵ vuccati, tam na addhabhāveti nādhibhavatī ti suttapadattho. Anubhaviyate so ti anubhūto, evam samanubhūto, pac-canubhūto, bhāvito. Ettha bhāvito ti iminā samānādhikarāṇam, ⁶"satisambojjhaṅgo kho Kassapa mayā sammad akkhāto bhāvito" ti ādisu "guṇivācakam padhānapadam sāsane daṭṭhab-²⁰ ham; titthiyasamaye^b pana bhāvito ti kāmaguṇo vuccati, vut-tam h' etam pāliyam: ⁸"na bhāvitam āsiṃsatī" ti, tatra bhāvitā nāma pañca kāmaguṇā, te na āsiṃsatī na sevatī ti suttapadattho. Sambhāvīyate so ti sambhāvito, evam vibhāvito, paribhā-vito^c. Manamparibhūto ti, manam paribhaviyittha so ti ²⁵ manam paribhūto; ettha ⁹manamparibhūto ti īsakam appattaparibhavano vuccati, manan ti hi nipātapadam, ¹⁰"Atipaṇḍitenā puttena man' amhi upakūlito; ¹¹Devadattena attano abuddha-bhāvena c' eva khantimettādīnañ ca abhāvena Kumārakassa-patthero ca therī ca manam nāsito^d; ¹²manam vūlho ahosī"³⁰

¹ ...² Sn 872d. ³ ns cit. Sd § 133. ⁴ S IV 21²⁻³ (ns cit. Spk et Spk-ṭ). ⁵ M II 223^a. ⁶ S V 80^a. ⁷ = drab (nsP drap) kui ho so, ns. ⁸ D III 49^a. ⁹ ī pāṭh kui phvañ¹ sañ alui (ok ad. ns^c) uddeśa nhuik rhi ma mañ (eñ¹ ad. nsP), cā amyā³ ma rhi kra, ns ¹⁰ J I 405¹⁶. ¹¹ Ja I 149⁵ (cf. Dhpa III 147²²). ¹² Vin I 109².

^a Be ad. na (<ns). ^b ita C^e Bem; nsP titthiyavisaye = titthi tui³ arā nhuik. ^c (Be ad. anuparibhāvito cf. 62^b). ^d ita C^e BemnsP; Ja: nāsita.

ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo. Atra *manam*saddassa kiñciyuttim^a vadāma:

*manam*saddo dvidhā bhinno, nāmam nepātikañ c' api:

¹"santan tassa manam hoti; ²man' amhi^b upakūlito" ti. 71

5 Paribhavitabbo ti, aññena paribhavituñ sakkueyyo ti paribhavitabbo; evam paribhotabbo, paribhavaniyo; *tabba*-paccayaṭṭhāne hi *sakkueyyapadayojanā* dissati: aladdham ārammañam laddhabbam labhaniyam laddhum vā sakkueyyan ti. Atha vā paribhavanam arahati ti paribhavitabbo, evam
10 paribhotabbo paribhavaniyo; tathā hi *tabba*paccayaṭṭhāne *arahipadayojanā* dissati: [pari]sakkueyyam labham arahati ti laddhabban ti. Ettha pana *paribhotabbo* ti padassa atthibhāve
³"khattiyo kho mahārāja daharo ti na uññātabbo na paribhotabbo"
15 ti pāli nidassanam. *Abhi-adhipubbā bhūdhātuyo samānatthā;* sesāni dukāni nayānusārena ñeyyāni. †Bhamāno ti, bhavatī ti bhamāno; majhe *vākāralopo* daṭṭhabbo. Atr' idam vattabbam:
⁴"kim so bhamāno Saccako" icc atra pāliyam pana
rūpam bhavatidhātussa *valopen'* eva dissati. 72

Atrāyam pāli: ⁴"kim so bhamāno Saccako Nigañṭhaputto yo
20 Bhagavato vādam āropessati" ti. Vibhavamāno ti vibhavatī ti vibhavamāno, evam paribhavamāno ti ādisu. Tattha abhisambhonto t' imassa karonto nipphādento icc ev' attho,
⁵"sabbāni abhisambhonto sa rājavasatiñ vase" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Yasmā pan' imāni^c *bhavamāno*
25 ti ādīni vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā *saramāno rodati*, *gacchanto gañhāti*, ⁶"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutam isin" ti ādīni viya paripuññuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *rājā bhavamāno sampattim anubhavatī* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; "saramāno, gacchanto" ti ādīni hi "yato, gato, pavatto"^c ti ādīhi sadisāni
30 na honti, uttarakiriyāpadāpekkhakāni honti *tvāpacceyantapadāni* viyā ti. Paribhaviyamāno ti, paribhaviyate so ti paribhaviyamāno, evam *paribhuyyamāno*^d ti ādisu pi. Imāni pi

¹ ***. ² (79²⁸). ³ cf. S I 69². ⁴ M I 229¹² (ns negat hanc formam inveniri in Ps Ps-t; leg. bhavāno 80^{16, 19} et mañkāralopo 80^{16, 18?}). ⁵ J VI 292³⁰.

⁶ J VI 532²¹ [Bhāradvājo: - - -, J V 59¹³, VI 574²⁴ (*infra* 83¹⁹), D I 104¹⁴; Lüders Kalpanāmañd. p. 69].

^a ita Ce Be^mns (= juñ³ jañ³ so asañ¹ kui). ^b (Ce Bm manam pi). ^c Be^mns patto (= rok prī). ^d (nsP paribhuyyamāno, Bm paribhuyyamāno).

vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā ¹"rājapurisehi niyamāno coro evam cintesi" ti^a ādīni viya paripūṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā aññehi paribhaviyamāno tāṇam gavesati, bhogo puggalenānbbhvivayamāno parikkhayam gacchatī ti ādinā yojetabbāni. Evam sabbatra idisesu vippakatavacanesu yojetabbāni^b. Ayaṁ aniyataliṅgānam niyataliṅgesu pakkittānam bhiita-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādīnam^c niddeso. Icc evam pulliṅgānam bhūdhātumayānam yathāraham nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni itthiliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhāvikā ti, bhāvetī ti bhāvikā; yā bhāvanām karoti, sā bhāvikā. Bhāvanā ti vad-¹⁰ ḍhanā brūhanā phātikaraṇam āsevana bahulikāro. Vibhāvanā ti pakāsanā sandassanā; atha vā vibhāvanā ti abhāvanā antarādhāpanā. Sam bhāvanā ti ukkamṣanā thomanā. Paribhāvanā ti vāsanā, samantato vā vadḍhanā. Ākārantaitthiliṅganiddeso.

²Bhūmī ti, sattāyamānā bhavatī ti bhūmī; atha vā bhavanti ¹⁵ jāyanti vadḍhanti c' ettha thāvarā ca jaṅgamā cā ti bhūmī. Bhūmī vuccati paṭhavī; ³"paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā" ti ādisu pana lokuttaramaggo bhūmī ti vuccati. Yā pan' andhabālamahājanena viññātā paṭhavī, tass' imāni abhidhānāni:

⁴paṭhavī medinī^d bhūmi bhūrī bhū puthuvī mahī ²⁰
chamā vasumatī ubbī avanī ku vasundharā
jagatī khiti vasudhā dharanī go dharā iti. ⁷³

Atra bhū-ku-gosaddā paṭhavipadatthe vattantī ti kutra diṭṭha-pubbā ti ce:

vidvā bhūpāla-kumuda-⁵gorakkhādipadesu ve ²⁵
bhū ku go iti paṭhavī vuccatī ti vibhāvaye. ⁷⁴

Bhūtī ti, bhāvanām bhūti. Vibhūtī ti vināso, visesato bhāvanām vā; atha vā visesato bhavanti sattā etāyā ti vibhūti sampatti yeva, ⁶"rañño vibhūti, ⁷pihanīyā vibhūtiyo" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanām. Ākārantitthiliṅganiddeso. ³⁰

Bhūrī ti paṭhavī, sā hi bhavanti ethā ti bhūrī ti vuccati, bhavati vā paññāyati vadḍhati cā ti bhūrī; atha vā bhūtābhūtā tannissitā sattā ramanti ethā ti bhūrī, paṭhavīnissitā hi sattā paṭhaviyam yeva ramanti, tasmā sā iminā pi atthena bhūrī ti vue-

¹ ***. ² (84¹⁷). ³ Dhs § 277 (As 214²⁵). ⁴ (cf. Abh 181 - 182)

⁵ Pj II 466¹³. ⁶ cf. Pvā 216¹¹. ⁷ ***.

^a (Bm vicintesi?). ^b Bmns yojetabba. ^c nsP opadādīnam. ^d Bmns^{cP} medanī.

cati. *Bhūrisaddassa paṭhavīvacane* ¹"bhūripañño" ti atthasādhakam vacanam. Api ca bhūri viyā ti bhūri · paññā, bhūri ti ²paṭhavisamāya vitthatāya paññāya nāmam, ²"yogā ve jāyati bhūri ayogā bhūrisamkhayo" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanam imassa 5 atthassa sādhakam; atha vā ³bhūte atthe ramatī ti bhūri, paññāy' etam nāmam, ³"bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanam imassa atthassa sādhakam; atha vā paññā yeva rāgādayo dhamme abhibhavatī ti bhūri, rāgādiarayo abhibhavatī ti pi bhūri, tathā hi Paṭisambhidāmagge āyasmata 10 Sāriputta vuttam: ⁴"rāgam abhibhūyatī ti bhūri · paññā, dosam, moham · pa rāgo ari, tam arim maddatī ti bhūri · paññā, doso, moho || pa sabbe bhavagāmino kammā^a ari, tam arim maddatī ti bhūri · paññā". Ettha pana gotrabhū ti padam iva 'aribhū' ti vattabbe pi *bhusaddam* pubbanipātam 15 katvā sandhivasena *bhū-rī* ti padam uccāritan ti daṭṭhabbam, — api ca idisesu nāmikapadesu vinā pi upasaggena abhibhavanādiatthā ⁵labbhanti yeva, ⁶nākhyātikapadesū ti daṭṭhabbam. Idam pana paññāya pariyāyavacanam:

⁷paññā pañānanā cintā vicayo upalakkhaṇā^b
 20 pavicayo ca pañḍiccam dhammavicayam eva ca
 sallakkhaṇā ca kosallam bhūri paccupalakkhaṇā 75
 nepuññañ c' eva ⁸vebhavyā medhā c' upaparikkhakā
 sampaṭaññañ ca pariṇāyikā c' eva vipassanā
 paññindriyam paññabalam^c amoho sammādiṭṭhi^d ca 76
 25 patodo ^eĀbhidhammasmā imāni gahitāni me;
 ñānam paññānam ¹⁰ummaggo ¹¹satt(h)o soto ca diṭṭhi ca
 mantā bodho buddhi buddham paṭibhānañ ca bodhi ¹²ti 77
 dhammo vijjā gati monam nepakkam go matī muti
 vīmamsā yoni dhonā ca pañḍā pañḍicceyam pi ca
 30 vedo pañḍitiyañ c'eva ¹³cikicchā^f-¹⁴m-iriyañ pi ca. 78
 "Soto, bodhī" ti yam vuttam ñānanāmadvayam, idam

¹ Sn 792^d (Nidd). ² Dhp III 421^e et Dhp 282^{ab}. ³ As 148³ et Dhs § 16.
⁴ Paṭis II 196²⁰⁻²³ 197^{5, 11}. ⁵ kasmā: vākye tadattham jötetvā luttattā | hit khat, ns. ⁶ kasmā: viggahabhāvato | hit khat, ns. ⁷ (cf. Abh 152 sqq.). ⁸ = vebhan khrañ³, ns. ⁹ Dhs § 16. ¹⁰ A II 177²⁹ (Mp). ¹¹ sattho = lak nak (i. e. skr śastram; nsP lham, i. e. śaktih) nhañ¹ tū sañ, ns. ¹² itisaddā padapūraṇa, ns. ¹³ Pj I 188²¹. ¹⁴ ma kā³ āgum, ns.

^a ita CēBemns. ^b Be oṇo. ^c Bemns paññabo. ^d ita CēBemns [metr. - - - -, ut sammasambuddho - - - Vin I 8²⁴, vide Pj II 642³⁷].

buddha-paccekasambuddha-sāvakānam pi rūhati;	79
“abhisambodhi, sambodhi” iti nāmadvayam pana	
paccekabuddha-sabbaññubuddhānām yeva rūhati;	80
abhisambodhisamkhātā ^a paramopapadā ^b pana	
ñāṇapaññatti ^d sabbaññusambuddhass’ eva rūhati,	81 5
^c sammāsamibodhisamkhātā anuttarapadādikā	
² buddhā vā ^c ñāṇapaññatti sabbaññuss’ eva rūhati;	82
³ “sabbaññutā” ti yaṁ vuttam ñāṇam, sabbaññuno va tam	
yujjate, avasesā tu ñāṇapaññatti sabbagā.	83
Nānabhāvamhi sante pi ⁴ dhammacakkhādikam pana	10
payojanantarābhāvā nātra sandassitam mayā ti.	84

Bhūti ti bhūtassa bhariyā; yathā⁵ hi petassa bhariyā petī ti vuccati, evam evam bhūtassa bhariyā bhūti ti vuccati. Bhoti ti, yāya saddhiṁ kathentena sā itthī “bhotī” iti vattabbā, tasmā iminā padena itthī vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbam; yathā hi puri- 15 sena saddhiṁ kathentena puriso “bhavam” iti vohariyati, evam evam itthiyā saddhiṁ kathentena itthī “bhotī” iti vohariyati,
⁶“kuto nu^e bhavam Bliāradvājo ime āneti dārake” ti^f “aham bhotim upaṭṭhissam mā bhotī kūpitā ahū” ti c’ ettha nidassanam. Atha vā idh’ ekacco satto itthiliṅgavasena laddhanāmo, so “bhotī” 20 iti vattabbo, tasmā iminā padena itthī pi itthiliṅgena laddhanāmā anitthī pi vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbā; tathā hi devaputto pi “devatā” ti itthiliṅgavasena voharitabbattā devatāsaddam apekkhitvā “bhotī” iti voharito, pag eva devadhitā, tathā hi 25^g“bhotī carahi jānāti tam me akkhāhi pucchitā” ti ettha panaf devatāsaddam apekkhitvā “bhotī” iti itthiliṅgavohāro kato, atrāyam suttapadattho: yadi so kuhako dhanaththiko tāpaso na jānāti, bhotī devatā pana jānāti kin ti. Api ca^h “atthakāmo

¹ vide Pp 14^{13, 18}. ² (Vin I 11²³; buddhā o; buddham, Pj I 16^{2?}).

³ (Pp 14¹³; 14¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 11³⁴, 16⁷); ns cit.: dhammacakkhū t’ idam ñāṇam ādimaggamhi heṭṭhime i maggattaye pavattattā sekkhānam eva rūhati ||, cf. Sv I 237²³ sqq. ⁵ = tam pākaṭam karomi, ns. ⁶ J VI 574²⁴. ⁷ J VI 523¹⁹.
⁸ Sn 988ab. ⁹ Vv 951a-d (Dhp I 32¹⁷).

^a ita Bm; CēBemns oṣamkhātā-, vide mox. ^b paramopā^o dedi (cf. Ja I 14²); CēBem padam opa^o; ns upapadā (!) | ani³ pud rhi so || abhisambodhi-samkhātāpadam | abhisambodhi hu chui ap so || padasaddā niccanapum³-lin phrac rve¹ lin ma tū bhai (ns^p pai³) paññatti nhuik visesana phrac sañ vā: oṣamkhātāpadam = oṣamkhātāpadena . ^{c-e} Bm om. ^d Cē ñāṇasampatti (Bm om., vide n. e). ^e sic CēBemns J (EēSe). ^f sic CēBemns.

'si me yakkha hitakāmā 'si devate, karomi te tam vacanam, tvam 'si acariyo mamā" ti Maṭṭakuṇḍalivatthusmī^a pullīṅga-yakkhasaddam^b apekkhitvā "atthakāmo" ti pullīṅgavasena, itthiliṅgañ ca devatāsaddam apekkhitvā "hitakāmā" ti itthiliṅga-
5 vasena purisabhūto Maṭṭakuṇḍalī voharito. Aññatrā pi devatā-saddam apekkhitvā devaputto itthiliṅgavasena voharito: ¹"na tvam bāle vijānāsi yathā arahataṁ vaco" ti. ²"Atthakāmā 'si me amma hitakāmā 'si devate" ti ettha pana ³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājam mahabbalan" ti ettha ca itthī yeva itthiliṅgavasena voharitā. Tasmā katthaci itthipurisapadatthasam-khātam atthaṁ anapekkhitvā liṅgamattam evāpekkhitvā bholi devatā, ⁴bholi silā, bholi janubū, bholi⁵ devatan ti ādihi saddhim paccattavacanādīni yojetabbāni; katthaci pana liṅgañ ca attha ca apekkhitvā bholi itthī, bholim^c deva⁶(ta)n ti ādinā yojetabbāni.
10 Vibhāvinī ti, vibhāveti ti vibhāvinī, evam paribhāvinī ti
ādisu pi. Īkārantaitthiliṅganiddeso.

Bhū ti, ⁵sattāyamānā bhavatī ti bhū; atha vā bhavanti jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha satta-saṃkhārā ti bhū; ⁶bhū vuccati paṭhāvi. Abhū ti, vaḍḍhivirahitā kathā na bhūtāpabbā ti vā
20 abhū · abhūtāpabbā kathā; na bhūtā ti vā abhū · abhūtā kathā. ⁷"Abhum me kathā nu bhaṇasi pāpakam vata bhāsasi" ti idam etesam atthānam sādhakam vacanam. Īkārantaitthiliṅganiddeso. Niyataitthiliṅganiddeso 'yam^d.

Aniyataliṅgānam pana niyataitthiliṅgesu^d pakkhittānam
25 bhūta-parabhūta-sambhūtasaddādinam niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo va. Icc evam itthiliṅgānam bhūdhātumayānam yathārahām nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni napuṃsakaliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūtan ti catubbidham pathavīdhātuādikam mahābhūtarūpam^e, tam hi
30 aññesam nissayabhāvena bhavatī ti bhūtam, bhavati vā tasmiñ tadaḍhīnavuttitāya upādārūpan ti bhūtam; atha vā bhūtan ti satto bhūtanāmako vā, bhūtan ti hi napuṃsakavasena sakalo satto evannāmako ca yakkhādiko vuccati. ^f"Kālo ghasati

¹ S I 200²⁰. ² J VI 4²⁵. ³ J V 308¹. ⁴ Pariccheda 7, str. 19, 23. ⁵ = than cvā, ns. ⁶ (vide 81¹⁶). ⁷ J VI 495²³ (abhum me kathā nu bhaṇasi etiam J V 178¹¹, utrobique: ◻ ◻ - ◻ - ◻ | ◻ ◻ ◻ ◻). ⁸ J II 260²⁰.

^a CēBemns Maṭṭha^o ubique (Dhpā² 20 n. 8). ^b ita CēBemns (mox itthiliṅgañ ca devō!). ^c CēBemns bhoti, cf. 84¹². ^d CēBemns (a)niyatithio. ^e ns om. mahā-.

bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā; ¹yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni;
²ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā ṭhānā apakkami" ti evamādisu
 napumsakappayogo veditabbo. | Gāthābandhasukhattham liṅga-
 vipallāso ti ce: | tan na · ³"yakkhādīni mahābhūtāni yam gaṇ-
 hanti, n' eva tesam tassa anto na bahi ṭhānam upalabbhati" ti 5
 cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam pi bhūtasaddassa napumsakaliṅgatta-
 dassanato ti avagantabbam. Mahābhūtan ti vuttappakāram
 catubbidham mahābhūtarūpam. Tassa ⁴mahantapātubhāvādīhi
 kāraṇehi mahābhūtatā veditabbā, katham: mahantam bhūtan^a
 ti mahābhūtam, māyākārasamkhātena mahābhūtena saman ti 10
 pi mahābhūtam, yakkhādīhi mahābhūtehi saman ti pi mahā-
 bhūtam, mahantehi ghāsacchādanādipaccayehi^b bhūtam pavat-
 tan ti pi mahābhūtam, mahāparihārabhūtan^c ti pi mahābhūtam,
 mahāvikārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtam^d, evam mahantapātubhā-
 vādīhi kāraṇehi mahābhūtatā veditabbā. Atr' idam suṭṭhūpa- 15
 lakkhitabbam:

pun-napūṃsaṅkaliṇgo ca bhūtaśaddo pavattati paṇṇattiyaṁ ⁵ guṇe c' eva, guṇe yev' itthiliṅgako,	85
<i>bhūta-sambhūtaśaddādinaye paṇṇattivācakā</i> yojetabbā tiliṅge te iti ñeyyaṁ visesato;	86 20
<i>bhūto tiṭṭhati, bhūtāni tiṭṭhanti, samayo ayanū</i> <i>idāni bhūto, cittāni bhūtāni vimalāni ca^e,</i>	87
<i>vanjihā bhūtā vadhū esā</i> icc udāharanāni me vuttāni sutthu lakkheyya sāsanatthagavesako.	88

Bhavittan ti vad̄dhitāt̄hānam^f, tam hi bhavanti vad̄dhangi 25
 etthā ti bhavittan ti vuccati; “janittam me bhavittam me iti
 pamke avassayin” ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam,
 “bhavittam” iti “bhāvittan” ti ca pātho dvidhā mayā
 russatta-dīghabbhāvena dittho Bhaggavajītake 89

Bhūnan ti. bhayanam bhūnam · yaddhi. ⁸"aham eva dūsiyā 30

¹ Khp VI 1^a. ² J VI 183²⁷ (uijhāpetvāna = tuiñ krā³ rye¹, ns). ³ As 299¹⁸.

⁴ As 297²² (299)^{10, 22} 300¹). ⁵ = 'bhūto taccho bhūtam taccham' ca so guṇa
nhiuk, ns. ⁶ J II 80¹⁵ ("Kacchapajātaka"). ⁷ Ja II 81² (cf. skr. bhavitra
bhavitra, caritra: caritra [Sd § 1297]; ns^{pe} cit. Ja: janitam (!) bhāvitam (!) ti-
dighavasena pi pātho . . .). ⁸ J III 179¹⁶.

^a ita Ce Bemns (leg. mahantam pātubhūtam? cf. As 297²⁵). ^b Ce oacchā-danadihi pacc°. ^c (Bm mahārabariharibh°), Bc mahāvihārabh°. ^d Bens *om.* mahāvikārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtam. ^e ita ns; Ce Be tu; Bm *om.* ^f ita Bens (= Ja); Ce Bm vaddhitthānam.

bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā” ti ¹“bhūnahaccam̄ kataṁ mayā” ti ca idam etassa athassa sādhakam̄ vacanam̄. Bhavanam̄ ti bhavanakkiriyā; atha vā bhavanti vadḍhanti ettha sattā puttadhiṭṭāhi nānāsampattihi cā ti bhavanam̄^a; bhavanam̄ 5 vuccati geho, ²“pettikam̄ bhavanam̄ mamā”^b ti idam etassa athassa sādhakam̄ vacanam̄,

³geho gharañ ca āvāso bhavanañ ca niketanan 89 B ti idam pariyyayavacanam̄. Parābhavanam̄ ti avaddhim̄ āpaṭjanam̄. Sambhavanam̄ ti suṭṭhu bhavanam̄. Vibhavanam̄ 10 ti ucchedo vināso vā. Pātubhavanam̄ ti pākaṭatā, sarūpalābho icc ev’ attho. Āvibhavanam̄ ti paccakkhabhāvo. Tirobhavanam̄ ti paṭicchannabhāvo. Vinābhavanam̄ ti vinābhāvo. Sotthibhavanam̄ ti suvatthitā. Paribhavanam̄ ti pīlanā hīlanā vā. Abhibhavanam̄ ti vidhamanam̄. Adhi-15 bhavanam̄ ti ajjhottaraṇam̄. Anubhavanam̄ ti paribhuñjanam̄, samanubhavanam̄ ti suṭṭhu paribhuñjanam̄, paccanubhavanam̄ ti adhipatibhāvena pi suṭṭhu paribhuñjanam̄. Niggahitantanapūmsakaliṅganiddeso^c.

Atthavibhāvī ti, athassa vibhāvanasilaṁ cittam̄ vā 20 nāṇam̄ vā kulaṁ vā atthavibhāvī, evam̄ dhammavibhāvī. Ikārantanapūmsakaliṅganiddeso.

Gotrabhū ti, paññattārammaṇam̄ mahaggatārammaṇam̄ vā gotrabhu · cittam̄, tam̄ hi kāmāvacaragottam abhibhavati mahaggatagottañ ca bhāveti nibbatteti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati. 25 Api ca gotrabhū ti nibbānārammaṇam̄ maggavīthiyam̄ pavattam gotrabhu nāṇam̄ vā, saṃkhārārammaṇam̄ vā phalasamāpattivīthiyam̄ pavattam gotrabhu nāṇam̄. Tesu hi paṭhamam̄ puthujjanagottam abhibhavati ariyagottañ ca bhāveti gottābhidhānā ca nibbānato ārammaṇakaraṇavasena bhavati ti gotrabhū ti vuccati; 30 dutiyam̄ pana saṃkhārārammaṇam̄ pi samānam̄ āsevanapaceayabhāvena sasampayuttāni phalacittāni gottābhidhāne nibbānamhi bhāveti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati. Idam pāliyavatthānam:

gotrabhu iti rassattavasena kathitam̄ padam
napūmsakan ti viññeyyaṁ nāṇa-cittādipekkhakam̄, 90
gotrabhu iti dīghattavasena kathitam̄ pana

¹ J VI 579³. ² J VI 511²⁹. ³ cf. Amk II 2: 4—5.

^a (Be om.), ^b J (E^e): mamam̄. ^c ita Ce; Beṁns om. -liṅga-.

pullīngam iti viññeyyam puggalādikapekkhakam; 91
 'dighabhāvena vuttam tu napumṣakan' ti no vade,
 'binduvant' itare bhedā tayo iti hi bhāsitā, 92
 īkārantā ca ūdantā rassattam yanti sāsane
 napumṣakattam patvāna: *sahabhu* ²*sīghayāyi* ti. 93 5

Cittena saha bhavatī ti cittasahabhu, cittena saha na bhavati
 ti na-cittasahabhu rūpam. *Ukārantanapumṣakaliṅganiddeso.*
Niyatanapumṣakaliṅganiddeso 'yam.

Aniyataliṅgānam niyatanapumṣakaliṅgesu pakkhittānam
bhūta-parābhūtasaddādinam niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo 10
 va. Icc evam napumṣakaliṅgānam *bhūdhātumayānam* yathā-
 raham nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito. Icc evam sabbathā
 pi liṅgattaye niddeso samatto.

Ulliṅganena vividhena nayena vuttam
bhūdhātusaddamayaliṅgatikam yad etam, 15
 āliṅgiyam piyatarañ ca^a sutam suliṅgam
 poso kare manasi liṅgaviduttam iccham. 94

Iti navañge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 nūnaḥ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe bhūdhātumayā- 20
 nam tividhalīṅgikānam nāmikarūpānam vibhāgo catuttho pa-
 ricchedo.

V.

Bhūdhātuto pavattānam nāmikānam ito param
 nāmamālam pakāsissam nāmamālantaram pi ca. 1 25
 Vippakiṇṇakathā ettha evam vutte na hessati:
 pabhedo nāmamālānam paripuṇo va hehitib;
 pubbācariyasihānam tasmā idha matam sutam
 purecaram^c karitvāna vakkhāmi saviniechayam: 3

Puriso purisā, purisañi purise, purisena · purisehi purisebhi, 30
purisassa purisānam, purisā purisasmā purisamhā · purisehi
purisebhi, purisassa purisānam, purise purisasmūpi purisanhī ·
parisesu, bho purisa bhavanto purisā ayam āyasmatā Ma-

¹ = binduvantam + itare (!), ns (binduvantam) nhuik paccatta kui karaṇat-
 tha nhuik sak, yan³ karaṇattha (nsP ad. kui) lañ³ sahattha tañ³. ² Kev 85.

^a ita C^eBemns; (leg. va?). ^b (C^e hoti hi). ^c B^m pure ca nam?

hakaaceanena pabbhinnapaṭisambhidena katasmā Niruttipiṭakato uddharito *purisa* icc etassa pakatirupassa nāmikapadamālānayo. Tatra purisavacana-ekavacana-puthuvacanesu paccattavacanādīni bhavanti, tam yatha: *puriso tiṭṭhati purisā tiṭṭhanti* tatra 5 *puriso* ti purisavacane ekavacane paccattavacanam bhavati, *purisa* ti purisavacane puthuvacane paccattavacanam bhavati; *purisam passati purise passati* tatra *purisan* ti purisavacane ekavacane upayogavacanam bhavati, *purise* ti purisavacane puthuvacane upayogavacanam bhavati; *purisena katanī · purisehi* 10 *katañ purisebhi katañ* tatra *purisau* ti purisavacane ekavacane karaṇavacanam bhavati, *purischi purisebhi* ti purisavacane puthuvacane karaṇavacanam bhavati; *purisassa diyate purisānam* *diyate* tatra *purisassa* ti purisavacane ekavacane sampadanavacanam bhavati, *purisanam* ti purisavacane puthuvacane 15 sampadanavacanam bhavati; *purisā nissaṭam purisamā nissaṭam* *purisamha nissaṭam · purisehi nissaṭaṭi purisebhi nissaṭam* tatra *purisā* ti purisavacane ekavacane nissakkavacanam bhavati, *purisasma* ti pa *purisamha* ti purisavacane ekavacane nissakkavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisava- 20 cane puthuvacane nissakkavacanam bhavati; *purisassa parīgaho* *purisanam parīgaho* tatra *purisassā* ti purisavacane ekavacane samivacanam bhavati, *purisānam* ti purisavacane puthuvacane samivacanam bhavati; *purise patīṭhitāṭi purisasmīṭi patīṭhitāṭi* *purisauhi patīṭhitāṭi · purisesu patīṭhitāṭi* tatra *purise* ti purisavacane ekavacane bhummavacanam bhavati, *purisasmī* ti pa *purisamhi* ti pa *purisesu* ti purisavacane puthuvacane bhummavacanam bhavati; *bho purisa tiṭṭha bhavanto* *purisa tiṭṭhathā* tatra *bho purisa* iti purisavacane ekavacane alapanam bhavati, *bhavanto purisa* iti purisavacane puthuvacane alapanam bhavati^a. Imina nayena sabbattha nayo vitthāretabbo. Yamakamahātherena katāya pana Ķuļaniruttiyam tena therena^b *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanevacanam vatva *bho purisa* iti dighavasena alapanabahuvacanam vuttam. Kiñcapi tadiso nayo Niruttipiṭake n' atthi, tathā pi bahunnam^c 35 alapanavisaye "bho yakkha" iti adinam alapanabahuvacanānam

^a 90².^b Ce B' ad. ii ^b Ce om tena therena. ^c ita Ce. Beṁns bahunam

Jātakatṭhakathādisu dissanato pasatthataro^a va hoti viññūnam
pamāṇañ ca. Tasmā iminā Yamakamahātheramatena pi *puriso*
purisā, *purisan* ti ādīni vatvā āmantane^b *bho purisa* · *bho purisā*
bhavanto *purisā* ti nāmikapadamala yojetabbā. Tattha *puriso*
ti paṭhamāya ekavacanam *purisā* ti bahuvacanam, *purisan* ti 5
dutiyāya ekavacanam *purise* ti bahuvacanam, *purisenā* ti ta-
tiyāya ekavacanam *purisehi* *purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni,
purisassā ti catutthiyā ekavacanam *purisanan* ti bahuvacanam,
purisā *purisasmā* *purisamhā* ti tīṇi pañcamiya ekavacanani
purisehi *purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti chaṭṭhiyā 10
ekavacanam *purisānan* ti bahuvacanam, *purise* *purisasmīpi*
purisamhī ti tīṇi sattamiyā ekavacanāni *purisesu* ti bahuvaca-
nam, *bho* *purisā* ti aṭṭhamiyā ekavacanam *bho* *purisā* *bhavanto*
purisā ti dve bahuvacanāni. Kiñcāp' etesu *purisā* ti idam
paṭhamā-pañcami-aṭṭhaminam, *purise* ti idam dutiyā-sattaminam, 15
purisehi *purisebhi* ti tatiyā-pañcaminam, *purisānan* ti catutthi-
chaṭṭhinam ekasadisam, tathā pi atthavasena asaṅkarabhāvo^c
veditabbo, kathaṁ: *puriso* *tīṭhati* *purisā* *tīṭhanti*, *purisanū* *pas-*
sati *purise* *passati* ti ādinā.

Tattha ca *bho* ti āmantanatthe^b nipato, so na kevalam 20
ekavacanam yeva hoti atha kho bahuvacanam pi hoti ti *bho*
purisā iti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito: *bhavanto* t' idam
pana bahuvacanam eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan ti daṭ-
ṭhabbam. Iti Yamakamahātherena *bho* *purisa* iti rassavasena
ālapanevakacanam vatvā *bho* *purisā* iti dighavasena ālapana- 25
bahuvacanam vuttam. Tathā hi paliyam aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipa-
tabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidha bhijjati.
Atr' imāni nidañsanapadāni: ¹"api nu kho sapariggahānam
teviññānam brāhmaṇānam apariggahena Brahmunā saddhiñ
saṃsandati sametī ti no h' idam *bho* Gotama; ²acchariyam 30
bho Ānanda abbhutam *bho* Ānanda; ³ehi *bho* samaṇa; ⁴*bho*
pabbajita" icc ādi pañito aṭṭhakathato ca *bhosaddassa* ekava-
canappayoge pavattinidassanam, ⁵"tena hi *bho* mama pi suñātha
yatha mayam eva arahāma tam bhavantam Gotamam dassanāya

¹ D I 247²⁵, ² D I 206²⁶, ³ ... ⁴ PI II 544²⁷ ⁵ D I 131²⁸⁻²⁹

^a ita C^eBemns: Bmnsr̥ pasaṭthataro. ^b ita C^eBm fere ubique; Bmnsr̥
āmantanō ^c ita C^eBemns: Bm sañkarabhāvo (o sankarabhāvo).

upasam̄kamitum; ¹nāham bho samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitam
 subhāsitato n' abbhanumodāmi^a; ²passatha bho imam̄ kulaput-
 tam; ³ bho yakkhā aham̄ imam̄ tumhākam bhājetvā dadeyyam,
 aparisuddho pan' amhi; ⁴bho dhuttā tumhākam̄ kiriya mayham̄
 na ruccati; ⁵so te purise āha: bho tumhe mam̄ mārentā rañño
 dassetvā va māretha ti" icc ādi pana pālito at̄thakathato ca
bhosaddassa bahuvacanappayoge pavattinidassanam. Kaccāya-
 nappakaraṇe pana ⁶*bho purisa bho purisā* ti padadvayam̄ āla-
 panekavacanavasena vuttam; tam, yathā āgamehi na virujjhati,
 10 tathā gahetabbam. || ⁷Keci pana ⁸adūraṭṭhassālapane *bho purisa*
 iti rassavasena ālapane kavacanam̄ icchanti, dūraṭṭhassālapane
 pana *bho purisā* iti dīghavasena ālapane kavacanam̄ icchanti,
 adūraṭṭhānam̄ dūraṭṭhānañ ca purisānam̄ itthīnañ ca ālapane
 na ⁹kiñci vadanti, tathā adūraṭṭhāya dūraṭṭhāya ca itthiyā
 15 ālapane. | Te pucchitabbā: adūraṭṭhānañ dūraṭṭhānañ ca pu-
 risānam̄ ālapane katham̄ vattabban ti. Addhā te evam̄ putṭhā
 uttarim̄ kiñci^b vattum na sakkhissanti. | Evam̄ pi te ce va-
 deyyum: *bhavanto purisā* ti iminā va adūraṭṭhānam̄ dūraṭ-
 ṭhānañ ca purisānam̄ ālapanañ bhavatī ti, tadā te vattabbā:
 20 yadi *bhavanto purisā* ti iminā advejjihena vacanena adūraṭṭhā-
 nam̄ dūraṭṭhānañ ca purisānam̄ ālapanañ bhavati, evam̄ sante
bho purisa iti rassapadena pi^c dūraṭṭhassa ca purisassālapanam̄
 vattabbam, evam̄ avatvā kimattham̄ adūraṭṭhassālapane *bho purisa*
 iti rassavasena ālapane kavacanam̄ icchatha, kimatthāñ
 25 ca dūraṭṭhassālapane *bho purisā* iti dīghavasena ālapane kava-
 canam̄ icchatha — nanu ¹⁰"taggha Bhagavā boj̄haṅgā taggha
 sugata boj̄haṅgā" ti ādisu ālapanapadabhūtam̄ *Bhagavā* iti
 dīghapadam̄ samipe ṭhitakāle pi^c dūre ṭhitakāle pi buddhas-
 sālapanapadam̄ bhavitum arahat' eva, tathā ālapanapada-
 30 bhūtam̄ *sugata* iti rassapadam̄ pi, yasmā pan' etesu *Bhagavā*
 (i)ti ālapanapadassa na katthaci pi rassattam̄ dissati *sugata*
 iti ālapanapadassa ca na katthaci pi dīghattam̄ dissati, tasmā
 dīgha-rassamattābhedam̄ acintetvā *purisa* iti rassavasena vut-
 tapadam̄ pakatissaravasena samipe ṭhitassa purisassa āman-

¹ D I 143¹². ² A I 148²⁵. ³ Ja I 265²⁸. ⁴ Ja I 269²⁵. ⁵ Ja I 439⁹. ⁶ Kev 243 + 246,
 Rūp 72, 73. ⁷ = akhyu¹ kun so Buddhapiya-chara tuil sañ, ns. ⁸ Rūp 73 (p. 31^c ad
 Kc 248). ⁹ = kiñci visesam̄, ns. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴ [taggha = cañ eac koñ⁴ kun eñ¹, ns].

^a C^e B^m D nābbhanu^o. ^b B^m om. ^c (B^e vi-).

taṇakāle adūratṭhassālapanapadām bhavati, āyatassaravasena dūre ṭhitapurisassa āmantataṇakāle dūratṭhassālapanapadām bhavati ti gaheṭabbam, tathā *bhavanto purisā*, *bho yakkhā*, *bho dhuttā* ti ādīni dīghavasena vuttāni ālapanabahuvacanapadāni pi pakatissaravasena samipe ṭhitapurisā(dī)nam āmantataṇakāle adūratṭhānam ālapanapadāni bhavanti, āyatassaravasena dūre ṭhitapurisādīnam āmantataṇakāle dūratṭhānam ālapanapadāni bhavanti ti gaheṭabbāni. Tathā hi brāhmaṇā kathaci katthaci^a rassaṭṭhāne pi dīghaṭṭhāne pi āyatena sarena majjhimāyatena sarena accāyatena ca sarena vedam paṭhanti · 10 likhitum asakkuṇeyyena gitassarena viya. Iti sabbakkharesu pi āyatena sarena'uccāraṇam labbhat' eva, likhitum asakkuṇeyyam; tasmā asappatham^b anotaritvā *bho purisa* iti vacanena dūratṭhassa ca adūratṭhassa ca purisassālapanam bhavati, *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti imehi vacanehi pi dūratṭhānañ ca 15 adūratṭhānañ ca purisānam ālapanam bhavati ti daṭṭhabbam kin ti^c; dūratṭhassa^d adūratṭhānañ ca āyatena^e sarena āman, taṇam eva pamāṇam na dīgha-rassamattāviseso; tasmā^f *bhosattha*, *bho rāja* ^g*bho gaccha bho muni bho danḍi bho bhikkhu* ^h*bho sayambhū*, *bhoti kaññe* ⁱ*bholi patti bhoti itthi bhoti yāgu* 20 ^j*bhoti vadhu*, *bho kula bho aṭṭhi bho cakkhu* icc evamādīhi padēhi adūratṭhassālapanāñ ca dūratṭhassālapanāñ ca bhavati, *bhavanto satthā satthāro*, *bhotiyo kaññā kaññāyo* ti evamādīhi pi padēhi adūratṭhānam dūratṭhānañ ēlapanam bhavati ti daṭṭhabbam. Idam pan' ettha sanniṭṭhānam: 25

⁵"tassa tam vacanam sutvā rañño puttam adassayum,
putto ca pitaram disvā⁶ dūrato v' aijhabhāsatha: 3 A
āgañchum¹ dovārikā khaggabaddhā
kāsāviyā hantum² mamañ janinda,

¹ (cf. 91²³; ns: *bho satta* = ui sattava). ² = ui svā³ so sū, ns (Pariccheda 7 init.). ³ ī pud tui¹ kui o-ā-bindu-i-ī-u-ū [64¹] hū so pullin-anta sui¹ luik rve¹ min¹ sañ | itthilin napum³-lin nhuik lañ³ nañ³ tū, ns. ⁴ = ui khe sañ ma (!), ns.
⁵ J IV 447¹⁴⁻¹⁹. ⁶ ns contulit J IV 258²⁵ sq.

^a Bm om. ^b ita Ce qui lectionem Bens recte interpretari videtur; Bmns^p asammatañ; Bnse asampatham (ns: asampatham ma kon³ so khari³ nhañ¹ tū so ayū vada sui¹) cf. 109². ^c ita Bm; ns coni. iti (i nhuik kinti hu rhi kra eñ¹; iti rhi lui mañ); Ce B^e iti. ^d (Ce dūratṭhānam). ^e Bem āyatanañ (o: āyatakena?). ^f ita Ce; Bmns āgacehum, B^e agacchu (metr.). ^g B^e hantu, ns secutus (āgacchu hantu hu chandanurakkhaṇa niggahit kye [rve¹] lañ³ rhi eñ¹).

akkhāhi me pucchito etam attham:

aparādho ko n' īdha mam' ajja atthi"

3 B

evam saddhammarājena vohārakusalena ve
sudesite Somanassajātake sabbadassinā

4

5 dūraṭṭhāne pi rassattam *janīnāda* iti dissati
na katthaci pi dighattam iti nīti mayā matā.

5

Idam p' ettha vattabbam: kuto nu bho idam āyātam "dū-
raṭṭhassālapanam"^a iti: ¹saddasatthato. Saddasattham nāma na
sabbaso buddhavacanassōpakārakam, ekadesena pana hoti.

10 Imasmim pakaraṇe bahuvacanan ti vā puthuvacan-
nan ti vā anekavacanan ti vā atthato ekam, vyañjanam eva
nānam; tasmā sabbattha bahuvacanan ti vā puthuvacanan ti
vā anekavacanan ti vā vohāro kātabbo — ²puthuvacanam
anekavacanan ti ca idam sāsane ³niruttaññūnam vohāro, ita-
15 ram ⁴saddasatthavidūnam.

| Kasmā pana imasmim pakaraṇe dvivacanam na vuttam.
| Yasmā buddhavacane dvivacanam nāma n' atthi, tasmā na
vuttan ti. Nanu buddhavacane vacanattayam atthi; tathā hi
āyasmā ti idam ekavacanam, āyasmantā ti idam dvivacanam,
20 āyasmanto ti idam bahuvacanan ti. Tan na; yadi āyasmantā
ti idam vacanam dvivacanam bhavyeyya, puriso purisā ti ādisu
kataram dvivacanan ti vadeyyātha, tasmā buddhavacane dvi-
vacanam nāma n' atthi, ten' eva hi ⁵si yo, am yo, nā hī ti ādinā
ekavacana-bahuvacanān' eva dassitāni ti. || Nanu cā bho ⁶"su-
25 ḡantu me āyasmantā, ajja uposatho pannaraso; yad' āyasmantānam
pattakallam, mayam aññamaññam pārisuddhiuposatham
kareyyāmā" ti pāliyam dve sandhāya āyasmantā ti vuttam,
7 "uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dharmā" ti ādisu
pana pāli su bahavo sandhāya āyasmanto ti vuttam; na ca
30 sakkā vattum 'yathā-tathā vuttan' ti parivāsādiārocane pi
atthakathācariyehi viññātasugatādhippāyehi ⁸"dvinnam ārocen-
tēna 'āyasmantā dhārentū' ti, tiññam ārocenēna 'āyasmanto
dhārentū' ti vattabban" ti vuttattā ti. Saccam, vuttam; tam

¹ cf. Pañ VIII 2: (83) 84 (Mahābhāṣya I 3⁷). ² vide 93¹⁴. ³ = saddā
naññ³ kui si kun so paññā rhi tul¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁴ = lokī saddā kyam³ charā tul¹
eñ¹, ns. ⁵ Ke 55, Sd § 200. ⁶ Vin I 124¹⁵ (tayo bhikkhū ib. 124⁸). ⁷ Vin
III 109²¹. ⁸ Sp (C^e) II 286²⁴ ad Vin II 38¹¹ sqq (Sd § 389).

a ita B^{mns}; C^eBe ad. adūraṭṭhassālapanam.

pana ¹vinayavohāravasena vuttan ti. | Nanu Vinayo buddhava-canam; kasmā "buddhavacane dvivacanam nāma n'atthī" ti vadathā ti. | Saccam, Vinayo buddhavacanam; tathā pi vinaya-kammavasena vuttattā upalakkhaṇamattam, na sabbasādha-raṇabahuvacanapariyāpannam — yadi hi āyasmantā ti idam ⁵ dvivacanam siyā, tappayogāni pi kiriyāpadāni dvivacanān' eva siyūm; tathārūpāni pi kiriyāpadāni na santi, na hi akkharasamayakovidō jhānalābhī pi dibbacakkhunā vassasatam pi vassa-sahassam pi samavekkhanto buddhavacane ekam pi kiriyāpadam dvivacanan ti passeyya; evam kiriyāpadesu dvivacanassābhāvā ¹⁰ nāmikapadesu dvivacanam n' atthi, nāmikapadesu tadabhāvā pi kiriyāpadesu tadabhāvo veditabbo, sakkatabhāsāyam^a dvīsu pi dvivacanāni santi Māgadhabhāsāyam pana n' atthi. Api ca "puthuvacanan" ti ²Niruttivohāro pi 'buddhavacane dvivacanam n' atthī' ti etam atthaṁ dīpeti, tam hi sakkatabhāsāyam vuttā ¹⁵ dvivacanato bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtam vacanam tattha vā vuttehi atthehi^b visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanam puthuvacanan ti vuccati. Katham idam sakkatabhāsāyam vuttā dvivacanato bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtam vacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkata-bhāsāyam 'puthuvacanan' ti vohāro^c n' atthi, tasmā idam tehi ²⁰ sakkatabhāsāyam vuttehi dvivacana-bahuvacanehi visumbhū-tam atthassa^d vacanan ti vuccati. Kathañ ca pana sakkatabhā-sāyam vuttehi^e (atthehi) visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanan ti puthuvacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkatabhāsāyam dve upādāya dvivacanam vuttam na ti-catu-pañcādike bahavo upādāya, ²⁵ bahavo pana upādāya bahuvacanam vuttam na dve upādāya, ayaṁ sakkatabhāsāya viseso, Māgadhabhāsāyam pana dvi-ti-catu-pañcādike bahavo upādāya puthuvacanam vuttam, tasmā sakkatabhāsāyam vuttehi atthehi visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanan ti puthuvacanan ti vuccati, ayaṁ Māgadhabhāsāyam^f ³⁰ viseso. Tasmātra puthubhūtassa puthuno vā atthassa vacanam puthuvacanan ti attho samadhigantabbo.

Idāni puriso purisā, purisan ti Niruttipitakato uddharita-

¹ = vinañ² akho² avo² eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ² 92¹⁴.

^a CēBm sakkata^o; Bemns^p sakkata^o, ubique. ^b ita CēBm; Bemns vuttehi avuttehi. ^c ns^p puthuvacanavohāro. ^d Bemns^s visumbhūtaatthassa. ^e CēBemns avuttehi, cf. 93^{17, 29}. ^f CēBm obhāsāyam.

nayaṁ nissāya pakatirūpabhūtassa *bhūtasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

5 *Bhūto bhūtā, bhūtaṇi bhūte, bhūtena · bhūtehi bhūtebhi,
bhūtassa bhūtānaṇi, bhūtā bhūtasmā bhūtamhā · bhūtehi
bhūtebhi, bhūtassa bhūtānaṇi, bhūte bhūtasmīṇi bhūtamhi ·
bhūtesu, bho bhūta · bhavanto bhūtā atha vā bho bhūtā iti
bahuvacanam viññeyyam.*

Yathā pan' ettha *bhūta* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* yojītā, evam *bhāvakaḍīnāñ* ca aññesañ
10 ca taṁsadisānaṇi nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni taṁsadisāni nāma *buddho* ti ādīnam padānam
buddha icc ādīni pakatirūpāni:

	¹ buddho dhammo samgho maggo khandho kāyo kāmo kappo māso pakkho yakkho bhakkho nāgo megho bhogo yāgo	6
15	rāgo doso moho māno makkho thambho kodho lobho hāso vero dāho tejo chando kāso sāso rogo	7
	asso sasso isso sissō sīho vyaggho rukkho selo	
	indo sakko devo gāmo cando sūro ogho dīpo	8
	phasso ^a yañño cāgo vādo hattho patto ghoso gedho	
20	somo yodho gaccho accho geho mālo ^b aṭṭo sālo	9
	naro nago migo saso suṇo bako ajo dijo	
	hayo gajo kharo saro dumo talo paṭo dhaṭo	10
	urago paṭāgo vihago bhujago ^c kharabho sarabho pasado gavajo	
	mahiso vasabho asuro garuṭo taruṇo varuṇo baliso paligho	11
25	sālo dhavo ca khadiro godhūmo ² saṭṭhiko yavo kaṭṭāyo ca kulattho ca tilo muggo ca taṇḍulo	12
	khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso suddo dhutto ca pukkuso	
	caṇḍālo ³ patiko ^d paṭṭho ^e manusso rathiko ratho	13
	pabbajito gahaṭṭho ca goṇo otṭho ca gadrabho	
30	mātugāmo ca orodho icc ādīni vibhāvaye.	14

¹ cf. Rūp 94 (p. 34⁹⁻²⁰). ² = sa le³, vā: kok krī³, ns [laudat etiam Tha ad Th 381^a Amk II 9: 24, et explicat: saṭṭhi divasam(!) assā ti saṭṭhiko].
³ ns: patiko | arhaṇ | kirapatiko hū so pāli nhuik patikasaddā sañ sāmi eñ¹ pariyāy hu Vinañ³ aṭṭhakathā bhvañ¹ eñ¹ | (Sp ad Vin IV 75³³).

^a ns passo (= mraṇ khraṇ³, vā: naṇ pā³). ^b C^eB^mns pālo == tanchoñ³ (nsP ta choñ). ^c nse urago paṭāṅgo vihago bhujago; B^m uraṅgo ... bhujaṅgo. ^d C^e pathiko (cont.); vide n. 3. ^e C^e paṭṭho (ns cit. Sp ad Vin IV 60³⁵): paṭṭho ti paṭibalo nipiṇo ... cf. Ja VI 476⁷; ubique leg. paddho [prādhvah], hic pathiko paddho).

Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ¹"orodhā ca kumārā cā" ti pāṭhassa dassanato *orodhasaddo* itthiliṅgo ti. | Tan na; tattha hi *orodhā* ti idam ākārantapullīngam eva n' ākārantitthiliṅgam, tumhe pana ākārantitthiliṅgan ti maññamānā evam vadatha, na pan' idam ākārantitthiliṅgam atha kho mātugāmā ti padam ⁵ viya bahuvacanavasena vuttam ākārantapadan ti. | Nanu ca bho Sammohavinodaniyādisu *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā, kathan ti ce: ²"rukkhe adhivatthā devatā therassa kuddhā paṭhamam eva manam^a palobhetvā^b 'ito te sattadivasamatthake upaṭṭhāko rājā marissatū ti supine ārocesi, thero tam katham ¹⁰ sutvā^c rājorodhānam ācikkhi, tā ekappahāren' eva mahāviravam viravim̄sū^d ti; ettha hi "rājorodhānan" ti vatvā "tā" ti vuttattā va^e *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā ti. | Tan na atthassa duggahaṇato; duggahito hi ettha tumhehi attho, ettha pana ³*orodhasaddena* itthiyatthassa^f kathanato *itthipadaththam* ¹⁵ sandhāya "tā" ti vuttattā 'tā itthiyo' ti ayam ev' attho — tumhe pana ⁴amātāpitarisaṁvaḍḍhattā^g ācariyakule ca anivutṭhattā^h etam sukhumattham ajānāntā yam vā tam vā mukhārūḍham vadatha,

'bhuñjanaththam kathanaththam mukham hoti' ti no vade ²⁰

yam vā tam vā mukhārūḍham vacanam paṇḍito naro ti. ¹⁵

Na mayam bho yam vā tam vā mukhārūḍham vadāma, aṭṭhakathācariyānañ ūeva vacanam gahetvā vadāma; aṭṭhakathā eva amhākam paṭisaraṇam, na mayam tumhākam saddahāmā ti.

Amhākam saddahatha vā mā vā, mā tumhe "aṭṭhakathācariyā-²⁵ nañ ūeva vacanam gahetvā vadāmā" ti aṭṭhakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi '*orodhasaddo* itthiliṅgo' ti vuttaṭṭhānam atthi; tasmi pi aṭṭhakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na yuttam buddhādinam garūnam abbhācikkhanam mahato anatthassa lābhāya samvattanato, vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā: ³⁰ ⁵"attānañ duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati tato attānañ ca khanati" tiⁱ. Evam abbhācikkhanassa ayuttataṁ sāvajjatañ ca dassetvā puna pi te idam

¹ J VI 15²⁷. ² Vibha 407²⁸⁻³². ³ (cf. 96¹⁴). ⁴ (J I 436¹⁹). ⁵ M I 133²⁻³.

^a ita Ce Be^mns (== cit kui; si sanum, manāk est); Vibha (E^c) nam.

^b Vibha ad. pacchā. ^c Vibha: āharitvā. ^d ns ravim̄su. ^e B^m ca, Ce va ca.

^f ita B^m; Ce Be^mns itthipadaththassa. ^g ns °pitara° (140¹⁶); B^m °pitaram°. ^h Ce anivutthattā. ⁱ M: attānañ ca khanati bahuñ ca apuññam pasavatī ti.

vattabbā: Jātakaṭṭhakathāyam pi tumhehi āhaṭaudāharaṇasa-disam udāharaṇam atthi, tam suṇātha; Kosiyajātakaṭṭhakathāyam hi ¹"satthā Jetavane viharanto ekam Sāvatthiyam mātugāmam ārabbha kathesi, sā kir' ekassa saddhassa pasan-
 5 nassa upāsakabrahmanassa brāhmaṇī dussilā pāpadhammā" ti pāṭho dissati, ettha hi "mātugāmam ārabbha kathesi" ti vatvā "sā" ti vuttattā tumhākam matena mātugāmasaddo itthiliṅgo yeva siyā, na pulliṅgo; kim idam aṭṭhakathāvacanam pi na passatha, tad eva pana aṭṭhakathāvacanam passatha, kim sā
 10 eva aṭṭhakathā tumhākam paṭisaraṇam, na tadaññā ti; yadi tāsaddam^a apekkhitvā orodhasaddassa itthiliṅgattam icchatha, etthā pi sāsaddam apekkhitvā mātugāmasaddassa itthiliṅgattam icchathā ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṇkubhūtā pakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyeyyum. Etthā pi ²mātugāma-
 15 saddena itthipadatthassa kathanato itthipadattham sandhāya "sā" ti vuttattā 'sā itthī' ti ayam ev' attho. Katthaci hi padhānavācakena pulliṅgena vā napuṁsakaliṅgena vā samānādhikaraṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattittā pulliṅgavasena vā napuṁsakaliṅgavasena vā niddisitabbatte pi liṅgam ana-
 20 pekkhitvā itthipadattham evāpekkhitvā itthiliṅganiddeso dissati, tam yathā ³"idha Visākhe mātugāmo susamvihitakammantā hoti saṅgahitaparijanā bhattu manāpam carati sambhatam anurakkhati" ti ca ⁴"ko nu kho bhante hetu ko pacayo yena-m-
 idh' ekacco^b mātugāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti dūrūpā supāpikā
 25 dassanāya daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā ca ... idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo kodhanā hoti upāyāsabahulā appam pi vuttā samānā abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patit-thīyati^c kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaroti" ti ca
 30 ⁵"tam kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanañ rañño cakkavattissa pubbuṭṭhāyinī ... pacchānipātinī kiṁkārapaṭissāvinī" ti ca ⁶ime payogā. Katthaci pana padhānavācakena napuṁsakaliṅgena

¹ Ja I 463². ² (cf. 95¹⁵); ns exempla attulit: Vin IV 261⁵ (aññatarā purāṇarajorodhā) et (gen. fem.¹) Mp I 27²⁹ rājorodhāya vatthu. ³ A IV 269²⁴.

⁴ A II 203^{1-4, 15-18} (v. I.). ⁵ M III 175⁸ (cf. D II 175³¹). ⁶ ns anacoluthon tam yathā ... ime pō (96²¹; 96³⁰) notat et comparat ekacattālisam ... tam yathā (Kcv 2).

^a (Bm tādisaddam). ^b (Bm yen' idh' ekacco). ^c Be mns patiṭṭhīyati (= amyak ā³ phrañ¹ tañ eñ¹).

saṁānādhikaraṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattittā napuṁsakaliṅgavasena niddisitabbatte pi liṅgam anapekkhitvā purisapadattham evāpekkhitvā pulliṅganiddeso dissati, tam yathā: ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmīm Isigilismīm pabbate ciranivāśino ahesum; ²tam kho pana rañño cakkavattissa ⁵ pariṇāyakaratanaṁ nātānam pavesetā aññātānam nivāretā" ti. Katthaci padhānavācakena liṅgattayena saṁānādhikaraṇassa guṇasaddassa ³abhidheyyaliṅgānurūpam niddeso dissati, tam yathā: sā itthi, ⁴"sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā; ⁵aṭṭhahi kho Nakulamātē^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param ¹⁰ marañā Maṇāpākāyikānam devānam sahavyataṁ upapajjati; ⁶saddho purisapuggalo", *saddhaṁ kulaṁ*, ⁷"cittam dantam sukhāvahan" ti. Seyya iti saddo pana yebhuyyena okārantabhbāve ṭhatvā liṅgattayānukūlo bhavati · ekākāren' eva tiṭṭhanato, katham: ⁸"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto; ⁹esā va pūjanā ¹⁵ seyyo; ¹⁰ekāhaṁ jīvitam seyyo; ¹¹dhammena ca alābho yo yo ca lābho adhammiko alābho dhammiko seyyo ¹²yañce lābho adhammiko, yaso ca appabuddhīnam viññūnam ayaso ca yo ayaso va seyyo viññūnam na yaso appabuddhīnam, dummedhehi pasam̄sā ca viññūhi garahā ca ya garahā va seyyo viññūhi ²⁰ yañce bālappasam̄sanā, sukhañ ca kāmamayikam dukkhañ ca pavivekikam pavivekikam dukhaṁ seyyo yañce kāmamayaṁ sukhaṁ, jīvitañ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇañ ca yaṁ maraṇam dhammikam seyyo yañce jīve adhammikan" ti evam ayaṁ seyya iti saddo okārantabhbāve ṭhatvā liṅgattayānukūlo ²⁵ bhavati. Katthaci pana ākārantabhbāve ṭhatvā itthiliṅgānukūlo dissati: ¹³"itthi pi hi ekacciyā seyyā, posa^b janādhipā" ti; niggahītanto pana hutvā napuṁsakaliṅgānukūlo ¹⁴appasiddho. Evampakāre payoge kiṁ tumhe na passathā ti. Evam vuttā c' ete niruttarā va bhavissanti. | Sace pi te ettha evam va- ³⁰

¹ M III 68²⁶. ² ***. ³ = ho ap so vācca-insP vacca-hn श्वः lyo² cvā, ns.

⁴ A II 58¹⁷. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ A III 34²¹. ⁷ Dhp 35d. ⁸ J I 247²⁶. ⁹ (Dhp 106^e, sā yeva). ¹⁰ Dhp 110c. ¹¹ Th 666a—670d. ¹² ns: yañce | ma mrat yañce iti paṭiseshatthe min¹ lattam¹ || (Sd Ce 791²⁶). ¹³ S I 86¹³. ¹⁴ appasiddho, pāli to² tvañ ma thañ rhā³ | seyyāñ jineritanayena (Kcv prooem. v. 2^a) pud kui yojanā so kyam³ tui¹ nhuik kā³ thañ eñ¹ hū lui | ns.

^a (Be ad. kusalehi). ^b ita CeBemns (= mve³ to² mū lo¹) et S codd., Spk (posa ti posehi).

deyyum 'tattha tattha puttappadese aṭṭhakathādisu ca "mātu-gāmo" ti vā "mātugāmenā" ti vā okārantapullīngabhāvena mātugāmasaddassa dassanato pullīngabhūtam mātugāmasaddam anapekkhitvā itthipadattham eva apekkhitvā 'sā itthi' ti itthi-
 5 saddena sāsaddassa sambandhagahaṇam mayam sampaṭic-chāma, 'orodho' ti vā 'orodhenā' ti vā okārantapullīngabhā-
 vena ṭhitassa orodhasaddassa adassanato pana tumhehi vuttam purimattham na sampaṭicchāmā' ti, tadā tesam imāni Vinaya-pāliyam āgatapadāni dassetabbāni: ¹"tena kho pana samayena
 10 rājā Udeno^a uyyāne paricāreti saddhim orodhena^b ... atha kho rañño Udenassa orodho rājānam Udenam etad avocā" ti. Evaṁ imāni puttapanadāni dassetvā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyam
²"Rāmo nāma rājā kūṭharogī orodhehi ca nāṭakehi ca jīguc-
 chāiyamāno" ti vacanañ ca dassetvā "gacchatha tumhe garu-
 15 kulaṁ upagantvā Bhagavato saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitattham sādhukam padavyañjanāni uggañhathā" ti uyyojetabbā. Idāni mātugāmasaddādisu kiñci vinicchayam vadāma: mātugāma-
 saddo ca orodhasaddo ca dārasaddo cā ti ime itthipadattha-
 vācakā pi samānā ekantena pullīngā bhavanti; tesu dārasaddassa
 20 ekasmiṁ atthe vattamānassā pi bahuvacanakattam eva sadda-
 satthavidū icchanti na ekavacanakattam, mayam pana dāra-
 saddassa ekasmiṁ atthe ekavacanakattam yebhuyyena pana ba-
 huvacanakattam anujānāma, bavhatthe ³vattabbam eva n' atthi;
 pāliyam hi dārasaddo yebhuyyena bahuvacanako bhavati, eka-
 25 vacanako appo. Tatr' ime payoga: ⁴"dāsā ca dāsyo anujivino ca puttā ca dārā ca mayañ ca sabbe dhammañ carāma para-
 lokahetu^d, tasmā hi amham̄ daharā na miyyare"^e ti ca ⁵"yo
 nātīnam sakhanām^f vā dāresu patidissatig sahasā sampiyāyena^g, tam jaññā vasalo iti" ti ca, ⁶"sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho vesiyāsu
 30 padissati dissati paradāresu tam parābhavato mukhan" ti ca
⁷"puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā" ti ca vyāse, samāse pana
⁸"putta-dārā disā pacchā, ⁹putta-dārehi-m-attano" ti ca evam-

¹ Vin II 290^{26, 30}. ² Pj II 355³. ³ (cf. kā kathā, ko pana vādo, etc.). ⁴ J IV 53²⁹ + 53^{27, 28}. ⁵ Sn 123^{34-d}. ⁶ Sn 108^{a-d}. ⁷ Sn 38^b. ⁸ D III 192¹. ⁹ ***.

a (Bense ubique Uteno). b ita Bm; CēBemns orodhaganena = moñ³ ma apoñ³ nhañ¹; (nsP orodhaganena). c Bens^c p nāṭakāhi. d (Bē pparalokahetu). e Cē (ns) miyyare. f ita CēBemns: ns sakhanām. g Bens pañ⁰. h ita CēBemns.

ādayo bahuvacanappayogā^a bahavo bhavanti; ekavacana-
ppayogā pana appā, seyyathidam: ¹"garūnam dāre, ²dhammañ
care yo pi samuñchakam care dārañ ca posañ dadam appa-
kasmin" ti ca ³"ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā sīlavanto upāsakā
dhammena dāram posanti^b te namassāmi Mātali" ti ca ⁴"para-
dāram na gaccheyya^c sadārapasuto siyā"^d ti ca ⁵"yo icche
puriso hotum jātim jātim punappunam, paradāram vivajjeyya
dhotapādo va kaddaman" ti ca evamādayo ekavacanappayogā
appā. ⁶Samāhāralakkhaṇavasena pan' esa dārasaddo napum-
sakalīngekavacano pi katthaci bhavati: ⁷"ādāya puttadāram; ¹⁰
⁸"puttadārassa sañgaho" iti.

Evam idha vuttappakārena liṅgañ ca atthañ ca sallak-
khetvā puriso purisā ti pavattam purisasadānayañ nissāya
sabbesam bñuto bhāvako bhāvo ti ādīnam bñdhātumayānam
aññesañ c' okārantapadānam nāmikapadamālāsu saddhāsam- ¹⁵
pannehi kulaputtehi saddhammatthitiyā kosallam uppādetabbam.

Kim pana sabbāni okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbapakārena
ekasadisān' eva hutvā paviṭṭhāni ti. Na paviṭṭhāni, kānici
⁹hi okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā paviṭṭhāni ca honti
ekadesena paviṭṭhāni ca; kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye ²⁰
ekadesena paviṭṭhāni ca honti ekadesena na paviṭṭhāni ca;
kānici [hi] okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā na ppaviṭṭhān'
eva⁴. Tatra katamāni kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye sab-
bathā paviṭṭhāni ca honti ekadesena paviṭṭhāni ca: saro vayo
ceto ti ādīni. ¹⁰Saro iti hi ayam saddo usu-sadda-saravana- ²⁵
akārādisaravācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā paviṭṭho, rahada-
vācako ce, manogañapakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavit-
ṭho; ¹¹vayo iti saddo parihānivācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā
paviṭṭho, āyukotthāsavācako ce, manogañapakkhikattā purisa-
naye ekadesena paviṭṭho; ¹²ceto iti saddo yadi paññattivācako, ³⁰
purisanaye sabbathā paviṭṭho, yadi pana cittavācako, manogañ-
pakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena paviṭṭho. ¹³Manogaño ca nāma

¹ *etc.* (contra It 36⁶, ¹³ etc.). ² J IV 66⁶⁻⁷. ³ S I 234²⁸. ⁴ J VI 572²⁷.

⁵ J VI 240²⁵. ⁶ cf. Pāṇ II 4: 11 (gavāśvādi). ⁷ J VI 511⁴. ⁸ Khp V 5^b.

⁹ hi = parihāro mayā yuccate, ns. ¹⁰ (103²⁹). ¹¹ (104⁹). ¹² (104¹⁵). ¹³ (Rūp 97).

^a (Bm puthuvacana^{o?}). ^b cf. 97²⁷ 99³, J I 135¹², 1900; C^e posenti. ^c Bens
(conī.) gaccheyyañ ... siyam ns; i nhuīk siyā rhi kra sañ ma sañ¹, et cīl. Sd § 994;
sed vide J VI 48²⁷ labhetha [Sd § 672]). ^d C^eBens sabbathā appavitthān' eva.

mano vaco vayo tejo tapo ceto tamo yaso
 ayo payo siro chando saro uro raho aho 16
 ime sołasa. Idāni yathāvuttassa pākāṭikaraṇatthaṁ manasaddādīnāṁ nāmikapadamālāṁ kathayāma:

5 *Mano manā, manām¹ mano · mane, manasā manena · manehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṁ, manā manasmā manamhā · manehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṁ, manasi mane manasmīm manamhi · manesu, bho mana · bhavanto manā atha vā bho manā iti bahuvacanām viñ-*
 10 *ñeyyam.*

Evaṁ *vaco vacā, vacam vaco · vace, vacasā* ti ādinā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. *Ahasaddassa pana bhummekavacanatthāne ahāsi ahe ahasmīm ahamhi ahu ahanī* ti yojetabbā. Idāni rūpantaravisesadassanatthaṁ napuṁsakaliṅgassa manasaddassa 15 pi nāmikapadamālāṁ vadāma — 'atthāne ayam kathitā' ti na codetabbām — :

20 *Manām · manāni manā, manām · manāni mane, manena · manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] · manānaṁ, manā manasmā manamhā · manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] · manānaṁ, mane manasmīm manamhi · manesu, bho mana · bhavanto manā atha vā bho manāni bho manā evam pi bahuvacanām veditabbām.*

Ebam uttaratrā pi nayo. Ettha ca pulliṅgassa manasaddassa 2 paccatta-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmi-bhummavacanāni *mano manāsā manaso manasi* ti rūpāni ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, napuṁsakaliṅgassa ca manasaddassa paccattavacanāni *manām manāni* ti rūpāni ca atthamyōpayogavacanānam^a [*manām*]^b *manāni* ti rūpadvayañ ca ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, tāni sabbāni kamato samasamāni. Keci "okāranto *mano* iti saddo napuṁsakaliṅgo" ti vadanti.

30 | Te vattabbā: yadi so napuṁsakaliṅgo siyā, tassadisehi^c *vaco vayo* ti ādihi^d pi napuṁsakaliṅgeh' eva bhavitabbām; na "te napuṁsakaliṅgā" ti garū vadanti, "pulliṅgā" icc eva vadanti. Yasmā ca pāliyam³ "kāyo anicco ... mano anicco" ti ca 4 "kāyo dukkho ... mano dukkho" ti ca 5 "mano nicco vā

¹ ns cit. Sd § 377 (J IV 403⁹). ² ī n̄huik lañ³ "sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi" rhi lui mañ thañ eñ¹, ns. ³ S IV 130⁴⁻⁵. ⁴ S IV 130¹⁸. ⁵ M III 271³¹ = S II 245¹⁴.

^a sic CēBemns; cf. (*de verbis vodakam paccorasmim*) Mgv I 29. ^b ita Bmns, sed vide 100²⁰; Cē om. ^c nsP tadasadisehi. ^d Cē ns adisaddehi; (Cē om. pi).

anicco vā ti — anicco bhante” ti ca evamādayo pulliṅga-ppayogā bahavo diṭṭhā, tena nāyati: *manosaddo ekantena pulliṅgo ti*; yadi pana napuṁsakaliṅgo siyā, “anicco, dukkho” ti evamādīni tamśamānādhikaraṇāni anekapadasatāni pi napuṁsakaliṅgān’ eva siyum; na hi tāni napuṁsakaliṅgāni, atha kho 5 abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattakāni vāccaliṅgāni^a — evam *manosadda*-dassa pulliṅgatā paccetabbā ti. Sace *manosaddo* napuṁsakaliṅgo na hoti, kathaṁ *manānī* ti napuṁsakarūpaṁ dissatī ti. | Saccam, *manānī* ti napuṁsakaliṅgam eva; tathā pi *manogaṇe* pamukhabhbāvena gahitass’ okārantassa *manasadda*s rūpaṁ 10 na hoti; atha kiñ carahī ti ce: *cittasaddena samānaliṅgassa samānasutitte* pi *manogaṇe* apariyāpannassa niggahitantass’ eva *manasadda*s rūpaṁ; *manasaddo* hi pun-napuṁsakavasena dvidhā bhijjati: *mano manam* iti, yathā ¹*ajjavo ajjavan* ti — ²“mano ce na ppadussati; ³“santaṁ tassa manam hoti” ti hi 15 pāli. | Yadi ca so *manasaddo* napuṁsakaliṅgo na hoti,

⁴“garu^b Cetiyapabbatavattaniyā

pamadā pamadā pamadāvimadam^c

■ samaṇam sunisamma akā hasitam,

patitam asubhesu munissa mano” ti

16 B 20

ettha *manosaddena samānādhikaraṇo patitan* ti saddo napuṁsakaliṅgabhāvena kasmā sannihito; yasmā ca samānādhikaraṇapadām napuṁsakaliṅgabhāvena sannihitam, tasmā saddatarasannidhānavasena *manosaddo* napuṁsakaliṅgo ti nāyati ti.

| Tan na samānādhikaraṇapadassa sabbatha liṅgavisesajotanato; 25 yadi ⁵hi samānādhikaraṇapadām sabbatha liṅgavisesam joteyya, ⁶“cattāro indriyā” ti^d ethā pi *cattāro* ti padam *indriyasadda*s pulliṅgattam kareyya, na ca kātum sakkoti, *indriyasaddo* hi ekantanapuṁsakaliṅgo^e; yadi tumhe *patitan* ti samānādhikaraṇapadām nissāya *manosadda*s napuṁsakaliṅgattam icchatha, 30

^a Sd § 857 (CPD s. v. *ajjava*). ^b J III 66^a. ^c Dhp 96a. ^d * * * ; de re Vm 20²⁹ — 21¹⁰ (194³¹), Ps I 282⁹ = Sv II 501⁶ (Se), As 200⁷. ^e hi = vitthāremi am¹ hetu nok mha hi (ns^P hit) nhañ¹ pra mū khyai¹ tha sa nī vitthā pri | ns. ^f Vibh 430¹⁷:

^a ns^P vacca⁹, cf. 97⁸ (ns). ^b (“garu” kui “hasitam” nhuik yhañ, ns). ^c pamadā pamadā rāga phrañ¹ yac so (ns^P ad. pamadā) amyui² khvye³ ma sañ (cf. kulasuñhā Vm 20³¹) | pamadāvimadam^c rāga phrañ¹ yac khrañ³ kañ³ so | i pud ka³ ragavirāgam (Vv 616^a) kai¹ sui¹ pamadāvimadam^c hū ap lyak chandānurakkhaṇadīgha ns. ^d ita B^m; Ce B^m indriyāni ti. ^e Cens ekan-tena nap^o.

"cattāro indriyā" ti^a etthā pi *cattāro* ti samānādhikaraṇapadaṁ nissāya *indriyasaddassa* pullīṅgattam icchathā ti. | Na mayaṁ bho *indriyasaddassa* pullīṅgattam icchāma, atha kho napum-sakaliṅgattam yeva icchāma, *cattāro* ti padassa^b liṅgavipallāsa-⁵ vasena ṛhitattā 'cattāri' ti gaṇhāma, tasmā 'cattāri indriyāni' ti atthām dhamāremā ti. | Yadi evam, "patitam asubhesu munissa mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti padam liṅgavipallāsavasena ṛhitān ti mantā^c 'patito' ti atthām dhamāretha ti. Na dhamāremā · ettha liṅgavipallāsassa anicchitabbato^d; yadi ¹hi *manosaddo* pullīṅgo 10 siyā, tamśamānādhikaraṇapadaṁ 'patito' ti vattabbam siyā — kim ācariyo evam vattum na jāni; jānamāno eva so 'patito' ti nāvoca "patitan" ti panāvoca, tena nāyati: *manosaddo* napum-sakaliṅgo ti. | Mā tumhe ²evam vadetha; samānādhikaraṇapadaṁ nāma katthaci padhānaliṅgam anuvattati katthaci nānuvattati, 15 tasmā na ³taṁ liṅgavisesajotane ekantato pamāṇam, *nātugāni* · *orodho*, *āvuso Visākha* · *ehi Visākhe*, *cittāni* · *atthīni* ti evamādi rūpaviseso yeva pamāṇam; yadi samānādhikaraṇapadeh' eva liṅgaviseso adhigantabho siyā, ⁴"cattāro ca mahābhūta" ti ādisu liṅgavavatthānam na siyā; yasmā evamādisu pi ṛhānesu liṅgava-²⁰ vatthānam hoti yeva — katham: *cattāro* ti pullīṅgam, *mahābhūta* ti napum-sakan ti —, tasmā "patitam asubhesu munissa mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti napum-sakaliṅgam, *mano* ti pullīṅgan ti vavatthānam bhavatī ti. Idam sutvā te tuṇhī bhavissanti; tato tesam tuṇhibhūtānam idam vattabbam: yasmā *manogaṇe* pavattānam 25 padānam samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napum-sakavasena yojetabbāni, tasmā *manogaṇe* pamukhassa *manosaddassa* pi samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napum-sakavasena yojitāni, tathā hi pubbācariyā ⁵"saddhammatejavihataṁ vilayam khaṇena veneyyasattahadyesu tamo 'payāti'; ⁶dukkham vaco etasmin 30 ti dubbaco; ⁷avanatam siro yassa, so 'yam avam̄siro; ⁸appa-[ka]m rāgādirajo yesam paññāmaye akkhimhi, te apparajakkhā"

¹ hi = akron³ ta pā³ kā³, ns. ² = evam viggāhikakathām mā vadetha, ns. ³ = tam samānādhikaraṇapadaṁ | sañ | ns. ⁴ Dhs § 584. ⁵ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁶ cf. Pj I 148²⁵ (Sp ad Vin III 178³); vide 113⁶. ⁷ cf. supra 39¹⁵. ⁸ cf. Sv ad D II 37¹⁶ (*infra* 113¹⁰).

^a ita Bm; CēBemns indriyāni ti. ^b ita (coni?) ns; CēBm padam. ^c Bemse mantvā. ^d Bm acintitabbato. ^e vilayam, kye pyak khrañ³ sui¹ upayāti rok eñ¹; vā vilayam: vilayanto lyak | apayāti · kañ³ eñ¹ · bhai [ns] phai³] eñ¹ | ns).

ti ādinā saddaracanām kubbīmu, na pana tehi *vaco-siro-rajo-saddādīnam* napūmsakaliṅgattam vibhāvetum idisī saddaracanā katā, atha kho 'siro-manosaddādīnam' manogane pavattānam pullīngasaddānām katthaci pi idisāni pi liṅgavipallāsavasena ṭhitāni samānādhikaraṇapadāni honti' ti ¹paresam jānāpanā- 5 dhippāyavatiyā anukampāya viracitā^b; etthā pi tumhākām mātena *manosaddassa* napūmsakaliṅgatte sati *vaco siro* icc ādayo pi napūmsakaliṅgattam āpajjanti · napūmsakaliṅgavasena sa-mānādhikaraṇapadānām nidditthattā — kim pan' etesam pi napūmsakaliṅgattam icchathā ti. Addhā te idam pi sutvā nib- 10 behetum asakkontā tuṇhi bhavissanti. | Kiñcāpi te aññam gahetabbakāraṇām apassantā evam vadeyyūm: "yadi bho mano-saddo napūmsakaliṅgo na hoti, kasmā veyyākaraṇā 'manosaddo napūmsakaliṅgo' ti vadanti" ti, · te vattabbā: yadi tumhe veyyākaraṇamataṁ gahetvā *manosaddassa* ^c napūmsakaliṅgat- 15 tam rocetha, nanu Bhagavā yeva loke asadiso mahāveyyā-karaṇo mahāpuriso visārado parappavādamaddano, Bhagavantam ^dhi ^epadakā veyyākaraṇā Ambaṭṭhamāṇava-Pokkharaśāti-Soṇadāṇḍādayo ca brāhmaṇā Saccakaniganṭhādayo^f ca paribbā- 20 jakā vādena na sampāpuṇīmu, aññidatthu Bhagavā yeva matta- vāraṇagaṇamajjhē kesarasiho viya asambhito nesam^g nesam^h vā- 25 dam pamaddesiⁱ mahante ca ne atthe patiṭṭhapesi — evamvi- dhena tena^j Bhagavatā vohārakusalena yasmā ^k"kāyo anicco mano anicco" ti ca ^l"kāyo dukkho mano dukkho" ti ca evam- ādīnā vuttā *manosaddassa* pullīngabhbāvasūcanikā bahū pāliyo 25 dissanti, tasmā *manosaddo* pullīngo yevā ti sārato pacceatabbo ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā mamkubhūtā pat-takkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyissanti.

Idāni *sarasaddādīnam* nāmikapadamālā visesato vuccate:

*Saro sarā, saraīp^h sare, sarena · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa- 30
rānaṁ, sarā sarasmā saramhā · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa-
rānaṁ, sare sarasmā saramhi · saresu, bho sara bhavanto*

¹ = tumhādisānām paresam, ns. ² attantaranyasavākyā nhuik rhi so hisaddā kā³ samatthana anak rhi eñ¹ yañ³ sui¹ samatthana (> samattha nsP) anak rhi ka lañ³ | hī ti samatthane, tathā hī ti attho Subodhalañkāraṭīkā ... [Subodh IV 76] || ns. ³ (D I 88^g 114^h, M I 227^g; cf. Pj II 372^{g-25}). * (100^{gg, gg})

^a Be ns ^osaddānām. ^b Bm (*fortasse rectius*) va racitā. ^c ?, cf 101^{13, 16}.
^d Bense ^onigantho. ^e ita CēBemns. ^f Be ns maddesi. ^g CēBemns om. ^h (Be ad. saro).

sarā ayam¹ *purisanaye* sabbathā paviṭṭhassa usu-sadda²-saravana^a-akārādisaravācakassa *sarasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana *purisanaye* ekadesena paviṭṭhassa *mano*gaṇapakkhikassa rahadavācakassa *sarasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā:

5 *Saro sarā, saranī saro · sare, sarasā sareni · sareli sarebhi,*
saraso sarassa · sarānāni, sarā sarasmā saramihā · sarehi
sarebhi, saraso sarassa · sarānāni, sarasi sare sarasmiṇi sa-
rainhi · saresu, bho sara · bhavanto sarā bho sara iti vā.
Vayo vayā, vayamī vaye, vayena · vayehi vayebhī ti purisanayena
10 *ñeyyo, ayam purisanaye sabbathā paviṭṭhassa parihānivāca-*
kassa vayasaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana purisanaye
*ekadesena paviṭṭhassa mano*gaṇapakkhikassa āyukotṭhāsavāca-
kassa vayasaddassa nāmikapadamālā: vayo vayā, vayamī vayo
· vaye, vayasā vayena · vayehi vayebhī ti ³mananayena ñeyyo.

15 ⁴"Tassa Ceto patissosi^b araññe luddagocaro^c; ⁵Cetā ha-
nīmsu Vedabbhaṁ"^d: *Ceto Cetā, Cetanī Cele, Celena · Celehi Ce-*
teblū ti purisanayena ñeyyo, ayam purisanaye sabbathā pa-
vīṭṭhassa paññattivācakassa Cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā.
Ayam pana purisanaye ekadesena paviṭṭhassa cittavācakassa
20 *cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā: ceto cetā, cetanī ceto · cele, ce-*
tasā cetena · cetehi cetebhī ti ³mananayena ñeyyo.

6 *Yaso kulaputto, Yasaiṇi kulaputtāṇi, Yasena kulaputtenā ti*
ekavacanavasena purisanayena yojetabbā^e, ekavacana-puthuva-
canavasena vā.

25 Evamī kānicī okārantapadāni *purisanaye* sabbathā paviṭ-
ṭhāni ca hontī ekadesena paviṭṭhāni cā tí iminā nayena sabba-
padāni paññācakkhunā upaparikkhitvā viseso veditabbo; avi-
sesaññuno hi evamādivibhāgaṃ ajānantā yam vā tam vā vyañ-
janamī ropentā^f yathādhippetamī atthaṃ virādhenti; tasmā, yo
30 ettha amhehi pakāsito vibhāgo, so saddhāsampannehi kulaput-
tehi sakkaccam uggahetabbo.

Katamāni kānicī okārantapadāni *purisanaye* ekadesena
paviṭṭhāni ca ekadesena na ppaviṭṭhāni ca: *mano-vaco-tejo-*
saddādayo e^g eva ⁷ayyasaddo ea. Tatra *manasaddādinam* nā-

¹ (99²⁵). ² ns cit. D III 75¹² et Spk ad S IV 198³, Tha ad Th 487^a.
³ (100⁵). ⁴ J VI 527¹². ⁵ J I 256⁷. ⁶ (Vin I 15¹ sqq). ⁷ (Sd § 483).

^a (Besaravana). ^b Bens patissosi. ^c Bem luddha^o. ^d Bens^{eP} Vedabbhaṁ.
^e nsP yojetabbā^g. ^f Bens^{eP} ropento.

mikapadamālā heṭṭhā vibhāvitā; ayyasaddassa pana nāmika-padamālāyaṁ ayyo ayyā, ayyaṁ ayye ti purisanayena vatvā ālapanaṭṭhāne bho ayya bho ayyo ti dve ekavacanāni, bhavanto ayyā bhavanto ayyo ti dve bahuvacanāni ca vattabbāni. Ettha ayyo iti saddo paccattavacanabhāve ekavacanam, ālapana- 5 canabhāve ekavacanañ c'eva bahuvacanañ ca. Tatr'ime payogā: ¹"ayyo kira Sāgato^a Ambatithikena nāgena saṅgāmesi; ²pi-vatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikāṁ pasannan" ti^b evamādīni ayyosaddassa paccattekavacanappayogāni; ³"atha kho sā itthī tam purisam̄ etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu mām nippātesi^c, 10 api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunā gacchāmi, akārako so bhikkhu, gaccha khamāpehī" ti evamādīni ayyosaddassa ālapanekava-canappayogāni, ⁴"eth' ayyo rājavasatiṁ nisiditvā suṇātha me; ⁵etha mayam̄ ayyo samānesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā" ti evamādīni ayyosaddassa ālapanabahuvacanappayogāni; bha- 15 vati c' atra:

ayyo iti ayam̄ saddo paccattekavaco bhave,
ālapane bahuvaco bhave ekavaco pi ca. 17

Evam̄ kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye ekadesena paviṭṭhāni ca honti ekadesena na paviṭṭhāni ca. 20

Katamāni kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā appaviṭṭhāni: gosaddo yeva. Gosaddassa ⁶hi ayam̄ nāmika-padamālā:

Go · gāvo gavo, gāvam̄i gāvam̄i gavaṇi · gāvo gavo, gāvena
gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṇi gunnam̄i 25
gonam̄i, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gavā gavasmā gavamhā ·
gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṇi gunnam̄i gonam̄i, gāve
gāvasmīm̄ gāvamhī gave gavasmīm̄ gavamhī · gāvesu gavesu
gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayam̄ purisanaye sab-
bathā appaviṭṭhassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. | ⁷Nanu ca 30
bho gosaddo attanā sambhūtagonasaddamālāvasena purisa-
naye ekadesena paviṭṭho c'eva ekadesena na ppaviṭṭho cā ti.
Saccam̄, goṇasaddo gosaddavasena sambhūto pi ⁸"vatticchānu-

¹ Vin IV 109¹². ² Vin IV 109²⁶. ³ Vin IV 132²⁶. ⁴ J VI 292¹² (298¹⁰).

⁵ cf. Vin I 71³⁷ 73² 73⁹. ⁶ = saecaṇ, ns. ⁷ Ke 80—81; cf. "matantare", Sd § 231—232). ⁸ Mmd 346 (vatticchānupubbikā saddappavatti).

a (nsP Sākato). ^b B^m passannan ti. ^c ita B^ensepi (= ma choñ ma kho² pe), Vin (E^e + Sp(C^e) nippātesi (= nikkhāmesi, Sp; cf. Dhpa² 116 n. 15; C^eB^m nippōtesi).

pubbikā saddappaṭipatti” ti vacanato gosaddato visum amhehi
gahetvā ¹*purisanaye* pakkhitto, tassa hi visum gahaṇe yuttī
dissati ‘syādisu ekākāren’ eva tiṭṭhanato; tasmā gosaddato
sambhūtam pi *goṇasaddam* anapekkhitvā suddham gosaddam
eva gahetvā *purisanaye* sabbathā gosaddassa appaviṭṭhatā
vuttā. Nanu ca bho paccattavacanabhūto *go* iti saddr *puriso*
ti saddena sadisattā *purisanaye* ekadesena paviṭṭho ti. Tan
na; gosaddo hi niccam okāranto, na *purisasaddādayo* viya
paṭhamam akārantabhbāve ṭhatvā pacchā paṭiladdhokāran-
10 taṭṭho^a, ten’ eva hi paccattavacanatṭhāne pi ālapanavacana-
ṭṭhāne pi *go* icc eva tiṭṭhati; yadi paccattavacanattam paṭiceca
gosaddassa *purisanaye* ekadesena paviṭṭhatā icchitabbā, ²“kā-
nici okārantapadāni” ti evam vuttā okārantakathā kam atham
dīpeyya, nipphalā va sā kathā siyā — tasmā amhehi yathāvutto
15 nayo yeva āyasmantehi manasikātabbo. Evam gosaddassa *pur-*
isanaye sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā^b daṭṭhabbā. | Kec’ ettha evam
puccheyyūm: gosaddassa tāva *go* · *gāvo* *gavo*, *gāvum* *gāvam*
gavam icc ādinā nayena *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā
amhehi ñātā, *jaraggava-puṇigavā*disaddā pana kutra naye pa-
20 viṭṭhā ti. | Tesaṁ evam vyākātabbam: *jaraggava-puṇigavā*-
disaddā sabbathā pi *purisanaye* paviṭṭhā ti. Tathā hi tesam
gosaddato ayam viseso: jaranto ca so go cā ti *jaraggavo*,
ettha *nakāralopo takārassa* ca *gakārattam* bhavati ‘samāsa-
padattā, ³ samāse ca *simhi* pare gosaddass’ okārassa *avādeso*
25 labbhati, tasmā pāliyam^c “visāñena *jaraggavo*” ti ekavacana-
rūpam dissati; tathā hi aññattha anupapadattā *gavo* iti bahu-
vacanapadam yeva dissati ti, idha pana sopapadattā samāsa-
padabhbāvam āgamma *jaraggavo* ti ekavacanapadam yeva
dissati; tathā hi “*jaraggavo*” ti ettha ‘jarantā ca te *gavo* cā’
30 ti evam bahuvacanavasena nibbacaniyatā na labbhati ‘loka-
saṅketavasena ekasmiṁ atthe nirūlhattā ti. *Jaraggavo* ^d*ja-*
raggavā, *jaraggavam* *jaraggave*, *jaraggavenā* ti *purisanayena*

¹ (94²⁹), ² (103¹⁹, 21), ³ (Sd § 228) Kc 77. ⁴ (Vibha 494¹⁴). ⁵ ns cit. J II 420¹⁸

^a sic C^eB^mns tasae ra ap so okāranta ā³ phrañ¹ tañ sañ | ī nhuik
paṭisaddā kā³ “paccagghe” [Vin I 4²⁰, Sp] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ abhinavattha’, tabhan ra
ap so okāranta aphrac phrañ¹ tañ sañ | ī nhuik paṭi kā³ “paṭicchādaniyam” nhuik
kai¹ sui¹ punattha’ ; leg. paṭiladdhokārantatto. ^b B^e ad. ca. ^c C^e ad. cā; B^m ad.
et del. cā.

nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Esa nayo *puñgavo* *Sakyapuñgavo* ti ādisu pi. Tatra *puñgavo* ti gunnam yūthapati nisabha-samkhāto usabho, yo pāliyam¹ "muhuttajato va yathā gavampati samehi pādehi phusī^a vasundharan" ti ca² "gavañ ce taramānānam ujum gacchati puñgavo" ti ca āgato. Idisesu³ 5 pana ṭhānesu keci "pumā ca so go cā ti puñgavo" ti vacanattham bhaṇanti. Mayam pana³ padhāne nirūlho ayam saddo ti vacanattham na bhaṇāma; na hi, *puñkokilo* ti ādisaddānam kokilādinam pumbhāvappakāsanamatte samatthatā viya, imassa pumbhāvappakāsanamatte samatthatā sambhavati, atha kho¹⁰ 10 padhānabhāvappakāsane ca^b samatthatā sambhavati. Tena *Sakyapuñgavo* ti ādisu 'nisabhasamkhāto puñgavo viyā ti puñgavo, *Sakyānam* *Sakyesu* vā puñgavo *Sakyapuñgavo'* ti ādīnā samāsapadattho gahetabbo; atha vā uttarapadatte ṭhitānam⁴ *sīha*⁴-*vyaggha*-*uñgādisaddānam* sethavācakattā "Sakya-¹⁵ puñgavo" ti ādīnām 'Sakyasethō' ti ādīnā attho gahetabbo. Iti sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavattanato *jaraggava-puñgavā-*²⁰ disaddānam⁵ *gosaddassa* padamālāto visadisapadamālatā vavatthapetabbā, *gosaddassa* pana *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā ca^c vavatthapetabbā.

Apasadde ācariyānam liṅga-vacanavasena matibhedo vijjati, tasmā tammatena tassa *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā bhavati.⁵ "Añguttarāpesū" ti⁶ hi pāliyā aṭṭhakathāyam⁷ "Mahiyā pana nadiyā uttarena āpo" ti vuttam, tīkāyam pana tam ulliñgityā⁸ "Mahiyā nadiyā āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti,²⁵ tāsam avidūrattā so janapado Uttarāpo" ti vuttam, evam⁹ *āpasaddassa* ekantena itthiliñgatā bahuvacanatā ca ācariyehi icchitā. Tesam mate āpo iti itthiliñge paṭhamābahuvacanarūpe honte dutiyā-tatiyā-pañcamī-sattamīnam bahuvacanarūpāni kī-disāni siyum; tathā hi *purise*, *purisehi purisebhi*, *purisesū* ti rū-³⁰ pavato pullingassa viya okārantithiliñgassa ekāra-ehikārā-diyuttāni rūpāni katthaci pi na dissanti — ato tesam mate padamālānayo atīva dukkaro.

¹ (Sv I 61²³⁻²⁴) cf. D III 147¹². ² J III 111²². ³ = prathān³ so saittavā nhuik, ns [ns^c ubique paṭhāna, prathān^b; ns^b haud raro padhāna]. ⁴ ("vyāgrādayah", Pāñ II 1:36). ⁵ cf. Ps ad M I 359^e; Pj II 437^e. ⁶ hi = tam pākaṭam karomi, ns. ⁷ (109²⁴). ⁸ *** (109²⁵).

^a Bmphasam. ^b (cf. 107²⁰). ^c (cf. 107¹¹).

Āpasaddassa garavo saddasatthanayaṁ ¹pati
bahuvacanatañ c' ithiliṅgabhāvañ ca abravum. 18

Icc āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanantatā veyyākaraṇānam
matam nissāya anumatā ti veditabbā. Atthasāliniyam^a pana āpo
5 iti saddassa napuṁsakaliṅgekavacanavasena vutto payogo diṭṭho: ²"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^b paṭhavīgatikam jātan" ti; Jātakapāliyan tu tass' ekavacanantatā diṭṭhā, tathā hi ³"su-
cim^c sugandham salilam āpo tatthābhisandati" ti imasmīm padese
10 āpo iti saddo ekavacanatthāne thito diṭṭho. | Kec' ettha
vadeyyum: 'āpo ti samkham gatam salilam sucim sugandham^d
hutvā tattha abhisandati' ti salilayisaddavasena^e ekavacana-
ppayogo kato, n' āpasaddavasena — āpasaddo ^f'hi ekanten' itthi-
liṅgo c'eva bahuvacananto ca; tathā hi 'āpo tatthābhisandanti'
ti bahuvacanavasena tappayogo vattabbo pi chandānurakkha-
15 ḡattham vacanavipallāsavasena niddiṭṭho ti. | Tan na · 'āpo
tatthābhisandare' ti vattum sakkueyyattā ⁵"tāni aija padissare"
ti bahuvacanappayogo viya; yasmā evam na vuttam yasmā ca
pana pāliyam ⁶"āpo labbhati ... tejo labbhati ... vāyo labbhati"
ti ekavacanappayogo dissati, tasmā āpo ti saddassa ekavaca-
20 nantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā ti. | Athā pi ce vadeyyum: nanu
pāliyam yeva tassa bahuvacanantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā: ⁷"āpo
ca devā paṭhavī ca tejo vāyo tadāgamun" ti. | Tam pi na;
ettha hi devā ti saddam apekkhitvā āgamun ti bahuvacana-
ppayogo kato, na āpo ti saddam; yadi āpo ti saddam sandhāya
25 bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, paṭhavī ti^f tejo ti^g vāyo ti ca
saddam pi sandhāya bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, evam sante
paṭhavī-tejo-vāyosaddā pi bahuvacanakabhāvam āpajjeyyum,
na^h pana āpajjanti, na h' ete bahuvacanakā, atha kho ekava-
canakā eva: ⁸rūḍhivasena te pavattā · pakatiāpādisu atthesu
30 appavattanato, tathā hi ⁹āpokasiṇādisu parikammam katvā
nibbattā devā ārammaṇavasena "āpo" ti ādināmam labhantī ti.

¹ = evai [nsP evai³] rve¹, ns. ² As 336⁴. ³ J VI 53-4¹. ⁴ hi saceam
en¹ · vā , hi yasmā , kroñ¹ · ns. ⁵ Bv 2:83d (nimittāni padissanti tāni
aija padissare). ⁶ cf. Kv 46¹⁹, 22, 27 (upalabbhati; infra 114²²). ⁷ D II 259¹⁵.
⁸ = upacātarūḍhi ā³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁹ Sv ad D II 259¹⁵.

a CeBemns ubique Aṭṭhasālo. b Bens adhimatta- cf. 113²⁵. c Bmn
suci. d CeBm sucigandham, ns suci-sugandham. e Ce salilasaddavō. f ns
om. g Bens om. h ns ad. ca.

॥ Evam vuttā pi te evam vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ¹"Aṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanapālī dissati ti. Te vattabbā: asappatham^a avatiṇṇā tumhe, na hi tumhe saddappavatī jānātha; "Aṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanam pana ²"Kurusu, Aṅgesu, Aṅgānam Magadhānan" ti ādini bahuvacanāni viya ³rūjhivasena ⁵ ekassā pi janapadassa vuttam na āpasamkhātam attham sandhāya; "Aṅguttarāpesū" ti ettha hi āpasamkhāto attho upasajjanibhūto, pullīngabahuvacanena pana vutto janapadasamkhāto attho yeva padhāno ⁴"āgatasamaṇo saṃghārāmo" ti ettha samaṇasamkhātam attham upasajjanakam katvā pavattassa ¹⁰ āgatasamaṇasaddassa saṃghārāmasamkhāto attho viya — tasmā āpasamkhātam attham ⁵gahetvā 'yo Aṅguttarāpo nāma janapado, tasmīm Aṅguttarāpesu janapade' ti attho gahetabbo; tathā hi ⁶"Aṅguttarāpesu viharati, Āpaṇam nāma Aṅguttarāpānam^b nigamo" ti pālī dissati, tattha uttarena Mahāmahiyyā ¹⁵ nadiyā āpo yesam, te Uttarāpā, Aṅgā ca te Uttarāpā cā ti Aṅguttarāpā, tesu Aṅguttarāpesu, evam ekasmīm janapade yeva bahuvacanam na āpasamkhāte atthe; tena atṭhakathāyam vuttam: ⁷"tasmīm Aṅguttarāpesu janapade" ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā bhavissanti. Tathā pi ye evam vadanti "āpasaddo ²⁰ itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuvacanako cā" ti, te pucchitabbā: kiṃ paṭicca tumhe āyasmanto 'āpasaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuvacanako cā' ti vadathā ti. Te evam puṭṭhā evam vadeyyum: ⁸"Aṅgā yeva so janapado, Mahiyā pana nadiyā^c uttarena āpo, tāsam̄ avidūrattā Uttarāpo ti vuccatī" ti ca ⁹"Mahiyā nadiyā ²⁵ āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, tāsam̄ avidūrattā so janapado Uttarāpo ti vuccatī"^d ti ca evam pubbācariyehi abhisamkhato saddaracanāviseso dissati, tasmā "itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuvacanako cā" ti vadāmā ti. Saccam, dissati; so pana saddasatthe veyyākaraṇānam mataṃ gahetvā abhisamkhato, ³⁰

¹ M I 359^a. ² (D II 53³, I 111², Th 484^a). ³ = janapud rhaṇ maṇ³ sā³ amyā³ nhuik tan cā³ so ṭhanūpacā eñ¹ acvam³ phraṇ¹, ns. ⁴ Kev 330. ⁵ = upasajjanabhāvena gahetvā, ns. ⁶ M I 359^a. ⁷ cf. Pj II 439²⁵. ⁸ (107²³). ⁹ (107²⁵).

^a ita C^e, cf. 91¹³; Bemnsep asappatham (= khari³ kok svāṇ chan¹ kyaṇ so ayū vāda sui¹). ^b ita C^eB^m = M(E^e); B^m (con*i*) Aṅgānam (i) nhuik Aṅguttarāpānam nigamo rhi kra eñ¹ pālī raṇ³ [nsP yaṇ³] ma hut). ^c leg. nadiya ya? cf. 111⁶. ^d C^eB^m om. ti vuccatī.

¹saddasatthañ ca nāma na sabbathā buddhavacanassōpakārakam, ekadesena pana hoti — tasmā Kaccāyanappakaraṇe icchitā-nicchitasāṅgahavivajjanam kātum ²"jinavacanayuttam hi; liṅgañ ca nipaccate"^a ti lakkhaṇāni vuttāni; yadi ca āpasaddo 5 itthiliṅgabahuvacanako, kathañ āpo ti padam sijjhati ti. Āpasaddato pathamāyovacanam katvā, tass' okārādesañ ca katvā āpo ti padam sijjhati gāvo ti padam ivā ti. | Visamam idam nidassanam; gāvo ti padam hi niccokārantena gosaddena sam-bhūtam, tathā hi yomhi pare gosaddantass' āvādesam katvā 10 tato yonam okārādesam katvā gāvo ti nippajjati^b; āpasadde pana dve ādesā na santi, buddhavacanam hi patvā āpasaddo akārantatāpaktiko jāto na aññathāpaktiko ti. Evañ vuttā pī te 'idam eva saceam nāññān' ti cetasi sannidhāya ādhāna-gāhi^c-duppaṭinissaggibhāve ³"na^d [vacana]paccanikasātēna suvi- 15 jānam subhāsitān" ti evañ vuttpaccanikasātabhāve ca ḥatvā evañ vadeyyum: yath' eva gāvoso addo tath' eva āposaddo kiñ itthiliṅgo na bhavissati bahuvacanako cā ti. | Tato tesam imāni suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyyathidañ: ⁴"āpam āpato sañjānāti, āpam āpato saññātāvā āpam maññāti āpasmañ maññāti... āpam 20 me ti maññāti āpam abhinandati" ti; evañ suttapadāni das-setvā "āpan ti idam kataravacanan" ti puechitabbā. || Addhā te āpasaddassa bahuvacanantabhbāvam eva icchamānā vak-khanti: dutiyābahuvacanan ti. Te vattabbā: nanu yovacanam na suyyatī ti. Te vadeyyum: yovacanam kataamādesattā na 25 suyyatī ti. | Yam yam bhonto icchanti, tam tam mukhārūlham vadanti; āpato ti idam pana kiñ bhonto vadanti. Āpato ti idam pi bahuvacanakam topaccayantan ti vadām[ā ti, n]a^e 'topaccayassa ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca pavattanato. Iti tumhe bahuvacanakattam yeva icchamānā āposaddo ca yovacananto ti

¹ cf. 92⁸. ² Ke 52—53. ³ S I 179¹⁵. ⁴ M I 1¹⁸.

a CēBemns nip(p)ajjate (*confunduntur* niśpadyate *et* nipātyate! Mmd 53 *expl.* ḥapīyati nippajjati *vel* nippādiyati; Rūp *expl.* ḥapīyati; Sidatsaṅgarā *inter* nipān ("= niśpanna", *altis* deśya) *et* tasama (= tatsama) *et* tabava (= tadbhava) *distinguit*) cf. Mgv VII 6, 8 etc. b (CēBemns nippajjati). c ns āda-nagāhi. d Bēns *om.* e ita CēBm; Bēns *recte* (*conī.*) vadāma (*om.* ti na; ī n̄uik "vadāmā ti na" hu rhi kra eñ¹ | topaccayassa | pa pavattanato hū so hit sañ keci tui¹ eñ¹ hit phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ keci tui¹ chui tuñ³ topaccañ³ eñ¹ vuc nhac pa³ n̄uik phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ ma sañ¹ | sakavādī eñ¹ hit phrac mū | 'tan na' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ | 'appavattanato' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ rhi rā eñ¹).

bhaṇatha, āpato ti idam pi bahuvacanakam topaccayantan ti bhaṇatha; ¹"āpasmiṇ maññati" ti ettha pana āpasmin t' idam kataravacanantam katarādesena sambhūtan ti. Addhā te evam puṭṭhā niruttarā bhavissanti. Tathā, yesam ²evam hoti 'āpasaddo itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, | te pucchitabbā: ³ yam ācariyehi ³veyyākaraṇamatam, gahetvā ⁴"yā āpo" ti ca ⁴"tāsan" ti ca vuttam, tattha kiṃ "tāsan" ti vacane āpānan ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo udāhu āpassā ti; | āpānan ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo ti ce, | evañ ca sati 'yā āpā' ti vattabbam yā kaññā titthanti ti padam iva, atha āpā ti padam nāma ⁵n' atthi; ¹⁰ āpo ti padam yeva bahuvacanakan ti ce, | evam sati ⁴"tāsan" ti etthā pi āpassā ti padam ānetvā attho veditabbo. || Kasmā ti ce: yasmā āpo ti paccattekavacanassa tumhākam matena bahuvacanatte sati āpassā ti padam pi bahuvacanan ti katvā tāsaṇīsaddena yojetvā vattum yuttito ti. Evam sati āpānan ti ¹⁵ padassa abhāven' eva bhavitabbam; yathā ⁶pana puriso purisā, purisanī purise ti ca go gāvo gavo, gāvun ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, evam āpo āpā, āpañi āpe ti ekavacana-bahuvacanehi bhavitabbam, evañ ca sati 'āpasaddo bahuvacanako yeva hoti' ti na vattabbam. Ye evam vadanti, tesam ²⁰ vacanam sadosam dupperiharaṇiyam Mūlapariyāyasutte ⁷"āpam maññati, āpasmin" ti ekavacanapālinam dassanato Visuddhimaggādisu ca ⁸"visandanabhāvena" tam tam ṭhānam āpoti apotī ti āpo" ti ādikassa ekavacanavasena vuttanibbacanassa dassanato; yathā pana pāliyam itthiliṅge pi pariyāpanno go- ²⁵ saddo ⁹"tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭetvā" ti ca ¹⁰"annadā baladā c' etā" ti ca ādinā bavhatthādīpakehi itthiliṅgabbhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi ca asabbanāmikapadehi ca samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto dissati, na tathā pāliyam bavhatthādīpakehi itthiliṅgabbhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi vā asabbanāmikapadehi vā ³⁰ samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto āpasaddo dissati — yadi hi āpasaddo itthiliṅgo siyā, kaññāsaddato āpacayo viya āpasaddato āpacayo vā siyā nadasaddato viya ca īpacayo vā siyā; ubhayam pi n' atthi, ubhayābhāvato itthiliṅge vuttam

¹ (110¹⁸). ² = evam icchā, ns. ³ (108³). ⁴ (109²⁴?—109²⁵). ⁵ = tumhākam mate n' atthi, ns. ⁶ pana = tam pākaṭam karomi, ns. ⁷ (110¹⁹).

⁸ Vm 350¹ (ib. 350²: āpesu!). ⁹ M I 115³¹. ¹⁰ Sn 297a.

sabbam pi vidhānam tattha na labbhati, tena nāyati: āpasaddo anitthilingo ti. Nanu ca bho gosaddato pi āpacayo n' atthi, tadabhāvato itthiliṅge vuttavidhānam na labbhati, evam sante kasmā so yeva itthiliṅgo hoti na panāyam āpasaddo ti. | Ettha 5 vuccate: gosaddo na ¹niyogā itthiliṅgo atha kho pulliṅgo va; itthiliṅgabhāve pana tamhā āpacaye ahonte pi īpacayo vi-kappena hoti, aññam pi itthiliṅge vuttavidhānam labbhati; so hi ²niccam-akārantatāpakiyam ṭhatvā go gāvī ti ādinā attano itthiliṅgarūpānam nibbattikāraṇabhūto, tena so itthiliṅgo bhavati; 10 āpasadde pana īpacayādi na labbhati, tena so itthiliṅgo ti na vattabbo. Yathā vā gosaddassa ²avisadākāravohāratām paticea itthiliṅgabhāvo upapajjati, na tathā āpasaddassa; āpasaddassa hi anākularūpakkamattā avisadākāravohāratā na dissati, yāya eso itthiliṅgo siyā. Evam vuttā te niruttarā bhavissanti.

15 Tathā, yesam ³evam hoti āpasaddo sabbadā itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, te vattabbā: yathā itthiliṅgabhūtassa kaññāsaddassa paṭhamam kaññā iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa āpacayato param smiṇṇvacanam sarūpato na tiṭṭhati, yam-bhāvena ca yabhaṇe^a ca tiṭṭhati: kaññayam kaññayā ti, na 20 tathā 'itthiliṅgan' ti tumhehi gahitassa āposaddassa paṭhamam āpa iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa param smiṇṇvacanam yam-bhāvena ca yabhaṇe^b ca tiṭṭhati, atha kho sarūpato yeva tiṭṭhati: ⁴"āpasmin māññatī" ti; yadi pana āpasaddo itthiliṅgo siyā, smiṇṇvacanam sarūpato na tiṭṭheyā, yasmā ca smiṇṇ-25 vacanam sarūpato tiṭṭhati, tasmā āpasaddo na itthiliṅgo, — na hi caturāśitidhammadhānhasahassasaṅgahesu anekakotisatasahassesu pālipadesesu^c ekasmin pi pālipadeṣe^c paṭhamam akārantabhaṇena ṭhapetabbānam itthiliṅgasaddānam parato ṭhitām smiṇṇvacanam sarūpato tiṭṭhatī ti. Evam vuttā te nirut-30 tara bhavissanti. Keci pan' ettha evam vadeyyum: āpasaddo napuṁsakaliṅgo, tathā hi Atthasāliniyam ⁵"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^d paṭhavigatikam jātan" ti napuṁsakaliṅgabhāvena taṁsuṁāñādhikaraṇapadāni niddiṭṭhāni ti. Tan na ^e manogane

¹ = amrai, ns. ² (Pariccheda 8 fin., str. 26; Sd § 194, Rūp 282A (p. 92¹²), Mnd 286; *infra* 117); ³ = ma san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā hū so kho² vo² khrañ², ns. ⁴ = evam icchā, ns (114¹). ⁵ (110¹⁹). ⁶ (108⁶).

^a (CēBemns yabhaṇena). ^b (CēBemns yabhaṇena). ^c ita BmnsP; CēBemns e pālipadeso. ^d Bem adhimatta- (ns *compendii fecit*).

pavattehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādīhi* viya *āpāsaddena* pi samā-nādhikaraṇapadānām̄ katthaci napūmsakaliṅgabhbāvena niddis-tabbattā; pubbācariyānam̄ hi saddaracanāsu ¹"saddhamma-tejavihataṁ vilayaṁ khaṇena veneyyasattahadyesu tamo 'payātī' ti ettha *tamo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇam̄ *vihatan* ti ² napūmsakaliṅgam̄ dissati, tathā ²"dukkham̄ vaco etasmim̄ . . . vipaccanikasāte . . . puggale ti dubbaco" ti ettha *vaco* ti padena samānādhikaraṇam̄ *dukkhan* ti napūmsakaliṅgam̄, ³"avanataṁ siro yassa so avanatasiro" ti ettha *siro* ti padena samānādhikaraṇam̄ *avanatan* ti napūmsakaliṅgam̄, ⁴"appam̄ rāgā-¹⁰ dirajo yesam̄ paññāmaye akkhimhi te apparajakkhā" ti ettha *rāgo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇam̄ *appam̄* ti napūmsakaliṅgam̄ dissati; na te ācariyā tehi samānādhikaraṇapadehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādīnam̄* napūmsakaliṅgattaviññāpanattham̄ tathāvidham̄ saddaracanām̄ kubbim̄su, atha kho ⁵"sobhaṇam̄ mano tassā ti ¹⁵ sumano" ti ettha viya *manogaṇe* pavattapulliṅgānam̄ payoge napūmsakaliṅgabhbāvena pi samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci hontī ti dassanattham̄ kubbim̄su, — yathā ca ⁶"vihatan" ti ādikā saddaracanā *tama-vaca-sirasaddādīnam̄* napūmsakaliṅgattaviññāpanattham̄ na katā, tathā ⁷"omattan" ti ca "adhi-²⁰ mattam̄" paṭhavīgatikam̄ jātan" ti ca saddaracanā pi *āpāsaddassa* napūmsakaliṅgattaviññāpanattham̄ na katā; yasmā pana *mano* gaṇe pavattehi *manasaddādīhi* ekadesena samānagatikattā *āpā-* saddena pi ⁸napūmeakaliṅgassa samānādhikaraṇatā yujjati, tasmā Atthasāliniyam̄ ⁷"omattam̄ pana āpo adhimattam̄^b paṭhavi-²⁵ gatikam̄ jātan" ti napūmsakaliṅgassa *āpāsaddena* samānādhikaraṇatā katā, tathā pi *āpāsaddo* *manasaddādīhi* ekadesena samānagatiko · samāsapadatte majjhokārassa ⁹"āpokasiṇam̄, ¹⁰"āpogatan" ti ādippayogassa^c dassanato. Tasmā "omattan" ti ādi vacanam̄ *āpāsaddassa* napūmsakaliṅgattaviññāpanattham̄ 30

¹ Vibha 79²³⁻²⁶. ² As 32²² (*supra* 102²⁹). ³ Mmd 37 (cf. *supra* 102³⁰), ⁴ (102³⁰). ⁵ As 123²³, ⁶ (113⁴), ⁷ (112³¹). ⁸ = napūm³-lin phrac so omattam̄ ca so saddā eñ¹ | . . . , "pamāṇissariye mattā akkkharāvayav' appake" Abhidhān (Abh 878), "mattāsukhapariccgā" Dhammapada (Dhp 290^a) i kui thok rve¹ mattāsadda itthilin phrac lyak napūm³-lin phrañ¹ mattam̄ chui sañ mhā sā-māñña kui ñai¹ sañ | "yam̄ padam̄ sāmaññam̄ tam̄ padam̄ napūmsakam̄" hū lui | vā | 'ava mandā mattā omattam̄' hū so abyayibho [ā³] phrañ¹ napūm³-lin phrac sañ || ns. ⁹ Dhs § 203. ¹⁰ Dhs § 652.

^a Cē Bemns adhimatta-. ^b Cē Bemns adhimatta-. ^c ns *om.* adi-

vuttan ti na gahetabbam, liṅgavipariyāyavasena pana katthaci evam pi saddagati hotī ti nāpanattham vuttan ti gahetabbam, "omatto" ti ca "adhimattam^a paṭhavīgatiko jāto" ti ca liṅgam parivattetabbam; yadi ¹hi āpasaddo napumṣakaliṅgo siyā, sañi-⁵ kārāni 'ssa paccattōpayogarūpāni buddhavacanādisu vijjeyyum, na tādisāni santi. ²Kiñca^b bhiyyo: okārantam nāma napumṣakaliṅgam katthaci pi n' atthi, niggahitanta-ikāranta-ukārantavasena hi tividhāni yeva napumṣakaliṅgāni, tena āpasaddassa napumṣakaliṅgatā nūpapajjatī ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā bhā-¹⁰ vissanti. Icc okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa itthiliṅgatā ca napumṣakaliṅgatā ca ekantato n' atthi. Niggahitantavasena pana gahitassa katthaci napumṣakaliṅgatā siyā · ³"bhante Nāgasena samuddo samuddo ti vuccati, kena kāraṇena āpam^c udakaṁ samuddo ti vuccati" ti payogadassanato. Ettha pan'¹⁵ eke vadeyyum: yadi bho okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa itthi-napumṣakaliṅgavasena dviliṅgatā n' atthi, okāranto āpasaddo kataraliṅgo ti. Pulliṅgo ti mayam vadāmā ti. Yadi ca bho āpasaddo pulliṅgo, yathā āpasaddassa pulliṅgatā paññā-yeyya^d niñjhānakkhamatā ca bhaveyya, tathā suttam āharathā²⁰ ti. Āharissāmi suttam, na no suttāharaṇe bhāro atthi ti. Evañ ca pana vatvā tesam imāni suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyyathidam: ⁴"āpo upalabbhati^e ti, — āmantā^f, — āpassa kattā kāretā upalabbhati ti — na hevam vattabbe; ⁵atito āpo atthi ti — āmantā — tena āpena āpakaraniyam karotī ti — na hevam²⁵ vattabbe; ⁶āpam maññati āpasmiṁ maññatī" ti imāni suttapadāni. Ettha ca ⁷"upalabbhati" ti ādiuā āpasaddassa ekavacanatā siddhā, tāya siddhāya bahuvacanatā pí siddhā yeva, ekavacanatā yeva hi ⁸saddasatthe paṭisiddhā na bahuvacanatā; "tena āpenā" ti iminā pana āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvavigamo³⁰ siddho · itthiliṅge enādesābhāvato; "āpassa āpasmin" ti iminā pí itthiliṅgabhāvavigamo yeva · itthiliṅge sarūpato nā-(sa)-smā-smiñvacañānam abhāvā; "atito" ti iminā itthiliṅga-napumṣakaliṅgabhāvavigamo · okārantassa napumṣakaliṅgassa abhā-

¹ hi = ayo² kui chui am¹, ns. ² sabba-yo-nīnam ā-e (Kc 107) ti suttam kasmā na suyyati ti, āha: kiñca bhiyyo ti ādi, ns. ³ Mil 85³¹. ⁴ Kv 46¹⁹ (*vide* 108¹⁸). ⁵ Kv 137¹⁰. ⁶ M I 1¹⁹. ⁷ (114²²). ⁸ (cf. Ujjval ad Uṇādi II 58 etc.).

^a C^eB_mns adhimatta-. ^b (Be kiñci). ^c Mil om. āpam. ^d C^eB_m paññā-peyya. ^e ns labbhati, cf. 108¹⁸. ^f ita C^eB_mns; Kv om. āmantā.

vato okārantassa ¹guṇanāmabhūtassa itthiliṅgassa ca abhāvato — api ca buddhavacanādisu cittāni, rūpāni ti ādīni viya sani-kārānam rūpānam adassanato okārantabhbāvena gahitassa napumṣakaliṅgabhāvavigamo atīva pākaṭo. Aparam p' ettha vattabbam: ²"atito āpo atthī ti — āmantā" ti ettha "atito" ti ³ iminā āpasaddassa visadākāravohāratāsūcakena okārantapadena tassa avisadākāravohāratāya ca ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya ca abhāvo siddho, tassa ca avisadākāravohāratāya abhāve sidhhe itthiliṅgabhāvo dūrataro, ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya ca abhāve siddhe napumṣakaliṅgabhāvo pi dūrataro yeva. Iti na ¹⁰ katthaci pi okārantabhbāvena gahito āpasaddo itthiliṅgo vā napumṣakaliṅgo vā bhavati; ³Milindapañhe pana niggahitantasena āgato napumṣakaliṅgo ti veditabbo. Na c' ettha vattabbam: "atito" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttānī ti vāccalīngānam anuvattāpakassa abhidheyyaliṅga- ¹⁵ bhūtassa āpasaddassa kaññāya cittāni ti ādīnam viya itthi-napumṣakaliṅgarūpānam abhāvato. Api ca vohārakusalā tathāgata-tathāgatasāvakā ca, tehi yeva uttamapurisehi vohārakusalehi "atito āpo" ti ^a ādinā vuttattā pi "atito" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni liṅgavipallāsenā vuttānī ti na cintetabbāni; tasmā tamśamānā- ²⁰ dhikaraṇo okārantabhbāvena gahito āpasaddo ekavacananto 'pulliṅgo c' eva yathāpayogaṁ ekavacana-bahuvacanako cā' ti veditabbo · āpo āpā, āpaṁ āpe ti ādinā yojetabbattā. Evam vuttānī sutta padānī savinicchayānī sutvā addhā te āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanatāvādino niruttarā bhavissanti. Ettha koci ²⁵ vadeyya: pāliyam pulliṅganayo ekavacananayo ca kīm aṭṭhakathā-ṭīkācariyehi na diṭṭho, ye āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanattam vaṇṇesun ti. No na diṭṭho, diṭṭho yeva so nayo tehi; yasmā pana te na kevalam sāṭṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane yeva visāradā atha kho sakale pi saddasatthe visāradā^b, tasmā^b ³⁰ saddasatthe attano paṇḍiceṭam pakāsetum 'saddasatthe ca īdiso nayo vutto' ti pare^c viññāpetuñ ca saddasatthe nayaṁ^d gahetvā āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanakattam vaṇṇesun ti n' atthi tesam doso; tathā hi Mūlapariyāyasuttantaṭṭhakathāyam tehi

¹ = apadhānanām phrac rve¹ phrac so | ī pud phrañ¹ mātugāmo ca so padhānanām kui nac ce sañ || ns. ² (114²³). ³ (114¹³).

^a Bm ad. tenā ti. ^b Be om. ^c Bens om. ^d ns saddasatthanayam.

yeva vuttam āpasaddassa pulliṅgekavacanakattasūcanakam^a
 1 "lakkhaṇa-sambhārārammaṇa-sammutivasena catubbidho āpo,
 tesū" ti ādi; tasmā n' atthi tesam̄ doso, pūjārahā hi^b te āyasmanto,
 namo yeva tesam̄ karoma, na tesam̄ vacanam̄ coda-
 5 nābhājanam̄; ye pana ujuvipaccanikavādā daļham eva āpa-
 saddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanattam̄ mamāyanti, tesam̄ yeva
 vacanam̄ codanābhājanam̄. Yasmā pana mayam̄ pālinayānu-
 sārena antadvayavato āpasaddassa pulliṅgattam̄ napūmsaka-
 liṅgattañ ca vidadhāma, tasmā yo koci idam̄^c vādam̄ madditvā
 10 aññam̄ vādam̄ patiṭṭhapetum̄ sakkhissatī ti n' etam̄ thānam̄
 vijjati. Idañ ca pana thānam̄ mahāgahanam̄ · duppaṭivijjhanaṭ-
 thena^d, paramasukhumañ ca · kataññasambhārehi parama-
 sukhumāññehi pañcītehi vedaniyattā; ^esabbam idam̄ hi vacanam̄
 teṣu tesu thānesu attavyañjanapariggahaṇe sotūnam̄ parama-
 15 kosallajananatthañ c' eva sāsane ādaram̄ akatvā saddasattha-
 mate^e kālam̄ vītināmentānam̄ ³sāthalikānam̄ pamādavihāranise-
 dhanatthañ ca sāsanassātimahantabhāvadipanatthañ ca vuttam̄,
 nāttukkam̄sana-paravambhanatthan ti imissam̄ nītiyam̄ saddhā-
 sampannehi kulaputtehi yogo karaṇīyo · Bhagavato sāsanassa
 20 ciraṭṭhitattham̄. Yasmā pana pāliṭo atṭhakathā balavatī nāma
 n' atthi, tasmā pālinayānurūpen^f eva āpasaddassa nāmikapada-
 mālam̄ yojessāma^g sotūnam̄ asammohattham̄, kim ettha sadda-
 satthanayo karissati — atrāyam̄ Udānapāli: ^h"kim kayirā uda-
 pānenā āpā ce sabbadā siyun" ti—:

25 Āpo āpā, āpam̄ āpe, āpena · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam̄,
 āpā āpasmā āpamhā · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam̄, āpe
 āpasmiñ āpamhi · āpesu, bho āpā bhavanto āpā. Sabba-
 nāmādīhi pi yojessāmaⁱ: ^jyo āpo ye āpā, yam̄ āpam̄ ye āpe,

¹ Ps I 30¹ (ns: lakkhaṇam̄ "bandhanattan" ti (Dhs § 652), sasambhāro nadādijo · kasiṇārammaṇam̄ nāma, "āpo devā" ti (D II 259¹⁵) sammuti saṅ-
 gagahagāthā . . . || atṭhakathāpāṭh [Ps I 30²⁻¹⁷] myā³ so kroñ¹ saṅgahagāthā
 kui chui luik sañ¹). ^k mi mi eñ¹ āsaya-payogasuddhi kroñ¹ lañ³ thāna ma
 rbi sañ kui pra pran lui rve¹ "sabbam idañ hi" ca sañ min¹; "sabbam idam̄ |
 pa vuttam̄" phrañ¹ āsaya-suddhi kui, "n' attukkam̄sana-paravambhanattham̄"
 (cf. Pj I 11¹⁷) phrañ¹ payoga-suddhi kui pra eñ¹. ns. ^l (ns cit. Ps I 101²⁵).
² Ud 79⁵. ³ (cf. 111⁶).

^a ns ośūcakam̄. ^b (Bm om. hi?) ^c sic CēBemns (o: idam̄vādam̄?
 sed ns: ī ayū kui). ^d ita CēBemns. ^e CēBemns omatena (= saddā kyam³
 charā tui¹ ayū phrañ¹). ^f ita CēBemns (Bm 116²⁸ yojassāma).

yena āpena sesam neyyam, ¹so āpo te āpā; ²atīto āpo atītā āpā
sesam neyyam. Icc evam

purisena samā āpasaddādī sabbathā matā,
*na sabbathā va gosaddo *purisena* samo mato,* 19
*manādī ekadesena *purisena* samā matā,* 5
sarādī ekadesena sabbathā vā samā matā. 20

Ye pan' ettha saddā *manogaṇo*^a ti vuttā, kathaṁ tesam *manogaṇabhāvō* sallakkhetabbo ti, vuccate tesam ^b*manogaṇabhāvā*-sallakkhaṇakāraṇam:

manogaṇo manogaṇādiko c' evāmanogaṇo 10
iti saddā tidiñā ñeyyā manogaṇavibhāvane; 21
^c*ye te nā-sa-smiñvisaye sā-so-svantā bhavanti ca*
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ca honti hi^b 22
sokārantapayogā ca kriyāyogamhi dissare,
evamvidhā ca te saddā ñeyyā manogaṇo iti. 23 15

Atra tass' athassa sādhakāni payogāni sāsanato ca ^dlokato
ca yathārahaṁ āharityā dassessāma: ^e"manasā ce pasannena
bhāsatī vā karoti vā, ^fna mayham manaso piyo, ^gsādhukam
manasikarotha, ^hmanopubbaṅgamā dhammā, *manoramam*, *mano-*
dhātu, ⁱmanomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasamkami, ^jyo ve 20
dassan ti vatvāna adāne kurute mano; ^kvacasā paricitā, *vacaso*,
vacasi, ^lvacorasmīhi bodhesi veneyyakumudam^m c' idam ⁿrāgo
sārāgarahito visuddho buddhacandimā, ^oKassapassa vaco sutvā
Alāto etad abravi, ^pesa bhiyyo pasidāmi sutvāna munino vaco,
^qsakhā ca mitto ca mamāsi Sīvaka susikkhito sādhū karohi 25
me vaco; ^rekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda, *vayaso*, *vayasi*, *vayo-*
vuddho, ^svayoguṇā anupubbam jahanti; ^tjalantam iva tejasā,
tejaso, *tejasi*, *tejodhālukusalo*^u, *tejokasiṇam*; ^vtapasā uttamo, *ta-*

¹ (116², 114²⁴: 111⁶). ² (114²³, 115⁶, 19). ³ Sd § 371, 376 (377). ⁴ cf.
Chap 181 kārikā 1—2. ⁵ "payasa bhūñjassu" (*infra* 118¹²) ca sañ kui rañ sañ, ns.
⁶ Dhp 2^{ed}. ⁷ J IV 9¹³. ⁸ M I 1⁹. ⁹ Dhp 1^a. ¹⁰ A IV 235²¹ = Th 901^{ed}
(ns: Añguttir). ¹¹ J IV 405⁹. ¹² A II 185¹⁰. ¹³ **. ¹⁴ (= roñ khrañ khrok
svay phrañ¹ tap evan³ so, ns). ¹⁵ J VI 227⁵. ¹⁶ Sn 1147^{ab}. ¹⁷ J IV 406²¹.
¹⁸ D II 151²⁵. ¹⁹ S I 3⁵ = J IV 487¹⁹, (ns cit. Spk et Ja). ²⁰ J VI 23¹, cf.
J V 322². ²¹ Kev 294.

^a Ce ns *h. l.* *manogaṇā*. ^b *ita* Ce ns (hi = vitthāremi, ns); Bem hontī ti.
^c *ita* ns; Ce Bem veneyyam kumudam (ns:... so buddhacandimā me mano-
kumudam bodhetū ti yojjam) cf. Ap 495²⁸. ^d (Vin I 25²⁶: *tejodhātusukusalo*,
metr.: — | — ○ ○ , ○○ —).

paso, tapasi, tapodhano, tapojigucchā, ¹kasmā bhavaṁ vijanam^a araññā nissito tapo idha krubbati brahmapattiyā^b; ²cetasā aññāsi, ³evañ cetaso parivitakko udapādi, ⁴etam atthaṁ cetasi sannidhāya, ⁵cetoparivitakkam aññāya, ⁶cetopariyaññānam, ⁷ceto ⁵paricchindati, ⁸so parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto pariceca jānatī^c; *tamasā, tamaso, tamasi, tamonudo, tamoharo*; ⁹na vāham etam yasasā dadāmi, *yasaso, yasaki*, ¹⁰yasobhoga-samappito, ¹¹yasoladdhā kho pan'asmākam bhogā, ¹²Yasodharā devi, ¹³yaso laddhā na majjeyya; ¹⁴ayasā va malaṁ samuṭṭhi-
¹⁰taṁ, *ayaso, ayasi*, ¹⁵ayopākārapariyantaṁ ayasā paṭikujjitaṁ, ¹⁶seyyo ayoguļo bhutto, *ayopalto, ayomayaṁ*, ¹⁷ayo kantatī ti ¹⁸ayokanto; ¹⁹ghatena vā bhuñjassu payasā vā, ²⁰sādhu khalu payaso pānaṁ Yaññadatteṇa, ²¹payasi ojā, *payodharā, payoni-dhi^d*; ²²Sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahi, *siraso, sirasi* añjaliṁ ¹⁵katvā vanditabbam ²⁴isiddhajam, *siroruha*, ²⁵siro chindati, ²⁶yo kāme parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro, ²⁷siro te ṭpajjhayitvāna^e; *sarasā, saraso*, ²⁸tiṇi uppalaṭtāni tasmiṁ sarasi brāhmaṇa, *saroruham*; ²⁹yam etā upasevanti chandasā vā dhanena vā, ³⁰Sā-vitti chandaso mukham, *chandasī, 31chandoviciti, chandobhaṅgo*; ²⁰
³²urasā panudahissāmi, *uraso, urasi jāyati, urasilonio*, ³³uromajjhe vijjhi; *rahasā, rahasō*, ³⁴rahasi, *rahasigato*, ³⁵rahogato nisiditvā evam cintes' aham tada; *ahasā, ahaso, ahasi*, ³⁶jāyanti tattha pārohā ahorattānam accaye" ti imāni payogāni. Ettha ca *manena manassa · nane manasniṇi manamhū* ti ādīni ca *manaāyatanaṁ*

¹ S I 181^a. ² ॥८८. ³ A III 374¹¹. ⁴ ॥८९. ⁵ A III 374¹⁸. ⁶ (D I 79²⁸).
⁷ ॥८८. ⁸ D I 79²⁹. ⁹ J 1V 406². ¹⁰ Dhp 303^b. ¹¹ D I 118¹⁴. ¹² Ja VI 593²⁷ cod. Lk. ¹³ J III 87²⁵. ¹⁴ Dhp 240^a. ¹⁵ Pv 69^{cd}, cf. Nidd I 405² (et vide Nidd I 404 n. ²⁰). ¹⁶ Dhp 308^a. ¹⁷ cf. J 405. ¹⁸ ns cit. ayo dantehi khādatha | Mārasaṇiyut (S I 127¹⁵). ¹⁹ vide 117 n. 3, cf. Mahābhāṣya ad Pāp I 4: 49, (vol 1 332²²). ²⁰ Kāś II 3: 66. ²¹ ॥४२. ²² Ja I 63⁸. ²³ Ap 48⁴ (ns: "Upāliapadān"). ²⁴ ns = sañkan³ o: samghāṭi. ²⁵ cf. 119², ¹⁴. ²⁶ Sn 768ab. ²⁷ J VI 527²¹ (ns cit. Ja: "Vessantarājat"). ²⁸ J V1 534¹⁴. ²⁹ J II 326¹⁵ = V 451⁵. ³⁰ Sn 568^b. ³¹ Ap 502²⁶. ³² Th 27^c, Ap 505²⁴, J VI 509² (ns cit. Ja et expl. panudaṭṭi-h-iṣṭāmī). ³³ ॥४५. ³⁴ (J IV 469¹²). ³⁵ Bv 2: 7ab (ns cit. acc. sg. J 111 19⁷). ³⁶ S I 69²⁸.

^a CēBemns vijanam. ^b ita Bemns; CēBm brahmūpapattiyā. ^c ita CēBemns; D: pariceca pajānati. ^d ita Cc; Bemns payopanidhi. ^e sic CēBm; Bemns bajjh"; vajjhayitvā = luñciṭvā, Ja; "vaddhayitvā [vardha cheda-napūraṇayoh; curadi Wg § 32: 111] Kern; malim *vacchayitvā [vrascu chedane, que tamen tudadi est, Wg § 28: 11].

tamaparāyano ayapatto chandahānī ti ādīni ca ¹"manam aññāsi^a, ²yasamp laddhāna dummedho, ³siramp . . . chindatī" ti ādīni ca rūpāni 'manogañabhbāvappakāsakāni na hontī ti na dassitāni, na alabbhamānavasena. Tasmātra imā ādito paṭṭhāya manogañabhbāvibhbāvinī^b gāthāyo bhavanti:

<i>manasā manaso manasi iti ādivasā ṛhitā</i>	
<i>sā-so-syantā saddarūpā vuttā manogaño iti,</i>	24
<i>"manodhātu vacorasmī vayovuddho tapoguṇo</i>	
<i>tejodhātu tamonāso yasobhogasamappito</i>	25
<i>cetoparivitakko ca ayopatto payodharā</i>	10
<i>siroruhā saroruhañ uromajjhē rahogato</i>	26
<i>chandobhañgo ahorattam manomayam ayomayam"</i>	
<i>evañvidho viseso yo, lakkhañan tam manogañe;</i>	27
<i>"vaco sutvā, siro chindi, ayo kantati" icc api</i>	
<i>upayogassa samsiddhi lakkhañan tam manogañe.</i>	28 15
<i>Manogañe vuttanayo itthiliñge na labbhati,</i>	
<i>pum-napuñsañsakaliñgesu labbhat' eva yathārahām.</i>	29

Icc evam sabbathā pi

<i>sā-so-syantāni rūpāni sandissanti manogañe</i>	
<i>majjhokārantarūpā ca ⁴sokārantūpayogata.</i>	30 20

Idam manogañalakkhañam. Evañ manogañalakkhañam anākulam niggumbam nijjañatam samuddittham. Atha ⁵manogañādi(ka)lakkhañam kathayāma:

<i>ye te nā-sa-smiñvisaye sā-so-syantā yathārahām,</i>	
<i>samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ⁶na honti tu,</i>	31 25
<i>sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te</i>	
<i>saddā evamvidhā sabbe manogañādikā matā.</i>	32

Seyyathidam: *bilam padam mukham* icc ādayo. Tesam rūpāni bhavanti: *bilasā, bilaso, bilasi, bilagato.* ⁷"bilam pāvisi; ⁸padasāva agamāsi, ⁹tīni padavārāni; ¹⁰mā kāsi mukhasā pāpam, ¹¹mu-

¹ vide Sd § 377. ² J I 445²⁹. ³ vide 118¹⁵; cf. J VI 226¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁴ = oak-kharā achum³ rhi so dutiyñekavuc rup tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁵ Sd § 372—373. ⁶ i nhuik avadharanattha *tusaddā phrañ¹ "lomāni padasodhammo"* [Vin V 86²⁸] hū so Parivā pāli to² | "dhammaparicchedo c' ettha Padasodhamme [= Vin IV 14—15] vuttanayena veditabbo" [cf. Sp ad Vin IV 23⁶] hū so aṭṭhakathā nhuik majjhokāra kui anuññāta pru || padasaddā ka³ "padaso dhammam vāceyya" nhuik amoguñip³ nhuik lañ³ phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁷ cf. J II 107²⁷. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Pv 6 c. ¹¹ ***.

^a manam | cit kui || na aññāsi | ma si ' ns. ^b sic Ce Bemns.

khagataṁ bhojanam chaddāpeti; ¹saccena danto damasā upeto, ²(rasasā upetaṁ), *rasavaram*, *rasamayam*, ³rasaṁ pivi" ti. Idam manogaṇādikalakkhaṇam. Aparam pi bhavati:

ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tu,
5 nā-sa-smīryvisaye sā-so-syantā pana na honti hi^a 33
sokūrantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
saddā evaṁvidhā cā pi manogaṇādikā matā. 34

Seyyathidam: āpo vāyo sarado icc ⁴evamādayo. Tesam rūpāni bhavanti: āpodhātu, vāyodhātu, āpokasiṇam, vāyokasiṇam, 10 āpomayaṇu vāyomayaṇam; ⁵"jīva tvam sarado^b satam", saradakālo — āpēna āpassa · āpe āpasmiṇi āpamli, vāyena vāyassa · vāye vāyasmīni vāyamli, saradena saradassa · sarade saradasinim saradamhi — ⁶"āpam āpato sañjānāti . . . vāyam vāyato sañjānāti", saradaṇi pattheti^c, ⁷saradām ramaiyā nadī. Keci pan' 15 ettha vadeyyum: nanu sāsane vāyasaddo viya vāyusaddo pi manogaṇādisu icchitabbo ti. Ettha vuccate:

vāyu vāyo ti etesu paechimo yeva icchito
manogaṇādisu nādi ādiggahavasen' idha; 35
manodhātu vāyodhātu icc ādīni padāni hi
20 akārantavasen' eva majjhokārāni sijjhare, 36
vāyusaddamhi gahite ādiggahavasen' idha
'vāyodhātū' ti omajjhām rūpam eva na hessati. 37
Yathā hi ḥyusaddassa rūpam dissati sāgamam
⁸"āyusā ekaputtan" ti manasādipadām viya,
25 na tathā vāyusaddassa rūpam dissati sāgamam;
tasmaṇi manogaṇādimhi tass' okāso na vijjati. 38
Tathā hi ⁹"vāyati (i)ti vāyo" iti garū vadum
"vāyodhātū" ti etassa padass' atthām tahiṁ tahiṁ; 40

¹ Sn 463^a. ² addidi = J III 328¹⁵; C^eBemns om. (ns: ī rasapud nhuik kā³ manogaṇādilakkhaṇā rhi so rup ma pā). ³ —; ns addit thāmasā, balasa [J II 60⁹], jarasā (Sn 804^d), vāhasā (Ap 462²²), [cf. -pemasā, Ap 555²², kāmasa J VI 182¹⁴] ⁴ "ādi" eñ¹ ara kni rajojallam rajomalām rajoharaṇam ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ yū, ns. ⁵ J II 16¹⁵. ⁶ M I 1^{18, 25}. ⁷ Mmd 300 (Rūp 284). ⁸ Khp IX 7^b. ⁹ cf. Vm 350²⁰, As 338²⁹.

^a Bem ti. ^b = J codd. Ckṛp; J codd. Bṛp parato, quod et ns in J(a) legerat . . . ī sui¹ pāli-āṭṭhakathā nhuik "aparo satam" rhi eñ¹ | thui kroñ¹ "rattidivo ca so dibbo mānusim sarado satam" [J VI 239^e] hū so Nāradajāt kui choñ mū sañ¹ rā eñ¹. ^c ita Bemns ī toñ¹ ta eñ¹; BmC^e pa(þ)heti; leg. pañhati? cf. māsam adhite Kev 300 (Kaś II 3: 5).

¹"yattha āpo ca paṭhavī ca tejo vāyo na gādhati"

ettha āpādikam saddattikam manogañādike. 41

Idam pi manogañādikalakkhaṇam. Ettha manogañādikā dvidhā bhijjanti: bila-pādādito āpādito ca. Evam manogañādikalakkhaṇam anākulam niggumbam niijaṭam samuddittham. 5

Atha amanogañālakkhaṇam kathayāma:

ye ca nāvisaye sotnā ye ca smāvisaye siyūm,
saddā evampakārā te amanogañasaññitā. 42

Ke te: ²attha-vyañjan'-akkharasaddādayo c' eva ²digh'-orasaddā ca. Etesu hi atthasaddādinam nāvacanaṭhāne althaso vyañ-¹⁰ janaso akkharaso suttaso upāyaso sabbaso ṭhānaso ti ādini sotnāni rūpāni bhavanti, dīgh'-orasaddānam pana smāvacanaṭhāne dīghaso oraso ti sotnāni rūpāni bhavanti. Idam amanogañālakkhaṇam. Aparam pi bhavati:

sabbathā vinimuttā^a ye sā-so-syantādibhāvato, 15
evamvidhā pi te saddā amanogañasaññitā. 43

Ke te: puriso kaññā cittam icc ādayo. Idam pi amanogañālakkhaṇam. Evam amanogañālakkhaṇam anākulam niggumbam niijaṭam samuddittham.

Evam dassitesu manogañālakkhaṇādisu koci vadeyya: 20 yad idam tumhehi vuttam ³"ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tū" ti ādinā manogañādikalakkhaṇam, tena parosataṁ gomayaṇi godhano icc ādisu go-parasaddādayo pi manogañādikabhāvam āpajjanti ti. Nāpajjanti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā

ettha manogañādīnam antass' ottam^b paṭicc' idam 25
"majjhokārā" ti vacanam vuttam, na tv ⁴āgamādikam,
"parosataṁ, gomayan" ti ādisu amanogañā

pubbabhūtam padam oāgamattāniccatāya^c ca, 45
tasmā nāpajjanti. Iti sabbathā pi amanogañālakkhaṇam nis-
sato dassitam. Icc evam manogañāvibhāvanāyam manogañā 30 manogañādikā amanogañā cā ti tidhā bhedo veditabbo.

Tattha manogañā pariyāpannasaddānam samāsam patvā

¹ Ud 9⁴ Ap 478²¹, cf. D I 223⁷. ² Ke 105 Sd § 273 et Ke 106 Sd § 274.

³ (120⁴). ⁴ āgamādikam nhuik "ādi" eñ¹ ara kui gomayañā ca sañ nhuik okārantapakati kui yū, ns.

^a cf. 50²¹; (Bemns^e sabbathā vimuttā). ^b (Bm ante sottam?). ^c CēBemns oss' āgamattā... (ns: ossa + paro nhuik o eñ¹ | āgamattā | āgum eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ | aniccatāya ca ma mrai sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ tañ³ |).

1 "avyaggamanaso naro", *thiracetasañ kulañ* ²"saddheyyava-
casā upāsikā" ti ādinā liṅgattayavasena aññathā pi rūpāni
bhavanti. | Ettha pana keci evam vadanti: yadā manasaddo
sakatthe avattitvā 'avyaggo mano yassa, so 'yam avyagga-
5 manaso; alīno mano yassa, so 'yam ³'alīnamanaso' ti evam
aññatthe vattati, tadā *purisanayen* 'eva nāmikapadamālā lab-
bhati, na *manogaṇanayenā* ti. | Tan na gahetabbam ubhinnam
pi yathārahaṁ labbhanato; tathā hi Visuddhimagge puggalā-
pekkhanavasena ⁴"khantisoraccamettādiguṇabhūsitacetaso aj-
10 jhesanām gahetvānā" ti ettha *manogaṇanayo* dissati, taṭṭikāyam
pi ⁴"ajjhesiso Daṭhanagattherena thiracetasañ" ti *manogaṇanayo*
dissati; tasmā tesam vacanam na gahetabbam. Evañ vadantā
ca te *avyaggamanasaddādīnam avyaggamanasa* icc ādinā sa-
kārantapakatibhāvena ṭhapetabbabhāvam vibbhantamativasena
15 cintetvā sabbāsu vibhattisu dvīsu ca vacanesu *purisanayena*
yojetabbatam maññanti; evañ ca sati "-guṇabhūsitacetaso, thira-
cetasā" ti chaṭṭhī-catutthī-tatiyārūpāni na siyum, aññāni yeva
⁵anabhimatāni rūpāni siyum; yasmā^a siyum, tasmā evam aga-
hetvā ayañ viseso gahetabbo: yattha ^bhi samāsavasena, *mana-*
20 *saddo cetasaddādayo* ca sakatthe avattitvā aññatthe vattanti,
tattha *sakārāgamānañ* padānañ nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena*
ca *manogaṇe mananayena* ca yathārahaṁ labbhati, nissakārā-
gamānañ pana *purisanayen* 'eva labbhati; yattha pana samā-
savisaye yeva *maññidisaddā* sakatthe vattanti, tattha nissa-
25 kārāgamānañ nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* ca *manogaṇe mananayena*
ca labbhati. Idāni imass' athassa āvibhāvattham
saddagatisu ca viññūnañ kosalluppādanattham yathāvuttānañ
padānañ padamālā tidhā katvā dassayissāma: 'vyāsatto mano
yassa, so 'yam ⁷'vyāsattamanaso naro' ti evam accantam pug-
30 galāpekkhakassa imassa padassa

*vyāsattamanaso naro vyāsattamanasā narā, vyāsattamanasāñ
narañ nyāsattamanase nare, vyāsattamanasa [narena]^b vyā-
sattamanena narena · vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi,
nyāsattamanaso vyāsattamanassa narassa · vyāsattamanānañ*

¹ A I 130¹ (Mp), S I 96²⁵ (Spk). ² Vin III 188¹⁹. ³ (J I 275¹⁰). ⁴ Vm
712¹⁻² et Vm-mhṭ *prooem.* v. 5^{ed.} ⁵ ns: anabhimatārūpāni alui ma rhi ap so
*cetasassa *cetasena hu so rup tui¹ sañ. ⁶ hi=kathaṁ gahetabbo, ns. ⁷(Dhp 47^b).

^a sic CeBemns; Bm om.? ^b (Bc om.).

narānaṇī, vyāsattamanā vyāsattamanasīā vyāsattamanamhi
 narā¹ vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi, vyāsattamanaso
 vyāsattamanassa narassa · vyāsattamanāṇī naranāṇī, vyā-
 sattamanasi vyāsattamanē vyāsattamanasīmī² vyāsattama-
 namhi nare · vyāsattamanesu naresu, bho vyāsattamanasa³
 nara bhavanto vyāsattamanasā narā ti nāmikapadamālā
 bhavati. Evam sakārāgamassa labbhāmānālabbhāmānatā va-
 vatthapetabbā. Ettha ¹hi paṭhamā-dutiyāvibhattināṇī ekava-
 cana-bahuvacanaṭṭhāne ca tatiyā-catutthī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīnāṇī⁴
 ekavacanaṭṭhāne ca yathārahaṇī sāgamo bhavati · ²ādesasara-¹⁰
 vibhattisaraparattā. Ayañ ca nayo sukhumo sādhukam man-
 sikātabbo. Aparo nayo: 'vyāsatto mano yassa, so 'yam vyā-
 sattamano' ti evam pi puggalāpekkhassa⁴ imassa padassa
 vyāsattamano naro vyāsattamanā narā, vyāsattamanāṇī naran ti
 ādinā purisanayen' eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana¹³
 sabbathā pi sāgamo n' atthi. Aparo pi nayo: 'vyāsatto ca so
 mano cā ti vyāsattamano' ti evam cittāpekkhakassa pi imassa
 padassa vyāsattamano vyāsattamanā, vyāsattamanāṇī vyāsatta-
 mane, • vyāsattamanasā vyāsattamanenā ti ādinā manogaṇe ma-
 nanayena nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana tatiyā-catutthī-²⁰
 chaṭṭhī-sattamīnāṇī ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva sāgamo bhavati ·
³ādesasara-¹parattā. Yathā ca ettha, evam ⁴"alīnamanauso naro"
 ti ādisu pi ayam tividho nayo veditabbo. Napūmsakaliṅge pana
 vattabbe vyāsattamanasāṇī kulaṇī vyāsattamanāṇī kulāni, vyā-
 sattamanasāṇī kulaṇī vyāsattamanāṇī kulāni, vyāsattamanasā²⁵
 lenā ti ādinā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana paṭhamā-
 dutiyā-tatiyā-catutthī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīnāṇī ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva
 yathārahaṇī sāgamo bhavati · ādesasara-vibhattisaraparattā.
 Ayam pi nayo sukhumo sādhukam manasikātabbo. Itthiliṅge
 pana vattabbe vyāsattamanasā itthī ti evam paṭhamekavaca-³⁰
 naṭṭhāne yeva sāgamaṇī vatvā tato vyāsattamanā vyāsattama-
 nāyo itthīgo, vyāsattamanāṇī itthīn ti kaññānayena pi yojetabbā.
 Evam saddheyyavacasā upāsikā · ^(saddheyyavacā) saddheyyava-
 cāyo upāsikāyo, saddheyyavacāṇī upāsikan ti ādinā pi. Vyā-

¹ hi = katham vavatthapetabbā, ns. ² = o ā e enā hū so ādesasara
 anī hū so vibhatsara nhoṇ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ³ = enā o e hū so
 ādesasara nhoṇ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁴ (122⁵).

a ita C^eBemns (vide 123¹⁷).

sallamananū kulaṁ, vyāsallamanā itthī ti ādinā^a pana citta-kaññā-nayena yojetabbā. Ettha pana sabbathā pi sāgamo n' atthi. Sotūnaṁ nānappabhedajananatthāṁ aparā pi nāmikapadamā-lāyo dassayissama saha nibbacanena. Mano eva mānasam,
 5 samussāhitamānasam yassa, so 'yam ¹ samussāhitamānaso: samussāhitamānaso samussāhitamānasā, samussāhitamānasam samussāhitamānase, samussāhitamānasenā ti purisanayena yojetabbā. Sundarā medhā assa atthī ti sumedhaso: *sumedhaso sumedhasā, sumedhasam sumedhase, sumedhasenā ti purisanayena,*
 10 evam "bhūrimedhaso" ti ādīnam pi. Attr' ime^b payogā: ²"yam vadanti sumedho ti; ³ bhūripaññām sumedhasam; ⁴ kiṁ nu tamhā vippavas(a)sī muhuttam api Piṅgiya Gotamā bhūripaññānā Gotamā bhūrimedhasā; ⁵ nāham tamhā vippavasāmī muhuttam api brāhmaṇa Gotamā bhūripaññānā Gotamā bhūrimedhasā" ti.
 15 Itthiliṅge vattabbe *sanussāhitamānusā sumedhasā* ti rūpāni, napūmsake vattabbe *sanussāhitamānasaṁ sumedhasan* ti rūpāni, *kaññā-cittanayena* etesam̄ padamālā yojetabbā. Okārantapuliliṅgātthāne itthiliṅgādivinicchayo nayappakāsanatthāṁ kato, visesato hi okārantakathā yeva idhādhīpetā. Api ca loke
 20 nīti nāma nānappakārehi kathitā eva sobhati, ayañ ca sāsane ⁶nīti, tasmā nānappakārehi kathitā ti —
 sabbāni nayato evam̄ okārantapadāni me
 pulliṅgāni pavuttāni sāsanatthāṁ mahesino. 46
 Viseso tesu kesañci pāliyam̄ yo padissati
 25 paccattavacanaṭṭhāne, pakāsessāmi tam̄ 'dhunā: 47
 ⁷"Vanappagumbe yathā^c phussitagge" iti ādinayena ⁸hi
 katthac' odantapulliṅgarūpāni aññathā siyum̄, 48
 paccattavacan' icc eva^d tañ ca rūpam̄ pakāsaye,
 — 'paccatte bhummaniddeso' iti bhāsanti kecana. 49
 30 Tatra kānicī suttapadāni dassessāma: ⁹'n' atthi attakāre n' atthi parakāre n' atthi purisakāre, ¹⁰pariyantakaṭe^e samsāre, ¹¹jive sattame, ¹²na hevam̄ vattabbe; ¹³bāle ca pañḍite ca sandhā-

¹ (As 1⁵, Vva 105⁶). ² Ap 334²¹. ³ **. ⁴ Sn 1138a-d. ⁵ Sn 1140a-d.
⁶ = nīti kyam⁴, ns. ⁷ Khp VI 12a. ⁸ hi = vitthāremi, ns. ⁹ D I 53²⁵. ¹⁰ D I 54¹⁷. ¹¹ D I 56²⁶. ¹² Kv 1⁸. ¹³ D 154¹²; cf. V 536 (cit. Vin II 147³³; vātātāpe ghore = Ja I 93²¹).

^a ita C^eBemns ^b (Be tatr'ime), ^c Bemns yatha ins confert chattam̄ mahantam̄ yatha vassakale, sed vide J IV 53²¹. ^d C^eBm evam̄. ^e ita Bm; C^eBm ⁹cate.

vitvā samsaritvā dukkhass' antam karissanti" ti. Imāni eka-vacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidhā gahetabbāni, paccattekava-cana-bahuvacanānā ca ekārādeso veditabbo. Ye pana "vanappagumbe ti paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso" ti vadanti, १ te vattabbā: yadi vanappagumbe ti paccattava-canassa bhummavacananiddeso, evañ ca sati २ "thāliyam oda-nam pacati" ti ettha viya ādhārasutisambhavato ३ "gimhāna māse paṭhamasmīm gimhe" ti idam katarattham joteti ti. ४ Te vadeyyum: na mayam bho vanappagumbe ti idam bhummava-canānā ca vadāma, atha kho paccattavacanassa bhummavacana-niddeso ti vadāmā ti. Evam pi doso yeva tumhākam; nanu ५ "saṅghe Gotami dehi" ti etthā pi 'sampadānavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso' ti vutte pi saṅghassa dānakiriyāya ādhā-rabhāvato "saṅghe" ti vacanam suṇantānam ādhārasuti ca ādhāraparikappo^a ca hoti yeva, na ६ hi sakkā evam pavattam १० cittam nivāretum; tasmā ettha evam pana^b viseso gahetabbo: paccattavacanassa pi katthaci bhummavacanassa viya rūpam hoti ti. Evam ७ hi gahite na koci virodho; idisesu ८ hi thānesu niruttippabhedakusalo lokānukampako Bhagavā paccattavaca-navasēna niddisitabbe sati evam aniddisitvā lokassa sammoham २० uppādayanto viya katham bhummavacananiddesam karissati. Tasmā saddasāmaññalesamattam gahetvā 'bhummavacananid-deso' ti na vattabbam; yadi saddasāmaññam gahetvā bhummavacananiddesam icchatha, 'paccattekavacanassa upayogabahu-vacananiddeso' ti pi icchitabbam siyā. Api ca tath' eva २५ ९ attakāre ti paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddese sati ādhā-rasutisambhavato 'attakārasmiñ kiñci vatthu n' atthi' ti ana-dhippeto attho siyā, na pana 'attakāro n' atthi' ti adhippeto attho; 'upayogabahuvacananiddeso' ti gahañe pi upayogatthassa natthisaddena avattabbattā १० doso yeva siyā; ११ atthisaddādinam ३० viya pana natthisaddassa pi paṭhamāya yogato attakāre ti idam paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. १२ "Bāle ca paññe ca sandhāvitvā samsaritvā dukkhass' antam karissanti" ti etthā pi 'paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso' ti vā 'upayogava-

¹ Rūp 305B (*supra* 9 n. 4). ² Khp VI 12b. ³ M III 253¹¹ (Kcv 313). ⁴ = yasmā, ns. ⁵ = ī sui¹ yū kyui³ kā³, ns. ⁶ = yasmā, ns. ⁷ (124³⁰). ⁸ = asamban-dhadosa, ns. ⁹ = atthi-sakkā-labbhāsadda tui¹, ns (cit. Sd C^e 784¹²). ¹⁰ (124³²).

a C^e B^m ṥpaṭikappo (= ādhāra anak kui kram khrañ², ns). b ita C^e B^m ns.

cananiddeso' ti vā gahaṇe sati "bālā ca paññitā cā" ti ettakam
pi vattum ajānanadoso siyā, *karissanti* ti padayogato pana
bāle cā ti ādi paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyatī. Yathā¹ pana
niggahitāgamavasen' uccārite² "cakkhum udapādi" ti pade pac-
5 cattavacanassa³ "cakkhum me dehi yācito" ti ettha upayoga-
vacanena sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanattho yeva
sotāre paṭibhāti · *udapādi* ti ākhyātena kathitattā, na pana
vibhattivipallāsatthabhūto upayogavacanattho · *udapādi* ti
ākhyātena avacaniyattā — "cakkhum udapādi" ti hi Bhaga-
10 vatā vuttakāle ko *cakkhum udapādi* ti padam parivattitvā^a
attham⁴ ācikkhati —, tathā *bāle paññite* ti ādinam pi paccatta-
vacanānam aparehi "bāle, paññite" ti ādīhi bhummōpayoga-
vacanehi sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanattho yeva
sotāre paṭibhāti, na itaravacanattho · yathāpayogam atthassa
15 gahetabbattā. Iti *vanaappagumbe bāle paññite* ti ādinam sud-
dhapaccattavacanattāñ ñeva sārato paccetabbam, na sutisāmañ-
ñena bhummōpayogavacanattāñ. Yam panācariyena Jātakaṭṭha-
kathāyam⁵ "tayo giri^b [ti] antaram kāmayāmi Pañcālā^c Kuruyo
Kekake ca taduttarim brāhmaṇa kāmayāmi tikiiccha mam
20 brāhmaṇa kāmanītan" ti imassa Kāmanītajātakassa samvannanā-
nāyam^d "Kekake cā ti paccatte upayogavacanam, tena Keka-
yassa raṭṭham^d dasseti" ti vuttam, evam vadanto ca so *purise*
passati, *purise* *paṭiṭhitān* ti^e "passāmi loke sadhane manusse"
ti ca ādisu yebhuyyena *purise*, *loke* · *sadhane manusse* ti ādī-
25 nam upayogabahuvacana-bhummekavacanabhāvena āgatattā
paccattekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvassa pana apākaṭattā yebhuy-
yappavattim sandhāya 'idam pi tādisam evā' ti maññamāno
vadati maññe, ācariyā hi katthaci attano ruciyya pi visum visum
kathenti. Ayam pana amhākam ruci: *Kekake* ti idam paccatta-
30 vacanam eva *Pañcālā^c* Kuruyo ti sahajātipadāni^e viya, raṭṭha-
vācakattā pana *Kuruvo* ti padam iva bahuvacanavasena vut-
tam, na hi Bhagavā^f "khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso" ti ādisu viya

¹ pana == tam pākaṭam karomi, ns. ² cf. Vin I 16⁷. ³ J IV 403¹³. ⁴ ko
... ācikkhati == nācikkhat' eva, ns. ⁵ J II 214⁸ [ns: tiantaram == sun³ prañ tuñ¹
eñ¹ akra³ nhuik phrac so]. ⁶ Ja II 214¹⁹. ⁷ Th 776 a. ⁸ vide 94²⁷ (cf. J III 194²⁸, 30)

^a ita CēBemns (= dutiyāvibhat a³ phrañ¹ pran rve¹, ns). ^b Bm giri, CēBemns
girim. ^c Bm olo. ^d Bm Kekaraṭṭham, Bemns Kekakassa r⁰. ^e Bemns sahajāta⁰
(127 n. a).

samānavibhattīhi niddisitabbesu sahajātipadesu^a pacchimam upayogavacanavasena niddiseyya, yutti ca na dissati *Pañcālā*^b ti *Kiruyo* ti paccattavacanam vativā 'Kekake' ti upayogava- canassa vacane; tasmā *Kekake* ti idam suddhapaccattavaca- nam^c eva, tathā hi Sandhivisodhanavidhāyako^d ācariyo tādi- sānam padānam paccattavacanattāñ ñeva vibhāvento sāmam kate pakaraṇe "vanappagumbo vanappagumbe, sukham dukkham jīvo 'sukhe dukkhe jīve' ti āha, tīkāyam pi ca tesam paccatta- vacanabhāvam eva vibhāvento *vanappagumbo* · *sukham dukkham* jīvo ti sādhaniyam rūpam patiṭṭhapetvā niggahītalopavasena¹⁰ akār'-okārānañ ca ekārādesavasena *vanappagumbe* · *sukhe duk- khe jīve* ti rūpanipphattim āha, sā pālinayānukūlā. Kaccāya- nācariyena pi pālinayam nissāya² "dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti paccattabahuvacanapadam vuttam, tenāha vuttiyam: ²"dve pa- dāni tulyādhikaraṇāni" ti; "dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti ca idam¹⁵ 'attha nāgāvāsasatāni' ti vattabbe ³"attha nāgāvāsasate" ti pa- dam iva vuēcati ti daṭṭhabbam. Keci pana tesam bhummekavacanattam icchanti. Tattha yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccatte bhummavacanam *Kekake* ti ca paccatte upayogavacanam,⁴ "ese se eke ekatthe"^e ti ettha *ese se* ti imāni pi paccatte bhum- mavacanāni vā siyam upayogavacanāni vā; yath' etāni evam- vidhāni na honti, suddhapaccattavacanāni yeva honti, tathā *vanappagumbe* *Kekake* ti ādīni pi tathāvidhāni na honti, suddha- paccattavacanāni yeva honti. Icc evam sabbathā pi "vanappa- gumbe; ⁵bāle paṇḍite; ⁶Kekake" ti ⁷"viratte Kosiyāyane; ⁸attha²⁵ nāgāvāsasate; ⁹ke purise; ¹⁰ese se" ti evamādinam anekesañ purisaliṅga-itthiliṅga-napumṣakaliṅga-sabbanāma-ekavacana-ane- kavacanavasena sāsanavare ṛhitānam padānam nipphatti pac- cattekavacana-puthuvacanānam *ekārādesavasen'* eva bhavatī ti avassam idam sampatičchitabbam. Evam *vanappagumbe*,³⁰ *bāle*, *paṇḍite* ti ādīnam suddhapaccattavacanatā atīva sukhumā dubbiñneyyā saddhena kulaputtena ācariye payirupāsitvā tadu- padesam sakkaccañ gahetvā jānitabbā. Buddhavacanasmiñ

¹ (cf. D I 56²⁶; *supra* 124³¹). ² Kc(v) 326 (cf. Kātantra II 5: 5). ³ cf. D I 54⁶.

⁴ Kv 26²⁰. ⁵ (124³²). ⁶ (126¹⁹). ⁷ J I 496¹². ⁸ (127¹⁶). ⁹ cf. J VI 265⁵⁻⁷.

¹⁰ (127¹⁹).

^a B^ens sahajāta⁰ (ns: ta khu so vākyā nnuik ta kva phrac so pud ...).

^b B^ens olo. ^c B^ens om. suddha-; *vide* 127²³. ^d ita C^eBemns. ^e Kv: ekaṭṭhe.

¹hi saddato ca atthato ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānam
ñānacakkhusammuyhanaṭṭhānabhūta pālinayā vividhā dissanti.
Tattha saddato tāva idam sammuyhanaṭṭhānam: 'virattā Ko-
siyāyani' ti vattabbe ²"viratte Kosiyāyane" ti itthiliṅgapaccatta-
vacanam dissati: 'ko puriso' ti vattabbe ³"ke purise" ti sabba-
nāmikapaccattavacanam dissati; 'kinnāmo te upajjhāyo' ti
vattabbe ⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo" ti samāsapadaṁ pulliṅgavi-
sayam dissati, kiṁ nāmam etassā ti konāmo ti ⁵hi samāso,
tena ⁶konāmā^a itthī, konāmā^a kulan ti ⁷ayam pi nayo gahe-
tabbo; 'kva te balam mahārāja' ti vattabbe ⁸"ko te balam
mahārāja" ti ettha kva-saddena īsakam samānasutiko satta-
miyanto kosaddo dissati, kva-kosaddā hi aññamaññam īsaka-
samānasutikā; tathā: idha hemantagimhesu + ⁹"idha hemanta-
gimhisu", na ten' attham abandhi so + ¹⁰"na ten' attham abandhi
sū" tí, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Atthato pana idam sammuy-
hanaṭṭhānam: ¹¹"yan na kañcanadepiccha^b andhena tamasa
katan" tí ettha nakāro katan ti iminā sambandhitabbo, na katan
ti kataṁ viyā ti attho, ettha hi nakāro upamāne vattati na
patisedhe; ¹²"assaddho akataññū ca sandhicchedo ca yo naro
hatāvakāso vantāso sa ve uttamaporiso" ti evamādīni pi
aññāni yojetabbāni. Adhippāyato idam sammuyhanaṭṭhā-
nam: 'tañham asmimānam sassatucchedadiṭṭhiyo dvādasāya-
tanānissitam nandirāgañ ca hantvā brāhmaṇo anigho yāti' tí
vattabbe pi tathā avatvā tam ev' attham gahetvā ¹³aññena
²⁵ ¹⁴pariyāyena ¹⁵"mātaram pitaram hantvā rājāno dve ca khattiye
raṭṭham sānucaram hantvā anigho yāti brāhmaṇo" ti vuttam;
¹⁶"vanam chindatha mā rukkham vanato jāyate bhayam, chetvā
vanañ ca vanathañ ca nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti evamādīni
pi aññāni yojetabbāni. Evam buddhavacane saddato ca atthato

¹ = yasmā, ns. ² (127²⁵). ³ (127²⁶). ⁴ Vin I 93². ⁵ = saccam, ns.
⁶ (vide tamen Vin II 271²⁰). ⁷ ns cit. Sd § 694. ⁸ J VI 515⁸ (cf. J IV 432¹⁹
V 238⁴). ⁹ Dhp 286^b. ¹⁰ J III 232⁶. ¹¹ J V 339²⁴ (Ja); ns cit. Ja-ṭīkā: kañca-
nadvepiñchā ti kañcanavaṇṇadvepakkhvanta; andhenā ti kāñena; tamasā ti
andhakārena. ¹² Dhp 97^{a-d}. ¹³ = uju-nīta-mukhya mha ta pā³ so, ns. ¹⁴ = vañka-
neyya-sadisaupacāra hū so desanā phrañ¹ vā vevuc phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ Dhp 294^{a-d}
(Dhp). ¹⁶ Dhp 283^{a-d}.

^a Be kānāma. ^b Ce odvepiñca, Be odvepiñcha, ns odvepiccha (et paulo
post odvepiñcha).

ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānām ñāṇacakkhusammuyha-naṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti. yathāha: ¹"jānantā api saddasattham akhilam muhyanti pāṭhakkame, yebhuyyena hi lokanitividhurā pāṭhe naya vijjare, pañdiccam pi pahāya bāhiragatam etth' eva tasmā budho sikkheyyāmaladhammasā- 5 garatare nibbānatithūpage"^a ti.

Evam pālinayānaṁ dubbiññeyyattā ²"vanappagumbe, bāle ca pañdite cā" ti ādinām suddhapaceattavacanattañ ñeva sārato pacceṭabbam, na sutisāmaññena bhummōpayogavaca-nattam^b · bhummōpayogavacanehi tesam samānasutikatte pi 10 pacceṭatthajotakattā^c; samānasutikā pi ³hi saddā attha-pa-karaṇa-liṅga-saddantarābhisaṁbandhādivasena atthavisesajotakā bhavanti, tam yathā: "Sīho gāyati" ti vutte 'evamnāmako puriso' ti attho viññāyati, "sīho nañguṭṭham cāletī" ti vutte pana 'migarājā' ti viññāyati, evam ⁴atthavasena samānasuti- 15 kānām atthavisesajotanam bhavati; saṅgāme ḥatvā "sindhavam ānehī" ti vutte 'asso' ti viññāyati, rogisālāyam pana "sindhavam ānehī" ti vutte 'lavaṇan' ti viññāyati, evam pa-karaṇavasena samānasutikānām atthavisesajotanam bhavati; "issū"^d ti vutte 'evamnāmikā dhammajāti' ti viññāyati, "isso" 20 ti vutte pana 'acchamigo' ti viññāyati, evam liṅgavasena eka-desasamānasutikānām atthavisesajotanam bhavati — ettha pana kiñcāpi "Devadattam pakkosa ghaṭadhārakanam dañḍadhārakan" ti ādisu pi ghaṭa-dañḍādīni liṅgam, tathā pi samānasutikādhikārattā na tam idhādhīppetam —; "issā uppajjatī" ti ca "issā 25 purisam anubandhīmsū" ti ca vutte pana sabbathā samānasuti-kānām saddantarābhisaṁbandhavasena yathāvuttaatthavi-sesajotanam bhavati, tathā ⁵"sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇ-hasamayam āsayā nikhamati" ti vutte 'migādhipo kesarasīho' ti viññāyati, ⁶"Sīho samaṇuddeso; Sīho senāpatī" ti vutte pana 30 'Sīho nāma sāmaṇero, Sīho nāma senāpatī' ti viññāyati, evam pi saddantarābhisaṁbandhavasena samānasutikānām atthavise-sajotanam bhavati; ⁸"addasāmsu^d kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū

¹ ² (124²⁰, 32). ³ = saccam, ns. ⁴ attha = kicca, ns (cīt. Thīa 266³: bhattattha = bhattakicca). ⁵ A II 33². ⁶ D I 151¹⁹. ⁷ A III 38²³. ⁸ Vin II 166¹⁰.

^a ita B^ens (= nibbān kū³ chip phrae so); C^eB^m oñpake. ^b B^m bhummē-kavacanattam. ^c B^e(ns) pacceṭathajotakattā (= paṭhamā anak kui thvan³). ^d Vin: addasāsum.

sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāram pi paṭisamphkharonte” ti evam pi saddantarābhisaṁbandhavasena samānasutikānam paccattō-payogatthaśamphkhatāatthavisesajotanam bhavati, tathā ¹“siñca bhikkhu imam nāvam, ²aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avocā” ti evam pi saddantarābhisaṁbandhavasena samānasutikānam ālapanattha-paccattaththaśamphkhatāatthavisesajotanam bhavati. Tasmā ³“vanappagumbe yathā^a phussitagge” ti ādīni bhummōpayogavacanehi sadisatte pi saddantarābhisaṁbandhavasena suddhapaccattavacanānī ti gahetabbāni; paccattekava-10 canabahuvacanānam eva hi ekārādesavasena evamvidhāni rūpāni bhavanti bhummōpayogavacanāni viyā ti. Nanu ca bho evamvidhānam rūpānam pāliyam dassanato^b ekārantam pi puliñgam attī ti vattabbān ti. Na vattabbān ^c*okārantabhāvo-gadharūpavisesattā^c tesam rūpānam, ādesavasena hi siddhattā 15 visum ekārantam pulliñgam nāma n’ atthi; tasmā pulliñgānam yathāvuttasattavidhatā^d yeva gahetabbā ti. Keci pana vadeyyum: yāyam purisasadananayam gahetvā bhūto bhūtā^e, bhūtan ti ādinā sabbesam okārantapadānam nāmikapadamālā vibhattā, tattha catuthekavacanassa āyādesasahitānī rūpāni^f 20 kimattham na vuttānī ti. Visesadassanattham; tādiñāni hi catuthekavacanarūpāni pālinaye ^gporāñatthakathānaye ca upaparikkhīyamāne gatyatthakammani nayanatthakammani vibhat-tivipariñāme ^htadatthe cā ti sañkhepato imesu catusu yeva thānesu, pabhedato pana ⁱsattasu thānesu dissanti, dāna-rocanā-25 dhāraṇa-namoyogādibhede pana yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti iti imam visesam dassetum na vuttānī ti.

Nanu dānakiriyāyoge ^j“abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā” ti catuthekavacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato imasmim pi Saddanī-tippakarane purisaya bhūtāyā ti ādīni vattabbāni, evam sante 30 kasmā “dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-namoyogādibhede pana yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti” ti vuttan ti. Apālin-

¹ Dhp 369^a ² cf. Ud 4ⁱ. ³ 124^{2b}. ⁴ okāro anto avasānam etesan ti okārantā, ke te purisādigāṇapariyāpannasaddā; okāranto ca so bhāvo padattho cā ti okārantabhāvo pru; i nhuik bhavasaddā kā³ ‘āsayāsayibhāvo’’ nhuik bhāvasaddā kai¹ sui¹ ‘padattha’ nhuik phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁵ = Mahāñthakathā nañ³, ns. ⁶ = thui thui kriyā eñ¹ akyui³ nhuik, ns (Sd § 278, 279). ⁷ 131² sqq. ⁸ (Mahābh ad Pāñ I 4· 42).

^a (B^e yatha; 124 n. c) ^b Bense dissanato. ^c B^m okārabhāvogadha^o. ^d C^e yathāvuttā sattavidhatā ^e B^e ns om. ^f B^m ad. ti.

yattā; "abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti ayam hi saddasatthato āgato nayo, na buddhavacanato^a, buddhavacanam hi patvā 'abhirūpassa kaññā deyyā' ti padarūpam bhavissati ti. Nanu ca bho *namoyogādisu* pi catutthekavacanassa āyādeso dissati ti^b; sāsanāvacarā pi hi nipiñā pañditā "namo buddhāyā" ti 5 ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti, keci pana ¹"namo buddhāyā buddhassa namo dhammāya dhammino namo samghāya samghassa, namokārena sotthi me" ti ca ¹"mukhe sarasi^c sampulle nayanuppalapamkaje pādapamkajapūjāya buddhāyā satataṁ dade" ti ca ¹"naro naram yācati kiñcid atthaṁ^d narena ¹⁰ dūto pahito narāyā" ti ca gāthāracanam pi kubbanti ti. Saccaṁ, sāsanāvacarā pi nipiñā pañditā "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti gāthāracanam pi kubbanti; evam sante pi te saddasatthe kataparicayavasena saddasatthato nayaṁ gahetvā tathārūpā gāthā pi cuṇṇiyapadāni pi abhisam- ¹⁵ kharonti, "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti; ye pana saddasatthe akataparicayā antamaso bāladārakā, te pi aññesam vacanam sutvā kataparicayavasena "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti; "namo buddhassā" ti vadantā pana appakatara, katthaci ²hi padese ku- ²⁰ mārake ³akkharasamayam uggañhāpentā garū akkharānam ādimhi "namo buddhāyā" ti sikkhāpentī, na pana "namo buddhassā" ti; evam sante pi pālinaye porāṇaṭṭhakathānaye ca upaparikkhīyamāne, ṭhapetvā gatyatthakammādi ṭhānacatukkam, pabhedato ⁴sattaṭṭhānam vā, dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-namoyogā- ²⁵ dībhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni na dissanti, tasmā kehici abhisamphaktāni "namo buddhāya, buddhāya dānam denti" ti padāni pālim patvā "namo buddhassa, buddhassa dānam denti" ti aññarūpāni bhavantī ti daṭṭhabbam^e. Ayam pana pālinaya-aṭṭhaka- ³⁰ thānayānurūpena āyādesassa payogaracanā: *buddhāya saraṇam gacchati · buddhaṇi saraṇam gacchaṇi* ti vā, *buddhāya nagaraṇam nenti · buddhaṇi nagaraṇi nenti* ti vā, *buddhāya sakkato dhama-*

¹ *†*. ² = saccām, ns. ³ = a a i i ca so akkharā apoñ³ kui, ns.

⁴ (130²⁴; cf. Sd § 280).

^a ns buddhavacananayo. ^b sic CēBem. ^c Bemns mukhasarasi. ^d ns: ī n̄huik "kiñcid atthaṁ" rhi kra eñ¹, Rūpasiddhi n̄huik [***] "kiñci vatthum" rhi sañ; ^e hinc Be kiñci vatthum. ^e (ns daṭṭhabbāni).

mo · buddhena sakkato dhammo ti vā, buddhāya jīvitāpi paricajati · buddhassa atthāya jīvitāpi paricajati ti vā, buddhāya apenti aññatitthiyā · buddhasmā apenti aññatitthiyā ti vā, buddhāya dhanumatā · buddhassa dhammatā ti vā, buddhāya pa-
sanno · buddhe pasanno ti vā iti pabhedato imam sattatthānam vivajjetvā aññattha āyādeso na dissati. Tathā hi

pāṭhe Mahānamakkārasaṃkhāte sādhunandane

sampadāne namoyoge āyādeso na dissati.

50

Ettha Mahānamakkārapāṭho nūma ¹"namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti pāṭho, atrā pi āyādeso na dissati. Vammikasutte pi ²"namo karohi nāgassā" ti evam āyādeso na dissati. Ambaṭṭhasutte pi ³"sotthi bhadante hotu rāñño sotthi janapadassa" evam āyādeso na dissati.

"Suppabuddhan" ti pāṭhassa athasamvaṇṇanāya pi

¹⁵ sampadāne namoyoge āyādeso na dissati; ⁵¹ tathā hi ⁴"suppabuddham pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvakā, yesam divā ca ratto ca niceam buddhagata sati" ti imissā pāṭiyā atthakathāyam ⁵"Sammādiṭṭhikassa ⁴putto guļam khipamāno buddhānussatim āvajjetvā ^b 'namo buddhassā' ti vatvā guļam 20 khipatī" ti āyādesavajjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Sagātha-vaggavaṇṇanāyam^c pi Dhanañjānisuttaṭṭhakathāyam ⁶"tvam ṭhitā pi nisinnā pi khipitvā pi kūsetvā pi 'namo buddhassā' ti tassa mundakassa samaṇakassa ^d namakkāram karosi" ti āyādesavajjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Tathā tattha tattha ⁷"buddhāpamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dānam deti; ⁸tassa purisassa bhuttam na rucati, ⁹ samayassa rocate saceam; ¹⁰ buddhassa chalatam dhāreti; ¹¹buddhassa silāghate" ti ādinā āyādesavajjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Evam dāna-rocanādisu bahusu sampadānavisesu catuthekavacanassa āyādesasahitam rūpam na 30 dissati; gatyatthakammādisu pana catusu ṭhānesu dissati. Tathā hi ¹²"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; ¹³ appo saggāya gacchatī" ti c' ettha gatyatthakammani dissati, ettha hi 'mūlam paṭikasseyya; appo saggam gacchatī' ti ca attho. Paṭikasseyyā ti c' ettha ¹⁴"kas/s'a

¹ D II 288¹⁶. ² M I 143¹². ³ D I 96¹⁸. ⁴ Dhp 29_b-d. ⁵ Dhp III 455¹⁵.

⁶ Spk I 264⁴ ad S I 160⁷. ⁷ cf. Dhp III 17⁶. ⁸ J 1104, § 553; cf. As 331¹³.

⁹ Kev 278. Sd 1158). ¹⁰ cf. Kev 278, Rūp 293B (*contra* Sd § 554). ¹¹ Kev 279. ¹² Vin I 320³⁵. ¹³ Dhp 174d. ¹⁴ J 955.

^a Dhp: sammādiṭṭhika-. ^b C^eBm āvajjītvā. ^c C^eBmns Sagātha-.
^d Bm samaṇassa.

gatiyan" ti dhātu, tassa *paṭiupasaggena*^a visesitattā 'ākaḍḍheyā' ti attho bhavati. ¹"Ayam puriso^b mama atthakāmo yo mām gahetvāna dakāya neti" ti ettha nayanatthakammani dissati, ettha hi 'mām udakām neti attano vasanakasobbham pāpeti' ti attho. ²"Viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ettha ⁵ vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama vacanato viramathā' ti hi nissakkavacanavasena attho; ³"mahato^c gaṇaya bhattā me" ti etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama mahato haṁsagaṇassa bhattā' ti hi sūmivacanavasena attho, mama haṁsarājā ti c' ettha adhippāyo; ⁴"asakkatā c' asma^d Dhanañjayāyā" ti ¹⁰ etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mayam Dhanañjayasssa rañño asakkatā ca bhavāma' ti hi kattutthe^e sūmivacanam, tathā hi 'Dhanañjayassā' ti vā 'Dhanañjayenā' ti vā vattabbe evam avatvā "Dhanañjayāyā" ti sampadānavacanam dānakiriyādikassa^f sampadānavisayassa abhāvato vibhattivipari- ¹⁵ nāme yeva yujjati, tasmā 'Dhanañjayarājena mayam asakkatā ca bhavāma' ti attho gahetabbo; ^gaññam pi vibhattivipariṇāmaṭhānam maggitabbam. ⁶"Virāgāya upasamāya nirodhāyā" ti ādīni pana anekasahassāni āyādesasahitāni saddarūpāni tad- atthe pavattanti; aṭṭhakathācariyā pi hi *dhammavinayasad-* ²⁰ *dattham* *vāṇṇentā* ⁷"dhammānam vinayāya", anavajjadham- matthām h' esa vinayo, na bhavabhogādiatthan" ti tadaṭthavasen' eva āyādesasahitām saddarūpām payuñjimsu^h. ⁸Evaṁ eatutthe- kavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammani naya- natthakammani vibhattivipariṇāme tadatthe cā ti imesu catusu ²⁵ yeva ṭhānesu dissanti, na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye. Tathā hi Niruttipiṭake "atthāyā ti sampadānavacanan" ti *ayādesasahitām* saddarūpām vuttam, *purisasaddādivasena* pana tādisāni rūpāni na vuttāni · tādisā- ³⁰ nam saddarūpānam yattha katthaci appavattanato. Kaccāyana-

¹ J III 296²⁰⁻²¹, ²Vin III 178⁷, ³J V 363¹² (Ja), ⁴J III 98¹⁶ (Ja), ⁵ns *cit.* Vin IV 15¹² (akkharāya; *infra* Pariccheda 11). ⁶ cf. M I 431²³, etc. ⁷ cf. Vibha 326¹⁰⁻²⁰ (akusaladhammānam esa vinayo ti dh^o, ... dhammāya vā vinayo dh^o, ana- vajja); ns: ī nhusik "dhammassa vinayo dhammavinayo" lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹, āyāde- sahitām hū sañ nhañ¹ ma ñī. ⁸ *vide etiam* Sd § 554 (Cē 614⁶-615⁶); § 672.

^a ns pati^o. ^b sic CēBemns J. ^c ita Bm h.l. et CēBm Sd § 554 (Cē 613²⁶), cf. 135¹²; CēBemns J mahā-. ^d J: v'amhā. ^e (Cē kattvatthe). ^f Bemns dānakriyādik^o. ^g sic CēBemns; leg. cum Vibha 326²⁹ dhammāya vinayo etc.? ^h CēBemns payujjimsu.

pakaraṇe pi hi ¹"āya catutthekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa vuttiyam ²"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan" ti vuttam, 'purisāya' ti vā 'samaṇāyā' ti vā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti vā na vuttati. Ettha siyā: nanu bho tass' eva vuttiyam ³"catutthī ti 5 kimattham: purisassa mukham, ekavacanassā ti kimattham: purisānam . . . dadati, vā ti kimattham: ⁴dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti vuttattā purisāya samanāya brāhmaṇāyā ti ādīni padarūpāni nayato dassitāni; kevalam pana mukha-saddayogato bahuvacanabhāvato vikappanato ca purisāyā ti 10 ādīni na sijjhanti, mukhasaddayogādivirahite pana ṭhāne avasam na sijjhanti ti. Ettha vuccate: "catutthī ti kimattham: purisassa mukhan" ti vadanto 'sace āyādeso bhaveyya, catutthiyā eva bhavati na ehatthiyā' ti dassento "mukhan" ti padam dasseśa^a, na ca tena 'mukhasaddatthāne detī ti ādike sampadānā-15 visayabhūte kiriyāpade ṭhite āyādeso hotī' ti dassesi^b; "eka-vacanassā ti kimattham: purisānam . . . dadātī" ti vadanto pi 'ekavacanass' eva āyādeso hoti na bahuvacanassā ti dasseti, "dadātī" ti idam padam purisānan ti padassa sampadānavaca-nattam nāpetum avoca, na ca 'detī ti ādike sampadānavicaya-20 bhūte kiriyāpade sati catutthekavacanassa āyādeso hotī' ti imam attham nāpesi^c; "vā ti kimattham: dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti ca vadanto pi ⁵sampadāne yeva ⁶vikappena āyādesavidhānam nāpeti. Yadi pana dānādikiriyaṁ paṭiceca 25 āyādesavidhānam siyā, ⁷vuttikārakena lakkhaṇassa vuttiyam mūlodāharane yeva "atthāya hitāyā" ti tadaṭthappayogāni viya 'purisāya diyate' ti ādi vattabbaṁ siyā, na ca vuttam; kasmā ti ce: buddhavacane porāṇatthakathāsu ca tādisassa payogassa^d

¹ Kev¹ 109. ² A I 33¹¹. ³ Kev 109. ⁴ A II 203²⁵. ⁵ = āyādesavisyabhūte sampadāne yeva, ns. ⁶ = anicceavidhi nhuik vikap ^a phrañ¹, ns, . . . smā-smimnaṁ vā [Kc 108] mha luik so vāsaddā sañ vavatthitabhāsā phrac rve¹ gatyatthakammani [Kc 279] ca sañ nhuik nicea, tadaṭtha [ib.] nhuik atthatham ca sañ phrañ¹ luñ³ pri³ so kroñ¹ anicca, dānādiyoga [Kc 278] nhuik asantavidhi kui pra eñ¹; thui tvañ anicca kui rañ rve¹ vikappena hū sañ; thui kroñ¹ "sampadāne yeva" eñ¹ visesana kui 'āyādesavisyabhūte' thañ¹. ⁷ ns: ī nhuik vuttikārakena kā³ kyam³ mvai charā alui Saṅghanandī chara tañ³. Nās alui Kaccañ³ charā pañ.

^a ns dasseti ^b Bēns oeti. ^c Bē viññāpeti, ns nāpeti. ^d Bē ns om.

abhāvā. Niruttipiṭake hi pabhinnapaṭisambhido so āyasmā Ma-hākaccāno "purisassa dīyate" ti āyādesarahitāni yeva rūpāni dassesi^a; ¹"atthāyā ti sampadānavacanān" ti bhaṇanto pi ca therō dānādikiriyāpekkham^b akatvā catutthekavacanāssa āyādesasahitam rūpam eva niddisi, tena so payogo tadattha-⁵ ppayogo ti viññāyati. Iti imehi kāraṇehi jānitabbam: dānādikiriyām paṭiceca āyādesavidhānam na katan ti. Yajj evam, ²"atthāya hitāyā" ti ādīni yeva tadatthappayogāni ³"āya catutthekavacanāssa tū" ti lakkhaṇāssa visayo^c bhaveyyum, n' aññānī^d ti. . Tan na; aññāni pi visayo^e yeva tassa, katamāni: ¹⁰ ⁴"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati; dakāya neti; viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā; gaṇāya bhattā" ti ādīni, —⁵"saggassa gamanena vā" ti ādīni pana ⁶"vādhikārattā avisayo^e vā ti. Nanu ca bho evam̄ sante vuttikārakena mūlodāharan̄esu ⁷"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānān" ti vatvā ⁸"mū-¹⁵ lāya paṭikasseyyā" ti ādīni pi vattabbāni, kimudāharan̄e pana 'vā ti kimattham: saggassa gamanena vā' ti vattabban ti. Saccaṁ: avacane kāraṇam atthi, tam̄ suṇātha: "mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha hi *mūlāya saggāyā* ti padāni suddhasampadānavacanāni na honti · gatyatthakam-²⁰ mani vattanato, tasmā mūlodāharan̄esu na vuttāni; tathā "da-kāya neti" ti ettha *dakāyā* ti padam̄ nayanatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavacanām na hotī ti na vuttam; "viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ettha pana *vacanāyā* ti padam̄ nissakkavacanatthe vattanato, "gaṇāya bhattā" ti ettha *gaṇāyā* ²⁵ ti padam̄ sāmivacanatthe vattanato, "asakkatā c' asma Dha-nañjayāyā" ti ettha *Dha-nañjayāyā* ti padam̄ kattuvasena sā-miatthe vattanato suddhasampadānavacanām na hotī ti na vuttam; kimudāharan̄e pi *saggassā* ti padam̄ *gamanasaddasan-nidhānato* gatyatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavaca-³⁰ nam na hotī ti 'vā ti kimattham: saggassa gamanena vā' ti na vuttam. Evam̄ h' ettha^f vuttanayena buddhavacanām porā-

¹ 133²⁷. ² 134². ³ 134¹. ⁴ 132³¹—133⁷. ⁵ Dhp 178^b. ⁶ < Kc 108, cf. 134 n. 6). ⁷ Kev 109.

a Bem̄s oeti. b Bm̄ okiriyāapekkhaṇ. c (Bem̄s oya) d Bem̄s nāññānī ("nāññānī" vay "na" nhuik ā dīgha lui kroñ³ kui Sandhi nhuik [Sd § 37] min¹ lattam¹). e (ns visayā). f ns: evam̄ hi lhyān̄ ettha | ī arā nhuik "evam̄ hetṭhā" lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ |.

ṇaṭṭhakathānayañ ca patvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva thānesu dissanti na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye ti datthabbam. Nanu ca bho ¹"candanasāram jeṭṭhikāya adāsi suvaṇṇamālam kaniṭṭhāyā" ti dānappayoge^a catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato rājakaññāya diyate; rājakaññāya ruccati alaṇikāro; rājakaññāya chattañ dhiareti; rājakaññāya namo karoti; rājakaññāya sotthi bharatu: rājakaññāya silaghate ti ādihi pi payogehi bhavitabbañ; atha kasmā "bud-10 dhavacanam porāṇaṭṭhakathānayañ ca patvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva thānesu dissanti na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye" ti vadathā ti. Uppatham avatiṇṇo bhavañ, na hi bhavañ amhākam vacanatthañ jānāti; ayam h' ettha^b 15 amhākam vacanattho: sabbāni pi itthiliṅgāni^c ekavacanavasena tatiyā-catutthī-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīthānesu samasamāni honti appāni asamāni; tasmā tāni ṭhapetvā pulliṅga-napumsakaliṅgesu purisādi-cittādisaddānam^d akārantapakatibhāvena^e ṭhitānam catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni buddhavacanādisu 20 dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti; ten' eva hi ²"mūlāya, saggāya, dakāya, vacanāya, gaṇāyā" ti ādīni gatyatthakammādisu tīsu, ³"abhiññāya sambodhāya, nibbānāyā" ti evamādīni pana anekasatāni tiliṅgapadāni tadaatthe yevā ti imesu catusu thānesu dissanti, "deti, rocati!, dhāreti" 25 ti ādisu pana suddhasampadānavisayesu na dissanti. Bhavanti e' atra:

catutthekavacanassa āyādesena saṃyutam^g

rūpam anitthiliṅgānam thānesu catusu ṭhitam: 52

gatyatthakammani c' eva, nayanathassa kammani,

30 vibhattiyā vipallāse, tadaatthe cā ti niddise. 53

²"Mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati"

evam gatyatthakammasmiñ diṭṭham amhehi sūsane; 54

¹ + ². ² 132ⁱⁱ sqq. ³ S IV 331ⁱ, etc. [ns: majjhimā paṭipadā abhiññāya: itthiliñ, satisambojhañgo bhāvito abhiññāya: pulliñ; nibbānam sacchikātam abhiññāya napupñ-lin, i sun¹ pra le hū lu].

^a (Be ad. ca) ^b ita CēBemns (hi == tam pākaṭam karomi); Bm ayam ettha. ^c Cē itthiliṅgikāni. ^d Bcm osaddādīnam. ^e ns obhāve | nhuk . ^f ita CēBemns ^g Bm yam yutam.

"dakāya neti" icc evam nayanatthassa kammani,	
"vacanāyā" ti nissakke viramañappayogato,	55
"gaṇāyā" iti sāmismim bhattā ti saddayogato,	
"Dhanañjayāyā" ti padam kattutthe sāmisūcakam	56
asakkatā ti saddassa yogato ti viniddise,	5
añño cā pi vipallāso maggitabbo vibhavinā;	57
"abhiññāya, sambodhāya, nibbānāyā" t' imāni tu	
liṅgattayavasen' eva tadañthasmiñ viniddise.	58
Evam pāṭhānulomena kathito āyasambhavo,	
idan tu sukhumam ṭhānam cintetabbam punappunaṁ.	59 10
Okārantavasen' eva nānānayasumaṇḍitā	
padamālā mahesissa sāsanattham pakāsitā.	60
Imam atimadhurañ ce cittikatvā suṇeyyum	
vividhanayavicittaṁ sādhavo Saddanītiṁ,	
jīnavaravacane te saddato jātakāmpkham	15
kumudam iv' asinā ve suṭṭhu ¹ chindeyyum ettha.	61

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṇi kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
okārantapulliṅgānam pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
nāma pañcamo paricchedo. 20

VI.

Atha pubbācariyamatam purecaram katvā okārantapulliṅ-
gānam pakatirūpesu abhibhavitu icc etassa pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālam vakkhāma:

Satthā · satthā satthāro, satthāraṇi · satthāre^a satthāro, sat- 25
thā · satthārehi satthārebhi, satthu satthussa satthuno ·
satthāraṇi satthāraṇaṇi, satthārā · satthārehi satthārebhi,
satthu satthussa satthuno · satthāraṇi satthāraṇaṇi, satthari
satthāresu, bho sattha · bho satthā^b bhavauto satthāro.

Ayam Yamakamahātherena katāya Cūlaniruttiyā āgato nayo. 30

¹ ns: ī nhuik eyyūṇivibhat kui satti-anak nhuik sak, "so imam vijaṭaye
jāṭam" [S I 13²¹] kai¹ sui¹ arahasattisu ea [Sd § 884] arahe sattiyañ ea
sattamī vibhatti hoti min¹ lattamī¹.

^a Be om. (ns: ī tvañ dutiyabahuvuc nhuik satthāre rhi kra sañ mā
pay lattamī¹ phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹. vide 138¹, 142 n. e, 143 n. f.) ^b 138²²;
139³, 140⁷.

Ettha ca Niruttipiṭake ca Kaccāyane ca *satthuna* ti padam anāgatam^a pi^b gahetabbam eva · ¹"dhammarājena satthunā" ti dassanato, *satthārā satthunā · satthārehi satthārebhī* ti kamo ca veditabbo. Ettha ca 'asati pi atthavisese vyañjanavisesa-⁵ vasena, vyañjanavisesabhāve pi atthanānattatāvasena saddan-
tarasandassanam niruttikkamo' ti *satthā* ti padam ekavaeana-
bahuvacanavasena dvikkhattum vuttan ti veditabbam, Nirutti-
piṭakādisu pana *satthā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanam na āgatam;
kiñcāpi na āgatam, tathā pi ²"avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti"
10 ti pāliyam *avitakkitā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanassa dassanato *sat-
thā* ti padassa paṭhamābahuvacanattam avassam icchitabbam
tathā *vattā-dhūtā-gantādīnam* pi taggatikattā. Tathā Nirutti-
piṭake *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanāñ ca *satthussa satthānan* ti
catutthī-chaṭṭhekavacanabahuvacanāni ca āgatāni, Cūlanirut-
15 tiyam pana na āgatāni, tattha ³"mātāpitaro poseti; ⁴bhātaro
atikkamati" ti dassanato *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanarūpam
ayuttam viya dissati. Kaccāyanādisu ⁵*bho sattha bho satthā*
iti rassa-dīghavasena ālapanekavacanadvayam vuttam, Nirutti-
piṭake *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam vativā *bha-
20 vanto satthārō* ti ārādesavasena ālapanabahuvacanam vuttam,
Cūlaniruttiyam *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam
vativā *bho satthā* iti dīghavasena ālapanabahuvacanam lapitam;
sabbam etam āgame^c upaparikkhitvā yathā na virujjhati tathā
gaheetabbam. Idāni *satthusaddassa* yam rūpantaram amhehi
25 dīṭham, tam dassessāma; tathā hi ⁶"imesam Mahānāma tīṇyam^d
satthūnam ekā niṭṭhā udāhu puthu niṭṭhā" ti pāliyam *satthūnan*
ti padam dīṭham, tasmā ayam pi kamo veditabbo: *satthu sat-
thussa satthuno · satthānam · satthārānam · satthūnam* ti.

30 *Abhibhavitā · abhibhavitāc abhibhavitāro, abhibhavitāram ·
abhibhavitārō, abhibhavitārā abhibhavitunā · abhibhavitārehi
abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu abhibhavitussa ablibhavituno
· abhibhavitānaṁ abhibhavitārānam abhibhavitānaṁ, abhi-
bhavitārā · abhibhavitārehi abhibhavitārebhi, ablibhavitu*

¹ Abhidh-av v. 69^d. ² J IV 270² ubi avitakkitāro, ns) = VI 43²⁴ (Sd § 411 sq). ³ S I 182¹. ⁴ ...⁵ Kev 248 (243). ⁶ cf. A I 278⁴ ubi satthā-
ranam teste ns).

^a Be na āgatam, Bm om. ^b Bm api. ^c ns = piṭakat to² nūnik, ns.
^d cf. Sd § 413 (C^e Bm tūppannam). ^e Be om. ns compendii fecit. ^f Be abhi-
bhavitare, Bm otare otāro.

*abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno · abhibhavītānañ abhibhavi-
tārānañ abhibhavītānañ, abhibhavītari abhibhavītāresu, bho
abhibhavīta · bho abhibhavītā bhavanto abhibhavītā.*

Yathā pan' ettha *abhibhavītu* ice etassa pakatirūpassa nāmi-
kapadamālā *sathunayena* yojītā, evam *paribhavītu* ādīnañ ca 5
aññesañ ca taṃsadisānam nāmikapadamālā *sathunayena* yoje-
tabbā. Etth' aññāni taṃsadisāni nāma *vattā dhātā* ice ādīnam
padānam¹ *vattu dhātu* ice ādīni pakatirūpāni:

vattā dhātā gantā netā dātā kattā cetā ^a tātā	
chettā bhettā hantā metā ^b jetā ^c boddhā ^d nātā sotā	1 10
gajjītā vassita bhattā mucchitā ^e paṭisedhitā	
bhāsitā pucchitā khantā uṭṭhāt' okkamitā tathā ^f	2
nattā panattā akkhātā sahitā paṭisevitā	
² netā vinetā ice ādī vattare suddhakattari;	3
uppādetā viññāpetā sandassetā pabrūhetā	15
bodhetādī e' aññe saddā ñeyyā hetusmīm atthasmīm.	4
Kattā khattā nettā bhattā ^g pitā bhātā t' ime pana	
kiñci bhijjanti Suttasmīm, taṃpabhedam kathess' aham:	5
<i>sathā</i> ti ādisu keci upayogena sāminā	
sah' eva niceam vattanti, n' eva vattanti keci tu.	6 20

Tatra *kattusaddādayo* rūpantaravasena *sathusaddato* kiñci
bhijjanti. Tathā hi³ "uṭṭhehi katte taramāno gantvā Vessan-
tarām vadā" ti ettha *katte* ti idam ālapanevakavacanarūpam,
evam hi *bho kattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁴"tena hi bho
khatte yena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā ten' upasam- 25
kamā" ti ettha *khatte* ti idam ālapanevakavacanarūpam, evam
pi *bho kattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁵"nette ujugate satī"
ti ettha *nette* ti idam sattamiyā ekavacanarūpam, etam^h pi
*nettari*ⁱ ti rūpato rūpantaram; ⁶"arādhayati rājānam pūjam labhati
bhattusū" ti ettha *bhattusū* ti idam sattamiyā bahuvacanarūpam 30
bhattāresu ti rūpato rūpantaram, — atra *bhattusu* ti dassanato
⁷"mātāpitusu paṇḍita" ti ettha *pitusū* ti dassanato ca *vattusū*

¹ cf. Rūp 166. ² Nidd I 446²¹. ³ J VI 492² (Sd § 479). ⁴ D I 112²².

⁵ J III 111²³ = A II 76³ (Sd § 430). ⁶ J VI 298¹¹. ⁷ A I 132¹⁷.

^a *ita* C^eB^mns; = chañ³ pū³ tat, ns. ^b = nhuiñ² rhañ¹, ns. ^c *ita* B^m,
C^eB^mns cetā (= cī tat, ns). ^d *ita* C^e; B^mns buddhā. ^e (B^m pucchitā). ^f ns.
tātā = pyam¹ nhamp¹ (quasi l¹ tan). ^g vide 139³⁰; B^m vattā, C^eB^mns gattā
= kuiy, quasi gātra-. ^h ns evam (cf. 139²⁶). ⁱ *ita* C^eB^mns; vide Sd § 430.

dhātusu gantusu netusu dātusu kattusū ti evamādinayo pi gahe-tabbo; ayam nayo satthusadde pi icchitabbo viya amhe paṭibhāti.

5 *Pitā · pitā^a pitaro, pitaraṇi pitaro, pitarā pitunā petyā ·
pitarehi pitarebhi pituhi pitūbhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānam
pitānaṇi pitunāṇi, pitarā petyā · pitareti pitarebhi pituhi
pitubhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānaṇi pitānaṇi pitunāṇi,
pitari · pitaresu pitusu, bho^b pitā^c · bho pitā bhavanto pitaro.*

Ettha pana *petyā pitināu* ti imāṇi nayadvayaṇi vajjetvā *bhātusaddassa* ca padamālā yojetabbā. Tattha ¹"matyā ca petyā 10 ca katam susādhu; ²anuññāto 'si mātāpitūhi; ³mātāpitūnam accayenā" ti ca dassanato *pitusaddassa petyā pitūhi pitūbhi pitūnan* ti rūpabhedo ca *pitaro* ice ādisu rassattañ ca *satthusaddato* viseso. Tattha ca *petyā* ti idam ⁴jantuyo ⁵hetuyo ⁶hetuyā ⁶adhipatiyā ti padāni viya ⁷acinteyyam pulliṅgarūpan ti 15 daṭṭhabbaṇi. Codanāsodhanā cātra bhavati: *satthā pitā* ice evamādini nippahannattam upādāya ukkārantānī ti ca, paṭhamam ṭhapetabbāṇi pakatirūpam upādāya ukkārantānī ti ca tumhe bhaṇatha, ⁸"hetu satthāradassanam; ⁹amātāpitarasamvaḍḍho^c; ¹⁰kattāraniddeso" ti ādisu pana *satthāra* ice ādīni kathā^d tumhe 20 bhaṇathā ti. Etāni pi mayam pakatirūpam upādāya ukkārantānī ti bhaṇāmā ti. Nanu ca bho etāni akārantānī ti. Na, ukkārantānī yeva tani. Nanu ca bho ¹¹yo-aiṇ-nādīni parabhūtānī vacanāni na dissanti, yehi ukkārantasaddānām antassa ārādeso siyā, tasmā akārantānī ti. Na · īdise ṭhāne parabhūtānām yo- 25 aiṇ-nādīnām vacanānām anokāsattā; tathā hi samāsavasayo eso, samāsavasayasmiṇ hi acinteyyāni pi rūpāni dissanti ti. | Evam sante pi bho *gamato nikkhamatī* ti payogassa viya asamāsa-visaye ¹²"satthārato satthāram gacchatī" ti Niddesapāliidassanato ⁵"hetu satthāradassanān" ti ādisu *satthāra* ice ādīni akā- 30 rantānī ti cintetabbānī ti. Na cintetabbānī · "satthārato satthāram gacchatī" ti etthā pi ukkārantattā; ettha hi asamāsatte pi *topaccayam* paṭiceca *satthinsaddassa* ukkāro ārādesam labhati; yāni pana tumhe ukkārassa ārādesanimittāni *yo-aiṇ-nādīnī* vacanāni iechatha^d, tāni īdise ṭhāne viññūnam pamāṇam

¹ J. V. 214¹⁹, 214²⁰. ² Vin I 93²⁰. ³ Ja II 272²¹. ⁴ (Sd § 294) ⁵ (227).
⁶ (Tikap 84²², 5) ⁷ (ns cit. Sd § 223) ⁸ By 2; 59^b (Sd § 415) ⁹ J I 436¹⁹.
¹⁰ Uda 13²³ = Sv I 29². ¹¹ (Ke 200; Sd § 412). ¹² Nidd I 93⁸.

^a Bc om. ^b Be om. ^c itaCē Beṁns (95¹⁷) ^d Cē Beṁns icchitānī (Bm icchitāmī).

na honti, — kāni pana honti ti ce: asamāsavisaye *topaceayo* ca samāsavisaye parapadāni ca parapadābhāve *svādivibhattiyo* eā ti imān' eva idise ṭhāne ekantena pamāṇam honti, tathā hi Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāyām¹ "yāvad eva anatthāya nāttam bālassa jāyati" ti imissā pāliyā atthasamvāṇṇanāyām² "ayam 5 nimmātāpitaro", imasmīm pahaṭe daṇḍo n' atthi" ti ettha *nimmātāpitaro* ti imassa samāsavisayattā *sīmhi* pare *ukāro ārādesam* labhati, tato sīssa *okāra*deso icc etam padam pakati-rūpavasena *ukārantam* bhavati, nippahannattam upādāya *puriso urago* ti padāni viya *okārantañ* ca bhavati, ayam pan' ettha 10 samāsaviggaho: mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitaro, n' atthi mātāpitaro etassā ti nimmātāpitaro ti; pakatirūpavasena hi *nimmātāpitu* iti ṭhite *sīvacanasmīm* pare *ukārassa ārādeso* hoti; katthaci pana Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāpotthake³ "ayam nimmātāpitiko" ti pāṭho dissati, eso pana 'ayam nimmātāpitaro' ti 15 padassa ayuttatañ maññamāñehi ṭhapito ti maññāma, na so ayutto aṭṭhakathāpaṭho, so hi Ummaggaṭataṭṭhakathāyām *ekapitaro* ti *sīmhi* *ārādesappayogena* sameti, tathā hi⁴ "yathā pi niyako bhātā saudariyo ekamātuko evam Pañceālacakāṇḍo te dassitabbo⁵ rathesabha" ti imissā pāliyā attham samvāṇṇentehi 20 pāliñayaññūhi garūhi⁶ "niyako ti aijjhattiko ekapitaro, (ekamātuko ti) ekamātuyā jāto" ti *sīmhi* *ārādesappayogaracanā* katā, — na kevalañ ca *sīmhi* *ārādese* pulliṅgappayogo yev' amhehi diṭṭho, atha kho itthiliṅgappayogo pi sāsane diṭṭho, tathā hi Vinayapiṭake Cūḍavagge⁷ "assamaṇi hoti asakyadhītarā" ti 25 padam dissati, ayam pan' ettha samāsaviggaho: Sakyakule uppānnattā Sakyassa Bhagavato dhītā Sakyadhītarā, na Sakya-dhītarā asakyadhītarā ti, idhā pi *sīmhi* pare *ukārassa ārādeso* kato, itthiliṅgabhāvassa icchitattā *āpacceyo*, tato⁸ *sīlopo* ca daṭṭhabbo. Evam samāsapadatte *satthu-pitu-kattusaddānam* nā- 30 mikapadamālāyām vuttarūpato koci koci rūpaviseso dissati, aññesam pi rūpaviseso nayaññunā maggitabbo suttantesu; ko hi nāma samattho nissesato buddhavaeanasāgare samkiññāni viceitrāni pañḍitajanānam hadayavimhāpanakarāni⁹ padarūpara-

¹ Dhp 72ab. ² Dhp II 72^a. ³ J VI 445²³. ⁴ Ja VI 446². ⁵ Vin IV 214²⁹ (Sd § 413).

⁶ B^e ad. ti. ⁷ Ce okathāyām potthake. ⁸ sic CeB^mns (= rhu to² mū); leg. dayitabbo (J et Sd V 695). ⁹ ita CeB^mns (o: *Cūḍavibhaṅge?i). ¹⁰ B^ens kato. ¹¹ ita CeB^mns.

tanāni samuddharitvā dassetum, tasmā amhehi appamattakāni
yeva dassisāni:

adandhaīatiko viññujātiko satataṁ idha
yogaṁ karoti ce, satthu pāliyam so na kaṇkhati. 7

5 Ye pan' idha amhehi *satthā-abhibhavītā-vattā-kattādayo*^a saddā
pakāsītā, tesu keci upayogavacanena saddhiṁ niceam vattanti:
pucchitā okkamitā ice ādayo, tathā hi ¹"abhijānāsi no
tvam mahārāja imam pañhaṁ aññe samaṇabrahmaṇe pucchitā;
²"niddam okkamitā" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti; keci sāmivā-
10 canena saddhiṁ niceam vattanti: *abhibhavītā vattā* ice ādayo,
tathā hi ³"paccāmittānam abhibhavītā; ⁴tassa bhavanti vattāro;
⁵amatassa dātā; ⁶parissayānam sahitā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa
uppādetā naruttamo" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti, keci pana
upayogavacanena pi saddhiṁ n' eva vattanti niyogā pañnat-
tiyam pavattanato, tam yathā: *satthā pitū bhūtā nattā* ice ādayo.
Ettha pana "upayogavacanena saddhiṁ niceam vattanti" ti
ādivacanam kammabhūtam attham sandhāya katan ti vedi-
tabbam.

Evam ukārantatāpaktikānam akārantapadānam pavat-
20 tim^b viditvā saddesu atthesu ca kosallam icchante hi puna
liṅga-antavasena *satthā sattho satthan* ti tīkam katvā padānam
attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānam sadisā-
satisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *satthā* ti idam paṭha-
mam ukārantatāpaktiyam ṣhatvā pacchā akārantabhūtam pul-
25 liṅgam, *sattho* ti idam paṭhamam akārantatāpaktiyam ṣhatvā
pacchā okārantabhūtam pulliṅgam, *satthan* ti idam pana pa-
ṭhamam akārantatāpaktiyam ṣhatvā pacchā niggahitabantabhū-
tam napumsakaliṅgam. Tatra satthā ti sadevakaṁ lokam
sāsatī anusāsatī ti satthā, ko so: Bhagavā; sattho ti saha
30 atthenā ti sattho bhaṇḍamūlam gahetvā vāpijjaya desantaram
gato janasamūho; satthan ti sāsatī ācikkhati atthe etenā ti
sattham vyākaraṇādigantho, atha vā ⁸sāsatī himṣati satte
etenā ti sattham asiādi. *Satthā satthā satthāro, satthāraṁ satthāre*^c *satthāro* ti pure viya padamālā; *sattho satthā, satthan*

¹ D I 57²¹. ² M I 249²⁶. ³ ——. ⁴ M I 469¹¹. ⁵ M I 111¹⁴. ⁶ Sn 42^c.
⁷ Ap 570^c. ⁸ V 92^c.

^a Bm "dhatadayo (vide 144²²). ^b Bm pavatti ti. ^c Be om. ns; ī nuiuk
lañ³ satthare rhi kra eñ¹, rhe³ nuiuk [138¹⁶] pay pri³ phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹; cf. 143²⁶.

satthe ti purisanayena padamālā; sattham̄ · satthāni satthā, sattham̄ · satthāni satthe ti napum̄sake vattamānacittanayena^a padamālā yojetabbā. Evam̄ tidihā bhinnāsu nāmikapadamālāsu padānam̄ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā:

5
satthā tiṭṭhati sabbaññū, satthā yanti dhanatthikā,

8
satthā apeti puriso, bhonto satthā dadātha saṃ, evam̄ sutisāmaññavasena sadisatā bhavati,

9
sattham̄ yaṃ tikhiṇam̄, tena sattho katvāna kappiyam̄ phalam̄ satthussa pādāsi, satthā taṃ paribhuñjati,

10
evam̄ asutisāmaññavasena^b asadisatā bhavati, tathā liṅga-antavasena. Cetā ceto ti ca tātā tātō ti ca dukam̄ katvā padānam attho

ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānam̄ sadisāsadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi cetā ti^c pathamam̄ uṭkārantatāpaka-

15
tiyam̄ ṭhatvā pacchā ṭkārantabhbūtam̄ pulliṅgam̄, tathā tātā ti padam pi, ceto ti idam̄ pana paṭhamam̄ ṭkārantatāpaka-

19
tiyam̄ ṭhatvā pacchā ṭkārantabhbūtam̄ pulliṅgam̄, tathā tātō ti padam pi. Tatra cetā ti, einoti rāsikarotī^d ti cetā · pākāra-

23
cinanako puggalo, iṭṭhakavaddhakī ti attho; ceto ti cittam̄ evam̄nāmako vā luddo, ettha ca cittam̄ cetayati cintetī ti atthavāsena ceto, ¹luddo pana paṇṇattivasena; tātā ti, tāyatī

27
ti tātā, ²"aghassa tātā hitassa vidhātā" ti 'ssa payogo; tātō ti etthā pi tāyatī ti tātō, puttānam̄ pitusu pitarānam̄ puttesu aññesañ ca aññesu piyapuggalesu vattabbavohāro eso, ³"so

31
nūna kapaṇo tātō ciram̄ ruceati^e assame; ⁴kicchenādhigatā bhogā te tātō vidhamī dhamam̄; ⁵ehi tātā" ti ṭadisu c' assa

35
payogo veditabbo. Cetā · cetā cetāro, cetāram̄ · cetāre^f cetāro ti satthunayena padamālā; ceto cetā, cetam̄ cete, cetasā cetenā ti manogaṇanayena ñeyyā, ayam̄ cittavācakassa cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā; Ceto Cetā, Cetām̄ Cete. Cetenā ti purisanayena

39
ñeyyā, ayam̄ paṇṇattivācakassa Cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā; tātā · tātā tātāro, tātāran̄ ti satthunayena ñeyyā, tātō tātā, tātan̄ ti purisanayena ñeyyā. Evam imāsu pi nāmikapadamālāsu padā-

¹ (J VI 527¹²). ² Sp I 171³² (cf. I 389), CPD s. v. agha. ³ J VI 550¹⁷.

⁴ cf. J I 284²³ (vide I 389). ⁵ J VI 546⁴.

^a ita Ce Bemns; vide tamē 144^{18, 19}. ^b (ns asutisāmaññena). ^c ad. idam̄? (144¹). ^d Bemns rāsīṇi karoti. ^e sic Ce Bemns; leg. rucechiti (= J), cf. J IV 285²⁴, cod. Ck. ^f Be om. (ns: ī nhuik cetare lañ³ ma lui, cf. 142 n. c).

nam sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā tathā liṅga-antavasena. Ñātā ñāto ñātaṇi ñātā ti catukkam̄ katvā padānam attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānam sadisāsadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi ñātā ti idam paṭhamam̄ ukārantatāpa-
 5 katiyam̄ ṭhatvā pacchā akārantabhūtam̄ pulliṅgam̄; ñāto ñātan ti imāni yathākkamam̄ paṭhamam̄ akārantatāpakatiyam̄ ṭhatvā pacch' okāranta-niggahītantabhbūtāni vāccaliṅgesu pun-napum-
 sakaliṅgāni, tathā hi ¹"ñāto attho sukhāvaho; ²ñātam etam̄ kuruṅgassā" ti nesam̄ payogā dissanti; ñātā ti idam̄ pana pa-
 10 thamam̄ akārantatāpakatiyam̄ ṭhatvā pacchā pi akārantabhūtam̄ vāccaliṅgesu itthiliṅgam̄, tathā hi esā itthī mayā ñālā ti payogo. Tatra pulliṅgapakkhe 'jānātī ti ñātā' ti kattukūraka-vattamā-
 nakālavasena attho gahetabbo; itthiliṅgādipakkhe 'ñāyitthā ti
 15 ñātā ñāto ñātan' ti kammakārakātītakālavasena attho gahe-
 tabbo, esa nayo aññatthā pi yathāsambhavam̄ daṭṭhabbo. Ñātā ·
 ñālā · ñālāro, ñātārañ ti satthunayena neyyā; ñālo ñālā, ñālān
 ti purisanayena neyyā, ñālāṇi · ñātāni ñātā, ñālāṇi · ñātāni
 ñāte ti vakkhamānacittanayena neyyā; ñālā · ñātā ñālāyo, ñālāṇi ·
 20 ñātā ñālāyo ti vakkhamānakaññānayena neyyā. Evam imāsu
 pi nāmikapadamālāsu padānam̄ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā.
 Aññesu pi ṭhānesu yathārahaṇi iminā nayena sadisāsadisatā upaparikkhitabbā. Vattā-dhātā-gautādinam̄ pi vadati ti vattā,
 dhāreti ti dhātā, gacchatī ti gantā ti adinā yathāsambhavam̄ niibbacanāni neyyāni.

25 Yam̄ pan' ettha amhehi ³pakiṇṇakavacanam̄ kathitam̄, tam̄ 'aṭṭhāne idam̄ kathitan' ti na vattabbam̄. Yasmā ayam Saddaniti nāma saddānam atthānañ ca yuttāyuttippakāsanattham̄ katārambhattā nānappakārena sabbam̄ Magadhavohāram̄ ⁴sam-
 khobhetvā kathitā yeva sobhati na itarathā, tasmā nānappa-
 30 bhedena vattum icchāsambhavato^a 'aṭṭhāne idam̄ kathitan' ti na vattabbam̄; nānāupāyehi viññūnam̄ ñāpanattham̄ katāram-
 bhattā ca pana punaruttidoso p' ettha na cintetabbo, aññadatthu saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi ayam Saddaniti piṭakattayopa-
 kārāya sakkaccaṇi pariyāpuṇitabbā.

¹ Th 141^d. ² J I 174^a. ³ = pru³ prvam³ so achum³ aphrat cakā³ (ɔ: pakiṇṇakaviniechayavacanam̄), ns. ⁴ = koñ³ evā khyok khyā³ ce rve¹, ns.

^a Beṁs vattum icchaya sambhavato.

Iti abhibhavītā padasadisāni rattā-dhātā-gantādīni padāni
dassitāni. Idāni atam̄sadisāni dassessāma, seyyathīdaṁ:

guṇavā gaṇavā c' eva balavā yasavā tathā		
dhanavā sutavā vidvā dhutavā katavā pi ca	10	
hitavā bhagavā c' eva dhitavā ^a thāmavā tathā	5	
yatavā cāgavā cātha himav' icc ādayo ravā,	11	
— pun-napum̄sakaliṅgehi ^b akārantehi pāyato		
vantusaddo paro hoti, tadantā guṇavādayo;	12	
saññavā ^c rasmivā c' eva massuvā ca ¹ yasassivā		
icc ādidassanā ² p' eso ākār'-ivāṇī'-ukārato	10	
itthiliṅgādisu hoti katthaci ti pakāsaye;	13	
satimā ³ gatimā atthadassimā dhitimā tathā		
mutimā matimā c' eva jutimā hirimā pi ca	14	
thutimā ratimā c' eva yatimā ⁴ balimā tathā		
kasimā ⁵ sucimā dhimā rucimā cakkhumā pi ca	15	15
bandhumā hetumāyasmā ketumā rāhumā tathā		
khāṇumā bhāṇumā gomā vijjumā-vasumādayo,	16	
pāpimā puttimā c' eva candim' icc ādayo pi ca		
atam̄sadisasadā ti viññātabbā vibhāvinā —	17	
ivāṇī'-ukār'-okārehi mantusaddo paro bhave,	20	
akārantā c' iṅkārantā īmantu ti vibhāvaye.	18	

*Guṇava · guṇavā guṇavanto, guṇavantam̄ guṇavante,
guṇavatā guṇavantena · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato
guṇavantassa · guṇavatam̄ guṇavantānam̄, guṇavalā
guṇavantā guṇavantasmā guṇavantamhā · guṇavantehi gu-* 25
ṇavantebhi, guṇavalā guṇavantassa · guṇavatam̄ guṇavan-
tānam̄, guṇavati guṇavante guṇavantasmīm̄ guṇavantamhi^d ·
guṇavantesu, bho guṇavā · bhavantu guṇavā bhonto guṇavanto.
Ettha pana “etha tumhe āvuso sīlavā hothā” ti ca “balavanto
dubbalā honti thāmavanto pi hāyare cakkhumā andhikā honti

¹ (*vulgo* yassassimā: J IV 321²¹ V 63¹⁷), ns: ¹ nūnik yassassivā kui chui so thak “appamādarato ... bhayadassivā” [Dhp 31^{ab}] kui rhu rve¹ thui pud kui chui mū yuttatara phrac rā eñ¹; “kiṁvanto honti yācakā” [cf. J V 318²⁰], kiṁvanto ti kittakā [Ja], Soṇanandajāt kui rhu rve¹ kiṁsaddā noñ vantupaccāñ¹ phrac sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ² = eso vantupaccayo, ns. ³ (J VI 286²⁶; Sd § 793) ⁴ = ā³ rhi, ns. ⁵ ns: ap rhi [ɔ: sūcimā], vā: cañ kray khrañ³ rhi. ⁶ cf. 32⁷.
⁷ Ja II 327¹².

^a (ns dhitivā = tañ khrañ³ rhi). ^b ns^c punnapum̄sakasaddehi. ^c C. Bemns
saññavā. ^d Bc om.

mātugāmavasamgata" ti ca pāliyam *siluvā cakkhumā* ti paṭhamābhuvacanassa dassanato *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanapaṭṭhāne bahuvacanam vuttam; *guṇavā satimā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Cūlaniruttiyam pi hi *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanabahuvacanāni 5 āgatāni, Niruttipiṭake paccattekavacanabhāven' eva āgatam; Cūlaniruttiyam pana Niruttipiṭake ca *bho guṇava* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam āgatam. Mayam pana ¹"taggha Bhagavā bojjhaṅgā; ²katham nu Bhagavā tuyham sāvako sāsane rato" ti evamādisu anekasatesu pāṭhesu *Bhagavā* iti ālapanekava-10 canassa dīghabhāvadassanato *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne bho guṇavā* iec adi dīghavasena vacanam yuttaram viya maññāma. *Mantu-*paccayaṭṭhāne pana *imantupaccayaṭṭhāne* ca ³"sabbaverabhayā-15 tita pāde vandāmi eakkhuma; "evam jānāhi pāpima" iec ādisu pālippadesesu *cakkhuma* iec ādiālapanekavacanassa rassabhā- vadassanato *bho satimā*^a *bho galima* iec ādi rassavasena vaca-19 nam yuttaram viya maññāma. Atha vā Mahāparinibbāna-suttaṭṭhakathāyam ⁵"āyasmā Tissa" iti dīghavasena vuttālapanekavacanassa dassanato *bhagavā* *āyasmā* iti dīghavasena vuttam padamattam^b ṭhapetvā *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *mantu-*20 paccayanayo netabbo, *mantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *vantupaccaya-*nayo netabbo. Tathā hi Kaceāyanādisu ⁶*bho guṇavālī bho* *guṇava bho guṇava* iti niggahita-rassa-dīghavasena tīpi ālapanekavacanāni vuttāni. Iminā *bho satimālī bho salimā* *bho* *salimā* ti evamādinayo pi dassito, paṭhamābhuvacanāṭṭhāne 25 pana *guṇavanto* *guṇavatā* *guṇavanī* ti tīpi padāni vuttāni; iminā pi *satimanto* *satīvantā* *satimantī* ti evamādinayo pi dassito. Tesu *bho guṇavaṇī*, *bho satimālī*, *gunavantā*, *guṇavaṇī* ti imāni padāni evamāgatikāni^c ca aññāni^d padāni pāliyam appasiddhāni, yathā ⁷*ayasmantā* ti padam pasiddham. Tasmā, 30 yam Cūlaniruttiyam vuttam yañ ca Niruttipiṭake yañ ca Kaceāyanādisu, tam sabbañ pāliyā aṭṭhakathāya^e ca saddhim yathā na virajjhati Gaṅgodākena Yamunodakam viya aññadatthu sam- sandati sameti, tathā gahetabbam.

Api c' ettha ayam pi viseso gahetabbo, tam yathā:

¹ S V 80²⁴ (cf. *supra* 90²⁶; Sd § 302). ² S I 121²⁵, ³ S I 121²⁵. ⁴ Thī 59^c (cf. S I 116²⁵). ⁵ Sv ad D II 154²⁴. ⁶ Kev 126 (Sd § 301). ⁷ 151²⁶.

^a Bm so bhati chañ guiv ma le¹ ma!. ^b Bens vuttapadamattam^c dedi. C^e Bemens evam kathitāni. ^d C^e ad. pi. ^e C^e Bens aṭṭhakathāhi,

¹"tuyham̄ dhitā mahāvīra paññavanta^a jutindharā" ti pāliyam̄ paññavanta iti ālapanekavacanassa dassanato, ²"sabbā kir' evam̄ parimiṭhitāni yassisi nam̄ paññavantam̄ visayha yaso ca laddhā purimam̄ uṭāram̄ na ppajjahe vaṇṇabalaṁ purāhan" ti imissā Jatakāpāliyā atṭhakathāyam̄ ³paññavanta iti ālapanekavacanassa dassanato ca *bho guṇavauta bho guṇavantā, bho satimanta bho satimautā* ti ādīni pi ālapanekavacanāni avassam̄ icchitabbāni; tathā hi tissam̄ pāliyam̄ yassisi paññavanta iec ālapanavacanam̄ atṭhakathācariyā icchanti, *nan* ti hi padapūrane nippatamattam̄ paññavantanū ti pana chandānurakkhaṇat- 10 tham̄ anussārāgamam̄^b katvā vuttam̄. Evam̄ pāvacane *vantu-paccayādisahitānam̄* saddānam̄ *bhagavā īyasmā paññavanta cakkhuma pāpima* iti dassitanayena ālapanappavatti veditabbā.

Ettha ca ⁴"Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī nāma Himavantā pabhavitā"^c ti ca ⁵"kuto agat' attha bhante — Himavantā mahārājā" 15 ti ca dassanato *guṇavantā* ti pañcamiyā ekavacanam̄ kathitam̄.

Yathā *guṇavantusaddassa nāmikapadamālā yojetā*, evam̄ *dhanavantu-balavantādinaṁ satimantu-gatimantādinañ* ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni *vidvādipadanam̄ guṇavāpadena samānagatikattam̄*^d 20 pi sotūnam̄ payogesu sammohāpagamattham̄ ekadesato nibbacanādihi saddhim̄ *vidvantu* iec ādipakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā vuceate. Nāṇasamākhāto vedo assa attīti *vidvā* · paññito. Ettha ca *vidvāsaddassa atthibhāve* ^e"iti vidvā samam̄ care" 25 ti ādi āhacecapāṭho nidassanam̄. Atrāyam̄ padamālā:

Vidvā · vidvā vidvanto, vidvanlaṁ vidvante, vidvatā vidvante sesam̄ sabbam̄ neyyam̄. *Vedauāvā · vedanāvā vedanāvanto, vedauāvantam̄ vedanāvante, vedanāvalā vedanāvantena* sesam̄ sabbam̄ neyyam̄. Evam̄ *saññāvā cetanāvā saddhāvā paññāvā*^f *sabbāvā* iec ādisu pi. Ettha ca ⁷"vedanāvantam̄ vā 30 attānam̄; ^g"sabbāvantam̄ [vā]^h lokan" ti ādīni nidassanapadiāni. Tathā "sabbāvantam̄ ti sabbasattavantam̄, sabbasuttayuttam̄ ti attho; majjhedīgham̄ hi idam̄ padam̄, yebhuyyena pana pañ-

¹ Ap 551¹⁷, Thīa 193⁹. ² J III 14¹⁶⁻¹⁹. ³ Ja III 15⁴ (*infra* 162²⁵; Sd § 301). ⁴ Ap 51¹⁵. ⁵ cf. § 249. ⁶ S I 117² (ns cit. Spk; evam̄ Jānanto samam̄ careyya). ⁷ M I 300¹⁰. ⁸ M I 38²². ⁹ Vm 309¹, Vibha 378¹.

^a nse paññavā (== Ap). ^b C^eBemns anussārāgamam̄. ^c ita C^eBemns; Ap·pabhavitā metr.). ^d sic C^eBemns; leg. "gatikatte"; ^e Bemns paññavā (vide 147³³, cf. 147^{1, 3}). ^f Bens om.

ñavā paññavanto ti ādīni majjherassāni pi bhavanti. Yasassino parivārabhūtā janā assa atthī ti yasassivā, atha vā yasassi ca so yasassivā cā ti yasassivā, ekadesasarūpekaseso 'yam; *yasassivā* ti padassa pana atthibhāve ¹"khattiyo jātisampanno 5 abhijāto yasassivā^a dhammarājā Videhānam putto uppajjate tavā^b ti idam nidaññanam; *yasassivā · yasassivā yasassivanto*, *yasassivantam* icc ādi netabbam. Atthe dassanasilam atthadassi, kin tam: ñāñam; atthadassi assa atthī ti atthadassimā, ettha ca ²"tam tattha gatimā dhitimā^c mutimā atthadassimā 10 samkhātā sabbadhammadānam Vidhuro etad abravī" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; *atthadassimā · atthadassimā atthadassinanto*, *atthadassimantam* icc ādi netabbam. Pāpam assa atthī ti pāpimā · akusalarāsisamannāgato Māro. Puttā assa atthī ti puttīmā · ³bahuputto; ⁴"socati puttehi puttīmā" 15 ti ettha hi bahuputto puttīmā ti vuccati. Cando assa atthī ti Candimā, cando ti c' ettha candavimānam adhippetam, ⁵candavimānavāsi pana devaputto Candimā ti, tathā hi *cando uggato*, ⁶"pamāñato cando āyāmavitthārato ubbedhato ca ekūnapaññāsayojano, parikkhepato tihi yojanehi ūnadiyaḍḍhasatayojano" 20 ti ādisu candavimānam cando ti vuttañ, ⁷"tathāgatañ arahantañ Candimā saraññāñ gato" ti ādisu pana Candadevaputto Candimā ti. Aparo nayo: Cando assa atthī ti candimā, Cando ti c' ettha Candadevaputto adhippeto, tannivāsaṭṭhānabhūtam pana candavimānam candimā ti; tathā hi ⁸"Rāhu Candam pa- 25 muñcassu; ⁹Cando mañimayavimāne vasati" ti ādisu Candadevaputto Cando ti vutto, ¹⁰"yo ha ve daharo bhikkhu yuññati buddhasāsane so imam lokam pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā" ti ādisu pana tannivāsaṭṭhānabhūtam candavimānam candimā ti vuttañ, — iti *cando* ti ca *candimā* ti ca Candadevaputtassa pi candavimānassa pi nāman ti veditabbam.

Tatra pāpimā puttīmā candimā ti imāni pāpasaddādito ¹¹"tad ass' atthī" icc etasmiñ atthe pavattassa *imantupaccayassa*

¹ J IV 321²⁴⁻²⁵ (*vide n. a.*). ² J VI 286²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ³ ns *cit.* bahutte ca pasamñṣayañ nindāyañ cātisayane | niccayoge ca sāmsagge hont'ime mantuādayo, Mgy IV 79. ⁴ Sn 34a. ⁵ Spk *ad* S I 50¹⁷ (Sd § 794). ⁶ (*cf.* Sv III 66¹¹). ⁷ S I 50²⁴. ⁸ S I 50²⁵. ⁹ *cf.* Sv III 66⁸. ¹⁰ Dhp 382a-d. ¹¹ Kc 366 *sqq* (Sd § 794).

^a i sui¹ Jāt nhuik yasassimā lañ³ rhi eñ¹, ns; *cf.* 145 n. 1. ^b ita J; Bm bhavan; CēBemns tavā. ^c sic CēBemns J; *leg.* dhīmā [— —]? *cf.* Sd § 793.

vasena siddhim upāgatāni ti gahetabbāni. Nanu ca bho *mantupaccayavasen'* eva sādhetabbāni ti. Na · katthaci pi akārantato *mantuno* abhāvā. ¹ Nanu ca bho evam̄ sante pi pāpa-putta-candato paṭhamam̄ ikārāgamam̄ katvā tato *mantupaccayam̄* katvā sakkā sādhetun ti. Sakkā rūpamattasijhanato; 5 nayo pana sobhaṇo na hoti, tathā hi pāpa-puttādito akārantato ikārāgamam̄ katvā *mantupaccaye* vidhiyamāne aññehi *guṇayasādihi* akārantehi ikārāgamam̄ katvā *mantupaccayassa* kātabbatāpasaṅgo siyā, na hi anekesu pālisatasahassesu katthaci pi akārantato *guṇayasādito* ikārāgamenā siddhim̄ *mantupac-*¹⁰ cayo dissati, aṭṭhānattā pana pāpa-puttādito akārantato ikārāgamam̄ akatvā *imantupaccaye* kate yeva pāpimā puttimā ti adīni sijjhanti ti. Evam̄ sante pi bho kasmā Kaccāyanappa-karaṇe *mantupaccayo* va vutto, na *imantupaccayo* ti. Dvayam pi vuttam eva; katham̄ nāyati ti ce, yasmā tattha ¹¹"tapādito 15 si; daṇḍādito ika-i; madhvādito ro; guṇādito vantū" ti imāni eattāri suttāni sannihitatodantasaddabhāvena vatvā majjhe ¹²"satyādihi mantū" ti aññathā suttam̄ vatvā tato sannihitatod-antavasena ¹³"saddhādito ḥā" ti suttam̄ vuttam̄, tasmā tattha "satyādihi mantū" ti visadisam̄ katvā vuttassa suttassa vasena ²⁰ *imantupaccayo* ea vutto ti viññāyati; pakati h' esācariyānam̄ yena kenaci ākārena attano adhippāyaviññāpanam̄. Ettha ca dutiyo attho sarasandhivasena gahetabbo; tathā hi 'ssa 'satyādihi mantū' ti paṭhamo attho, 'satyādihi imantū' ti dutiyo attho — iti ¹⁴"seto dhāvati ti payoge viya "satyādihi mantū" ti sutte 25 bhinnasattisamavetavasena atthadvayapaṭipatti bhavati. Tasmā paramasukhumasugambhīratthavatā anena suttēna katthaci *sati gati setu go* icc ādito *mantupaccayo* icchito, katthaci *sati pāpa puta* icc ādito *imantupaccayo* icchito ti daṭṭhabbam̄. Yasmā pana *satisaddo* *mantuvasena* *gati dhī setu go* icc ³⁰ ādihi, *imantuvasena* *pāpa-puttādīhi* ea samānagatikattā tesam̄ pakārabhāvena gahito, tasmā evam̄ suttattho bhavati: "satyādihimantu", *satippakārehi* saddehi *mantupaccayo* hoti *imantupaccayo* ca yathārahaṇ̄ 'tad ass' atthi' icc etasmīm̄ atthe ti.

¹ ns cit.: cando eva candimā, sakatthe hi *mantupaccayo*, ikārāgamo ca, akārassa vā ikārādeso ca; *imantupaccayo* yeva vā, Maṇidipa. ² Ke 367–370. ³ Ke 371 (Sd § 793). ⁴ Ke 372. ⁵ o: 1) ūvataḥ + dhāvati, 2) ūvā + itaḥ + dhāvati, (ns); Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹³, Mmd 316.

Ayam pan' ettha adhippayo: yathā *satimā* ti ettha *sati* ti iñkārantato *mantupaccayo* hoti, tathā *gatimā dhimā setumā gomā* ti ādisu iñkāranta-iñkāranta-ukāranta-niccekārantato *mantupaccayo* hoti; yathā ca *satimā* ti ettha *sati* ti iñkārantato iñmantupaccayo^a hoti, tathā *gatimā pāpimā puttīmā* ti ādisu iñkārantakārantato iñmantupaccayo hoti. Evam *satipakārehi* saddehi yathāsambhavañ *mantu-imantupaccayañ* honti ti. . Yajj evam, paccayadvayavidhayakam¹ "dañgādito ika-i" ti suttam viya 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti vattabbam; kasmā nāvocā ti. Tathā^b 10 avacane kārañam atthi: yadi hi "dañgādito ika-i" ti suttam viya 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti suttam vuttam siyā, ekakkhañe yeva iñantu-mantunañ vacanena *dayasaddato* sambhūtam *dañgiko daydī* ti rūpadvayam iva *sati-gatīdito* pi visadisarūpadvayam icchitabbam siyā, tañ ca n' atthi, tasmā 'satyādito 15 imantu-mantū' ti na vuttam; api ca tathā vutte bavhakkharatāya^c ganthagarutā siyā, yasmā ca suttena nāma appakkharena asandiññhena^d sāravantena gūlhaninnayena sabbatomukhena anavajjena bhavitabbam, Kaccāyane ca yebhuyyena tādisāni gambhiratthāni suvisadaññavisayabhūtāni suttāni dissanti 20^e "upādhyadhikissaravacane"; ^f"sarā sare lopan" ti ādīni, idam pi tesam aññataram, tasmā 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti na vuttam — evam suttopadese akate pi iñmantuno pi gahañattham bhinnasattisamavetasena "satyādīhi mantū" ti vuttan ti dañghabbam. Aparo^g "nayo: ""tapādito sī" ti ādisu *todantasaddassa* 25 bahuvacanatthatā^h na sutthu pākañā · topaccayassa ekatthabavhatthesu vattanatoⁱ; "satyādīhi mantū" ti ettha pana *hiśaddassa* bahuvacanatthatā atīva pākañā, tasmā bahuvacanaggañena iñmantupaccayo hoti ti pi dañghabbam. Nanu ca bho vinā pi iñmantupaccayena 'pāpam assa atthī ti pāpi, pāpi eva 30 pāpimā' ti sakatthe māpacaye kate yeva pāpimā puttīmā ti ādīni sijjhanti · ^j"chatthamo so parābhavo" ti ettha mapaccayena *chatthamo* tí padam viya ti. . Atinayaññū bhavam, Ati-

¹ Ke 368. ² Ke 316. ³ Ke 12. ⁴ ns: saddādhikā-attrādhikanañ³ kui¹ va Nās-chara alu chui so nañ³ kui. . . Nās nhuik 'saddādhikā attrādhikō hoti' paribhāsā kui chui so kroñ¹ iñnhāik bahuvue anak Ivan phrañ¹ imantu kui yū ra kā³ . . . ⁵ Ke 367. ⁶ Sn 103^b (Sd § 803 cit. et J V 253¹), cf. Bv 2: 142^b 143^a.

^a ns: i nhuik mantupaccayo lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ . . . ^b Ce Bemns asandūññhena · cf. Sv I 282 n. 6, J VI 212 n. 14. ^c Bm bavhakkharatā ^d Ce Bemns asandiññhena · cf. Sv I 282 n. 6, J VI 212 n. 14. ^e Bm upajjhādikō. ^f Bemns h. I. bahuvacanantatā. ^g Ce nps pavattanato.

nayaññū nāmā ti bhavam vattabbo: na pana bhavam saddagatim jānāti, saddagatiyo ca nāma bahuvidhā: tathā hi *chaṭṭho yeva chaṭṭhamo*: ¹"suttam eva suttanto" ti ādisu *purisanayena* yojetabbā saddagati, ²"devo yeva devatā" ti ādisu *kaññānayena* yojetabbā saddagati, ³"dīṭhi eva dīṭhigatan" ti ādisu *citta-*
nayena yojetabbā saddagati; evamvidhāsu saddagatisu 'pāpi' eva pāpimā' ti ādikam kataram saddagatim vadesi, *sathā rāja brahmā sakha attā sā pumā* ti ādisu ca' kataram saddagatim vadesi, katarasaddantogadham katarāya ca nāmikapadamālāya yojetabbam maññasi ti. So evam puṭṭho addhā uttarim⁴ kiñci 10
 adisvā tuṭṭhi bhavissati. Tasmā tādiso nayo na gahetabbo, tādisasmim hi naye pāpimata pāpimato ti ādini rūpāni na sijjhanti, *imantupaccayanayena*^b pana sijjhanti; tasmā ayam eva nayo pasatthataro āyasmantehi sammā citte ṭhapetabbo. Atr' idam nidassanam: ⁴"jayo hi buddhassa sirimato ayam Mārassa 15
 ca pāpimato parājayo ughosayum bodhimāṇe pamoditā jayañ tadā devagañā mahesino" ti ca ⁵"sākhāpattaphalūpeto khan-dhimā va mahādumo" ti ca.

Pāpinā · pāpimā pāpimanto, pāpimantam sesam neyyam.
 Esa nayo *kandhimā puttīmā* ti ādisu pi. ²⁰

Idāni yathāpāvacanam kiñcid eva *Himavantu-satimantā-*
 dinam visesam brūma: ⁶"Himavanto va pabbato; ⁷satimam
 bhikkhum; ⁸Bandhumam rājanam; ⁹Candimam devaputtam;
¹⁰satimassa bhikkhuno; ¹¹Bandhumassa rañño; ¹²iddhimassa^c ca
 parassa ca ekakkhaṇe cittam uppajjati" iec ādiveso veditabbo. 25
 Api c' ettha 'āyasmanta' ti dvinnam vattabbavacanam, āyasmanta
 ti bahūnam vattabbavacanan' ti ayam pi viseso vedi-
 tabbo; tathā hi ¹³"dvinnam ārocentena āyasmanta dhārentū
 ti, tiṇṇam ārocentena āyasmanta dhārentū ti vattabban" ti
 vuttam. *Tiṇṇan* ti c' ettha kathāsīsamattam, tena catunnam 30
 pi pañcannam pi atirekasatānam pi ti dassitañ hoti, bahavo
 hi upādāya ¹⁴"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dhammā"
 ti ādikā pāliyo ṭhāpitā. Tattha āyasmanta t' idam ¹⁵vinayavohāra-

¹ *vide* § 184. ² Pj I 113²⁹ (Sd § 772; Pañ V 4: 27). ³ Ps I 71²⁰, cf. As 214¹⁹.

⁴ Ja I 75¹³⁻¹⁶. ⁵ A III 43⁴. ⁶ Dhp 304b. ⁷ *vide* § 251 (Kev 93). ⁸ D II 16⁵. ⁹ S I 50²².

¹⁰ *** (Kev 93). ¹¹ D II 7¹, contra ib. 16². ¹² cf. As 421⁴. ¹³ (92³¹), ¹⁴ (92²⁸), ¹⁵ (93¹).

a (Bemns uttari; = alvan. ns) b Bm ḥnaye? c = paracittavidū pug-guil eñ¹, ns.

vasena dve yeva sandhāya vuttattā na sabbasādhāraṇam, vinaya-vohāram hi vajjetvā aññasmīm voħāre na ppavattati; āyasmanto t' idam pana sabbattha pavattati ti dvinnam viseso veditabbo.

Tatra Himavanto ti idam yebhuyyen' ekavacanam bhavati, katthaci bahuvacanam pi, tenāha Niruttipiṭake thero: *Himavā liññhati Himavanto liññhantī ti. Himavanto va pabbato* ti ayam ekavacananayo yathārūtāpāli^a vasena gahetabbo, yathārūtāpāli ca nāma: ¹"dūre santo pakāsanti^a Himavanto va pabbato asant' ettha na dissanti rattim khittā yathā sarā; ²aham 10 tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puññavanto jutindharo; ³gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so^b isi saddhammadhūrako thero Ānando ratanākaro" icc ādi. Ettha puññavanto ti ādīni anekesu ṭhānesu bahuvacanabhāvena punappunam vadantāni pi katthaci ekavacanāni honti, 15 ekavacanabhāvo ca nesam gāthāvisaye dissati; tasmā tāni yathāpāvacanam gahetabbāni.

Evam *Himavantu-satimantisaddādīnam* visesañ ñatvā puna liñgantavasena dviliñgikapadānām attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānām sadisāsadisatā ca vavatthape-20 tabbā^c. Tatra hi *sirimā* ti padam sutisāmaññavasena liñgadvaye vattanato dvidhā bhijjati: *sirimā puriso* ti hi atthe ākārantam pulliñgam, ⁴"Sirimā nāma devī" ti atthe ākārantam itthilingam, — ubhayam p' etam ukkārantatāpaktikam, atha vā pana pacchimam ākārantatāpaktikam; 'siri yassa atthi, so sirimā' ti 25 pulliñgavasena nibbacanam, 'siri yassā atthi, sā sirimā' ti itthiliñgavasena nibbacanam. Atr' imāni kiñcāpi sutivasena nibbacanatthavasena ca aññamaññam^d samānatthāni, tathā pi purisapadattha-itthipadatthavācakattā bhinnatthāni ti veditabbāni. Esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.

30 *Sirimā · sirimā sirimanto*^e, *sirimantai* *sirimante*, *sirimatā* *sirimantena* *guṇavantusaddassēva* nāmikapadamālā. *Sirimā · sirimā siriniñgo*, *sirimantai* · *sirimā sirimāgo*, *sirimāya* vakkhamānakāññānayena ñeyyā^f. Evam dvidhā bhinnānam samāna-sutikasaddānām nāmikapadamālāsu padānām sadisāsadisatā

¹ Dhp 304a-d. ² Bv 20: 10a-d. ³ Th 1049a-d. ⁴ Pva 19²⁵ (Bv 19:14c).

^a ita Be^m (Sd 1941); CeB^m pakāsenti. ^b Th: yo. ^c CeB^m vavatthāpo. ^d CeB^m aññamañña-. ^e (Ce ad. sirimantā). ^f ita Ce; Bv onto (ns om.); (Bm omantam). ^g Bm ñeyyo.

vavatthapetabbā. Samānanibbacanatthassa pi hi asamānasutikassa *sirimā*^a ti saddassa nāmikapadamālāyam padānam imehi padehi kāci pi samānatā na labbhati. Attr' idam vuccati:

sirimā ti padam dvedhā pum-itthīsu pavattito
bhijjatī ti vibhāveyya; ettha pullīngam icchitam. 19 5

Iti *abhibhavītāpadena* visadisāni *guṇavā-satimādini* padāni dasitāni saddhim nāmikapadamālāhi; idāni aparāni pi tabbisadisāni padāni dassessāma saddhim nāmikapadamālāhi, seyyathidam:

¹rājā ²brahmā sakħā attā ātumā ³sā ⁴pumā rahā
⁵daļhadhammā ca paccakkhadhammā ca vivaṭacchedā 20 10
⁶vattahā ca tathā vuttasirā c' eva yuvā pi ca
⁷maghava-addha-muddhādī vīññātabbā vibhāvinā. 21

Ettha sā ti padam eva ākārantatāpaktikam ākārantam, sesāni pana ākārantatāpaktikāni ākārantāni:

Rājā · rājā rājāno, rājānaṇi rājāni · rājāno, raññā rājinā · 15
rājūhi rājubhi, rañño rājino · raññāṇi rājūnaṇi rājānaṇi,
raññā · rājūhi rājubhi, rañño rājino · raññāṇi rājūnaṇi rājānaṇi,
raññē rājūi · rājusū, bho rāja · bhavanto rājāno
bhavanto rājā iti vā. Ayam amhākam ruci. Niruttipiṭakādisu rājā ti bahuvacanam na āgataṁ, Cūlaniruttiyam pana 20
āgataṁ. Kiñcāpi Niruttipiṭakādisu na āgataṁ, tathā pi ⁸“n” etā-
disā sakħā honti, labbhā me jivato sakħā” ti pāliyam bahuva-
canekavacanavasena^b sakħā ti padassa dassanato rājā ti bahu-
vacanam icchitabbam eva, tathā brahmā attā icc ādīni pi
bahuvacanāni · taggatikattā, vinū kenaci rūpavisesena. Ettha 25
ca ⁹“gahapatiko nāma ṭhapetvā rājam rājabhogabrahmaṇam^c
avaseso gahapatiko nāmā” ti dassanato rājan ti vuttam, idam
pana Niruttipiṭake na āgatam. ¹⁰“Sabbadattena rājinā” ti das-
sanato rājinā ti vuttam. ¹¹“Ārādhayati rājānaṇi pūjām labhati
bhattusū” ti dassanato catutthī-chaṭṭhīvasena rājānan ti vuttam. 30
¹²Kaccāyanarūpasiddhīghanthesu pana rājena rājeli rājebhi rājesū
ti padāni vuttāni, Cūlanirutti-Niruttipiṭakesu tāni nāgatāni; anā-
gatabhāvo yeva tesam yuttataro · pāliyam adassanato. Tasma

¹ 153¹⁵. ² 157²¹. ³ 159⁹. ⁴ 162¹³. ⁵ 163¹⁷. ⁶ 164³⁴. ⁷ 165²¹. ⁸ J III 323¹⁰.

⁹ Vin III 222¹³. ¹⁰ J IV 122²⁹. ¹¹ J VI 298¹¹ (Ja). ¹² cf. Rūp 116, 117, 121,

a Bm sirimam. b Bm ad. vā. c (vide Sp ad Vin III 221¹⁵) Ce rājam
rājabhogam brahmaṇam, Be rājam rājabhogam brahmaṇam (ns om.); Bm
rāja bhogabrahmaṇa.

etth' etāni amhehi na vuttāni; pālinaye hi upaparikkhīyamāne īdisāni padāni samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Atr' īme payogā: ¹"āvuttham [tāva]^a dhammarājenā" ti ca ²"Sivirājena pesito" ti ca ³"Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggan" ti ⁵ ca ⁴"nikkhamante mahāraje Sivinam rāṭhavadḍhane" ti ca; evam pālinaye upaparikkhīyamāne rājenā ti ādini samāse yeva passāma. Na kevalam pālinaye, porāṇaṭṭhakathānaye pi upaparikkhīyamāne samāse yeva passūma na pan' aññatra. Evam sante pi sutthu upaparikkhitabbam idam thānam; ko hi nāma ¹⁰ sāṭṭhakathē tepiṭake buddhavacane sabbaso nuyam sallakkhetum samattho aññatra pabhinnapaṭisambhidehi khīṇasavehi. Ettha ca samāsantagata rājasaddassa nāmikapadamālāyo dvidhū vuccante: okārant'-ākārantavasena. Tati' okārantā mahārājo gnvarājo Sivirājo dhammarājo^b icc evamādayo bhavanti, ākārantā pana mahārājā gnvarājā Sivirājā dhammarājā icc evamādayo. Ettha kiñcāpi pāliyam porāṇaṭṭhakathāsu ca mahārājo ¹⁵ ti ādini na santi, tathā pi ⁵"sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhu-tānukampako" ti pāliyam sabbasakho tī dassanato mahārājo ti ādini pi avassam icchitabbāni. Tathā hi samāsesu dhammarājā ²⁰ rājena dhammarājassā ti ādini dissanti, etāni okārantarūpāni eva^c, n' ākārantarūpāni:

Mahārājo mahārājā, mahārājañi mahārāje, mahārājena · mahārājehi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa mahārājānañi, mahārājā mahārājasmā mahārājamhā · mahārājehi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa mahārājānañi, mahārāje mahārājasmīni mahārājamhi · mahārājesu, bho mahārāja bhavanlo mahārājā.
Kaccāyana-Cūlaniruttinayehi pana "bho mahārājā iti ekavaca-na-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā mahārājo ti okārantapadassa vasena, evam Sivirājo dhammarājo devarāyo tī ādīnam ²⁵ pi okārantapadānañi vasena pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ayam pan' ākārantavasena nāmikapadamālā:

Mahārājā · mahārājā mahārājāno, mahārājānañi mahārājañi · mahārājāno, mahāraññā mahārājinā · mahārājūhi mahārājubhi, mahāraññō mahārajino · mahāraññañi ma-

¹ S I 33²⁴. ² J VI 492⁹. ³ S I 219⁵. ⁴ J VI 502¹⁶; *infra* 156⁵¹. ⁵ Th 648ab.
^a 488³³ 89²⁵; 90⁸.

^a B^m om. ^b ita C^c (*cf.* 154³); B- om. Sivirājo, B^m om. Sivirājo dhammarājo. ^c (C^c yeva)

*hārājunaṭi, mahāraññā · mahārājūhi mahārājubhi, mahā-
rañño mahārājino · mahāraññāṭi mahārājūnaṭi, mahāraññē
mahārājini · mahārājusn, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārā-
jāno.* Idhā pi ¹pakaraṇadvayanaṭayena *bho mahārājā* iti
ekavacana-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā ca *mahārājā* ²
ti ākārantapadassa vasena, evam *Sivirājā dhammarājā devarājā*
ti ādīnam pi ākārantapadānaṭi vasena pakatirūpassa nāmika-
padamālā yojetabbā. Idha aparā pi atthassa pākaṭikaraṇatthaṭi
kiriyāpadehi saddhiṃ yojetva ākārant'-okārantānaṭi missakava-
sena-nāmikapadamālā vuccate: ¹⁰

*Mahārājā mahārājō tiṭṭhati · mahārājāno mahārājā tiṭṭhanti,
mahārajanāṭi mahārājāṭi passati · mahārājāno mahārājē
passati, mahāraññā mahārājinā mahārājena kataṭi · mahā-
rājūhi mahārājūbhi mahārājehi mahārājebhi kataṭi, mahā-
rañño mahārājino mahārājassa diyate · mahāraññāṭi ma-
hārājūnaṭi mahārājānaṭi diyate, mahāraññā mahārājā
mahārājasmā mahārājamhā nissaṭaṭi · mahārājūhi mahā-
rājūbhi mahārājehi mahārājebhi nissaṭaṭi, mahārañño mahā-
rājino mahārājassa pariggaho · mahāraññāṭi mahārājunaṭi
mahārājānaṭi pariggaho, mahāraññē mahārājinū mahārāje ²⁰
mahārājasmīṭi mahārājanhi patiṭṭhitaiṭi · mahārājusn ma-
hārājesu patiṭṭhitaiṭi, bho mahārāja tvaṭi tiṭṭha · bhonto
mahārājauo mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā ti. Evam *yuvārājā*
yuvārājo ti ādisu pi. Kee' ettha vadeyyumi: kasmā pakara-
ṇapakattunā imasmīṭi ṭhāne mahanto vāyāmo ca mahanto ca ²⁵
parakkamo kato; nanv etesu pi padesi kānicī buddhavacane
vijjanti kānicī na vijjanti ti. | Viññūhi te evam vattabbbā: pakar-
ṇapakattāren' ettha so ca mahanto vāyāmo so ca mahanto
parakkamo sāṭṭhakathe navaṅge satthu sāsane saddesu ca
atthesu ca sotārānaṭi suṭṭhu kosalluppādanena sāsanassōpa- ³⁰
kārattham kato; yāni c' etāni tena padāni dassitāni, etesu
kānicī buddhavacane vijjanti kānicī na vijjanti. Ettha yāni
buddhavacane vijjanti, tāni vijjamānavasena gahitāni; yāni
na vijjanti, tāni porāṇaṭṭhakathādisu vijjamānavasena pāli-
nayavasena ca gahitāni ti. Atrāyaṭi saṃkhepato adhippāya- ³⁵
vibhāvanā: ²"idam vatvā mahārājā Kamso ³Bārāṇasiggaho*

¹ (154²⁷). ² J II 403²⁻³. ³ ns cit. Ja II 403⁴ et confert Ja II 40⁴ [Mithi-
laggaha].

dhanum ¹tūṇīñ ca nikhippa samyamam aijhupāgami” ti idam
 akārantassa mahārājasaddassa nidassanam, yasmā ²“sabba-
 sakho” ti pāli vijjati, tasmā tena nayena mahārājo ti pi okāranto
 diṭṭho nāma hoti purisanayena yojetabbo ca; ten’ eva ca ³“tam
 5 abravi maharāj[an]am^a; “nikkhamante mahārāje” ti ādīni dis-
 santi. Evam mahārājasaddassa okārantatte siddhe māhārājā
 mahārājasmā mahārājamhā ti pañcamiyā ekavacanañ ca mahā-
 rāje mahārājasmūñ mahārajamhī ti sattamiyā ekavacanañ ca
 siddhāni eva honti · pāliyam avijjamānānam pi ⁵nayavasena
 10 gahetabbattā. Rajena rāyassā ti ādīni pana nayavasena gahe-
 tabbāni na honti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā rāyā brahmā sakha attā
 icc^b evamādīni, puriso urago ti ādīni viya, aññamaññam sab-
 bathā sadisāni na honti; tathā hi nesam̄ raññā brahmua sakhinā
 attanā attena sānā pumunā ti ādīni visadisāni^c pi rūpāni bha-
 15 vanti, tasmā tāni na sakkā nayavasena jānitum, evam dujjānattā
 pana pāliyam porāṇatthakathāsu ca yathārutapadān’ eva gahe-
 tabbāni; mahārājasaddādīnam pana okārantabhāve siddhe yeva
 ‘purisanayogadhā’ ime saddā’ ti nayagahañam dissati. Tasmā
 amhehi nayavasena mahārājā mahārājasmā ti ādīni vuttāni,
 20 yathā hi ⁶“etam^d hi te durājānam yam̄ sesi matasāyikam yassa
 te kaḍḍhamānassa hatthā dañḍo na muccati” ti ettha hatthā
 ti, ⁷“attadañḍā bhayañ jātan” ti ettha pana dañḍā ti ca okār-
 antassa pañcamiyekavacanassa dassanato ⁸uragā paṭa[n]gā vihagā
 ti ādīni pi okārantāni pañcamiyekavacanāni gahetabbāni honti;
 25 yathā ea ⁹“dāthini^e mātimaññavho^f sigālo mama pāṇado” ti
 ettha maññavho ti, ¹⁰“suddhā suddhehi sañvāsañ kappayavho
 patissatā” ti ettha pana kappayavho ti ca kiriyāpadassa das-
 sanato gacchavho bluiyavho sayavho ti ādīni pi gahetabbāni
 honti, gañhanti ca tādisāni padarūpāni sāsane sukusalā kusalā;
 30 tasmā amhehi pi nayaggāhavasena mahārājā mahārājasmā ti
 ādīni vuttāni. Nayaggāhavasena pana gahañe asati kathām

¹ ns coni kañdañ ca (cf. Ja II 403⁶ [codd. Bid]: sarasamkhātam̄ kañdañ ca). ² 154¹⁷. ³ ⁴ J VI 502¹⁶ (Sd § 355). ⁵ = taggatikanañ³ a¹ phrañ¹ va tabbhāvabhāvibhāvākāramattopalakkhitanañ³ eñ¹ aevam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁶ J I 490¹⁷. ⁷ Sn 935⁴ (ns cit. Nidd). ⁸ 194²³. ⁹ J II 29¹⁷. ¹⁰ Sn 283ab (cf. V 42).

^a B^e ns mahārāja (ns: mahārāja Siñcaya maññ³ krī¹ sañ¹ tam¹ thiukhvye² ma to² Maddī mi bhura³ kui, o: J VI 506²⁸ 509²³ 510²¹). ^b Bm attā c. ^c C^eBm ādīni viya asadisāni. ^d C^eBm evam (ns⁵). ^e C^e dāthī ti. ^f Ja: maññittho (CksP. maññivho B¹): ns in J legerat: nātimaññi vo.

nāmikapadamālā paripuṇṇā bhavissanti; sati yeva tasmiṃ pari-
puṇṇā bhavanti; tathā hi buddhavacane anekasatasahassānī^a
nāmikapadāni kiryāpadāni ca pātiekkam̄ pātiekkam̄ ekavacana-
bahuvacanakāhi sattahi aṭhahi vā nāmavibhattihī channavutiyā
ca īkhyātikavacanehi yojitāni na santi^b, nayavasena pana santi
yeva. Iti nayavasena mahārājā mahārājasmā ti ādīni amhehi
ṭhapitāni; mahārājā tiṭṭhantī, mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā ti imāni
pana ^c"atha kho cattāro mahārājāc mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāya
... mahatiyā ca kumbhaṇḍasenāyā" ti dassanato ^d"cattāro te
mahārājā samantā caturo disā daddallamānā^d aṭṭhamṣu^e vane 10
Kāpilavathhave" ti dassanato^f ca vuttāni; mahārājan ti ādīni pi
pāliñ ca pālinayañ ca disvā eva vuttāni. Asamāse rājām^g rājenā
ti ādīni na passāma, tasmā suṭṭhu vicāretabbam idam̄ thānam̄,
idam̄ hi duddasañ vīrajatīnā jānitabbaṭhānam̄; sace panāyas-
manto buddhavacane vā porāṇikāsu vā aṭṭhakathāsu asamāse rā- 15
jañ^g rājenā ti ādīni passeyyātha, tadā sādhukam̄ manasikarotha,
ko hi nāma sabbappakārena buddhavacane vohārappabhedam̄
jānitum̄ samattho aññatra pabhinnapaṭisambhidehi mahākhiṇāsa-
vehi, yuttañ h' etam̄ Bhagavatā: ^h"vitatañho anādāno nirutti-
padakovido akkharānam̄ sannipātam̄ jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti. 20

Brahmā · brahmā brahmāno, brahmānañ brahmañ · brah-
māno, brahmunā · brahmehi brahmehi brahmū-
bhi, brahmassa brahmuno · brahmānañ brahmūnañ, brah-
munā · brahmehi brahmehi brahmūhi brahmūbhi, brahmassa
brahmuno · brahmānañ brahmūnañ, brahmani brahmes^h, 25

bho brahma bho brahme · bhavanto brahmāno — Yamaka-
mahātheraruciyā bho brahmā iti bahuvacanam̄ vā. Ettha pana
ⁱ"pañditapurisehi devehi brahmūhi" ti ṭīkāvacanassa dassanato,
^j"brahmūnam̄ vacīghoso hotī" ti ca ^k"brahmūnam̄ vimānādisu
chandarāgo kāmāsavo na hotī" ti ca aṭṭhakathāvacanassa das- 30
sanato, ^l"vihimsasaññī paguṇam̄ na bhāsim̄ dhammam̄ pañitam̄
manujesu brahme" ti āhacca bhāsitassa ca dassanato brahmūhi

¹ D III 194^a (Sd § 391). ² D II 258^{b-c}. ³ Dhp 352a-d. ⁴ * * *. ⁵ * * *. ⁶ * * *
(Atthasalinī nhuik brahmānañ vimanādisu rhi eñ¹, ns). ⁷ S I 138²⁴⁻²⁵ (Sd § 479).

^a Cē Bm anekasatañ sah⁰. ^b Cē na dissanti. ^c ns: pāli to² tui¹ nhuik
ka³ cattāro mahārājāno rhi kra eñ¹ (= D codd. Bmr). ^d Cē Bm daddalha-
mānā. ^e ita Bmns (= D); Cē Bm āgacchuñ. ^f Bm dissanato. ^g ita Cē Bemns;
ns cit. 153²⁶. ^h Bm brahmasu.

brahmnbhi brahmūnaiṣ brahme ti padāni vuttāni, etāni Cūlanirutti-Niruttipiṭaka-Kaccāyanesu na^a āgatāni.

Sakhā · sakħā sakħino sakħāno sakħāyo^b, sakħaṇi sakħāraṇ
 sakħanam · sakħino sakħāno sakħāyo, sakħinā · sakħārehi
 5 sakħarebhi sakħeħi sakħebħi, sakħissa sakħino · sakħinam
 sakħaranaṇi sakħānaṇi, sakħārasmā sakħinā · sakħārehi
 sakħarebhi sakħeli sakħebħi, sakħissa sakħino · sakħinam
 sakħārānaṇi sakħānaṇi, sakħe · sakħesu sakħāresu, bho
 10 sakħa bho sakħā bho sakħi^c bho sakħe · bhavanto sakħino
 sakħāno sakħāyo — Yamakamahātheramatena bho sakħa iti
 [Manojajātake]^d bahuvacanam vā. ‘Pāliyam pana Suvaṇṇakakkatājātake^e “hare sakħā kissa nu mam jahāsi” ti dīghavasena vutto
 15 sakħāsaddo ālapanekavacanam, tasmā Yamakamahātheranayo na yujiati’ ti ce, no na yujiati: yasmā^f “n’ etādisā sakħā honti
 15 labbhā me jivato sakħā” ti Manojajātake sakħāsaddo ekavacanam pi hoti bahuvacanam pi, tathā hi tathha paṭhamapāde bahuvacanam dutiyapāde pan’ ekavacanam, tasmā Yamakamahātherena paccattālapanabahuvacanaṭhāne sakħāsaddo vutto.

Ettha ca^g “sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhūtānukampako”
 20 ti pāṭhānūlomena samase labbhāmānassa sakħasaddassa nāmikapadamūlā bhavati: *sabbasakho sabbasakħā, sabbasakħam sabbasakhe* ti ādīnā puriṣanayena. Atrāyam samāsaviggaho: sabbesam janānaṇi sakħā, sabbe vā janā sakħino etassā ti sabbasakho, yathā sabbaveri ti.

25 *Atta · atta allano, attānaṇi attam · attano, attanā attena · attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṇi, attanā · attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṇi, attani attanesu, bho atta · bhavanto atta bhonto attano.* Ettha pana^h “attam nirāmkatvā[na] piyāniⁱ sevatī; ^jsace gaechasi Pañcālām khippam attam jahissasi
 30 migam panthānupannam^k va mahantam bhayam essati” ti pāli su attan ti dassanato *allan* tīdhā^l vuttam, ““attena vā attaniyena vā” ti pāli dassanato pana *attena* ti. Cūlaniruttiyam pana *attassa* ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinam ekavacanam āgatam, etam Kaceāyane

¹ J III 295²⁰, cf. Sd § 479 (ns: “hare sakħā” nħui k upendavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ chandānurakkhaṇadigħha lañ² hū ra eñ³). ² J III 323¹⁰ (Sd § 391). ³ (154¹⁵). ⁴ J III 280⁴. ⁵ J VI 416¹⁶⁻¹⁷. ⁶ M I 297³⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b ita C^e Bēmns (Sd § 392, 394). ^c (B^e ad. bho sakħi, vide Kev 113). ^d C^e om (158¹⁵). ^e B^m om. piyāni . . . catutthi 158²⁹⁻³³. ^f ita B^m ns. C^e bandħānubandħam (B^m om.). ^g B^e ti idha.

Niruttipiṭake ca na dissati, ¹katthaci pana *attesū* ti āgataṁ; sabbān' etāni sātthakatham jinatantim oloketvā gahetabbāni.

Ātumā · ātumā ātumāno, ātumānaṇi ātumāṇi · ātumāno, ātumena · ātumehi ātumebhū ti ādīnā purisanayena vatvā bho ātuma · bhavanto ātumā ātumāno ti vattabbam. Tatra ² attasaddassa samāse bhāvitatto bhāvitattā, bhāvitattai bhāvitatte, bhāvitattena · bhāvitattehi bhāvitattebhū ti purisanayen' eva nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Sā · sā sāno, sānaṇi sāne, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṇi, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṇi, sāne sānesu, ¹⁰ bho sā bhavanto sāno. Sā vuccati sunakho. Ettha ca ²"na yatha sā upaṭṭhito hoti; ³sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti nidassanapadāni. ⁴Keci pana sāsaddassa dutiyā-tatiyādisu sam se, senā ti ādīni rūpāni vadanti; tan na yuttam, na hi tāni sam se, senā ti ādīni rūpāni buddhavacane c' eva aṭṭhakathā- ¹⁵ disu ca Niruttipiṭake ca dissanti. Evaṁ pana Niruttipiṭake vuttaṁ: sa tiṭṭhati sāno tiṭṭhanti, sānaṇi passati sāne passali, sānā kataṇi · sānehi kataṇi sānebhi kataṇi, sāssa diyate sānaṇi diyate, sānā nissaṭaṇi · sānehi nissaṭaṇi sānebhi nissaṭaṇi, sāssa pariggaho sānaṇi pariggaho, sāne patiṭṭhitam sānesu patiṭṭhi- ²⁰ tam, bho sā bhavanto sāno ti. Tasmā Niruttipiṭake vuttanayen' eva nāmikapadamālā gahetabbā. Atr' idam vattabbam; yathā ⁵"sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho"^a ti ādisu pulliṅge vattamānassa 'sako' iti atthavācakassa sāsaddassa 'attano ayan ti so' ti etasmīm atthe so sā, saṇi se, sena · sehi sebhi, sassa ²⁵ sānaṇi, sā sasmā samhā · sehi sebhū, sassa sānaṇi, se sasmiṇi samhi · sesu ti purisanayena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti; yathā vā ⁶"hiṃsanti attasambhūtā tacasaṭram va sam phalaṇ; ⁷sāni kammāni tappentī; ⁸Kosalam sen' asantuṭṭham jīvagāham agāhayī" ti ādisu ³⁰ napumsakaliṅge vattamānassa 'sakam' ice atthavācakassa sāsaddassa sam · sāni sā, sam · sāni se, sena · sehi sebhi, sassa sānaṇi, sā sasmā samhā · sehi sebhi, sassa sānaṇi, se sasmiṇi samhi · sesu ti cittanayena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakha-

¹ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-kyam³ nhuik, ns (cf. Rūp 125). ² D I 166⁸.

³ S I 176¹². ⁴ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns (Rūp 144). ⁵ Sn 1084. ⁶ S I 70³⁴. ⁷ J II 7²⁷. ⁸ J II 22³³.

^a C. Bēns santuṭṭho.

vācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti^a. Evaṁ sante kasmā tehi ācariyehi dutiyā-tatiyātāthāne sam se, senā ti vuttam, kasmā ca pañcamītāthāne sā sasmā samhā ti vuttam, sattamītāthāne ca se sasmiṇi samhī ti ca vuttam. Sabbam etam akāraṇam: 5 takkagāhamattena gahitakam^b akāraṇam; sunakhavācako hi sāsaddo ākārantatāpakaṭiko na purisa-cittasaddādayo viya ākārantatāpakaṭiko, yāya imassā idisāni rūpāni siyum, sā ca pakati n' atthi, na c' eso rājā brahmā sakhā attā icc evamādayo viya paṭhamam ākārantabhbāve ṭhatvā pacchā paṭiladdhaākāran-10 tato^c, atha kho, niccam okārantatāpakaṭiko gosaddo viya, niccam ākārantatāpakaṭiko, niccam ākārantatāpakaṭikassa ca evarūpāni rūpāni^d na santi; tasmā Niruttipiṭake pabhinnapaṭi-sambhidena āyasmatā Mahākaccāyanena na vuttāni. | Sace pi maññeyyum 'attam attenā ti ca dassanato sam senā ti imāni 15 pana gahetabbāni' ti, 'na gahetabbāni · rājā brahmā sakhā attā sā puṇā icc evamādīnam^e aññamaññam padamālāvasena visadisattā nayavasena gahetabbākārassa asambhavato, idise hi thāne nayaggāhavasena gahaṇam nāma sadosam yeva siyā; tasmā nayaggāhavasena pi na gahetabbāni. Aparam pi atra 20 vattabbaṇam: yathā hi "sāhi nārihi te yanti" ti vutte 'attano nāri ti sā nāri' ti evamātthavato itthiliṅgassa kaññāsaddena sadisassa sāsaddassa sā · sā sāyo, sam · sā sāyo, sāya · sāhi sābhī, sāya sānaṇi, sāya · sāhi sābhī, sāya · sānaṇi, sāya sāyaṇi: sāsū ti kaññānayena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā imassa suna-25 khavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti. Evaṁ sante kasmā te ācariyā tatiyābahuvacanaṭāthāne^f ca sāhi sābhī ti rūpāni icchanti kasmā ca sattamībahuvacanaṭāthāne sāsū ti. Idam pi akāraṇam · ākārantapullīngattā^g. Kasmā ca pana catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanaṭāthāne pubbakkharassa rassavasena sassa iti 30 rūpaṇam icchanti. Idam pi akāraṇam · sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa ākārantatāpakaṭikattā, ākārantatāpakaṭikassa ca sāsaddassa, yathā ākārantatāpakaṭikassa purisāsaddassa puri-sassā ti catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanarūpaṇam bhavati, evarūpassa rūpassa ²abhbāvato; ten' eva āyasmā Mahākaccāno Niruttipiṭake

¹ **. ² ns: samyug agum nhoṇ³ rā rassa apru ma mrai hū lui.

^a (Bm santi, cf. 160¹²). ^b ita Bm; C. Bemens gahitam. ^c dedi; C. Bemens vāntata. ^d Bem om. ^e dedi; C. Bemens evamādīni. ^f (Be tatiyā-hi-bhi-bahuvacanaṭāthāne). ^g Bm ākārantassa pullīngattā.

sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpam dassento catutthi-chaṭṭhe-kavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakkharassa dīghavasena sāssa iti rūpam āha. Kasmā ca pana te ācariyā catutthekavacanaṭṭhāne sāya iti rūpam icchanti. Idam pi akāraṇam; ṭhapetvā hi akārantitthiliṅge ghasaññato^a akārato paresam nadinam āyādesañ 5 ca akārantato pun-napumṣakaliṅgato parassa catutthekavacanassa āyādesañ ca akārantapulliṅge aghato akārato^b parassa catutthekavacanassa katthaci pi āyādeso na dissati, Niruttipiṭake ca tādisam rūpam na vuttam — avacanam yeva yutta-taram · buddhavacane atṭhakathādisu ca anāgamanato, yā pan' 10 amhehi Niruttipiṭakam nissāya buddhavacanāñ ca sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuttā, sā yeva sārato pacceṭabbā. Etthā pi nānāatthesu vattamānānam liṅgattaya-pariyāpānnānam sā so saṃ icc etesam tiṇam padānam paka-trūpassa nāmikapadamālāsu padānam sadisāsadisatā datṭhabbā. 15
 Ettha siyā: yo tumhehi sāsaddo ¹"taṇsaddatthe ca sunakhe ca sakam icc atthe ca vattati" ti icchito, kathañ tam "sā" ti vutte yeva 'imassa athassa vācako' ti jānanti ti. Na jānanti; payogavasena pana jānanti lokiyanāñ c' eva paṇḍitā ca, payogavasena hi ²"sā Maddī nāgam ārukki^c nātibaddham va^d kuñ- 20 jarān" ti ādisu sāsaddassa taṇsaddatthatā viññāyati, evam sāsaddo taṇsaddatthe ca vattati, ³"na yattha sā upaṭṭhitō hoti; ⁴Bhagavato sājātim^e pi sutvā sattā amatarasabhbhāgino bhavanti" ti ādisu sāsaddassa sunakhavācakatā viññāyati; ⁵"annam tava-y-idam^f pakatam yasassi tam khajjare bhuñjare 25 piyyare ca, jānāsi mam tvam paradattūpajivim, uttiṭhapinḍam labhatam ⁶sapāko" ti ettha pana 'sāsaddassa rassabhāvaka-raṇena sapāko ti pālī thitā' ti attham agahetvā 'sam pacatī ti sapāko' ti vuttan ti datṭhabbam; atṭhakathāyam pana ⁷"sapāko 30 ti sapākacanḍalo" icc eva vuttam, tam pi^h etam ev' attham dipeti — evam sāsaddo sunakhe ca vattati; ⁸"sāⁱ dārā jantu-

¹ cf. 162⁵. ² J VI 591⁶. ³ D I 166⁸. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J IV 380¹²⁻¹⁵. ⁶ ns cit. "Jat-ṭikā": ... sunakhe māretvā pacitvā khādanakacandalo. ⁷ Ja IV 380²⁰ (ns cit. et Pj II 184¹²: sāpāko pro sopāko). ⁸ ***.

^a CēBm ghasaññato. ^b (Bē akārantato). ^c ita Bm; CēBens ārūhi d Cē nātibandham va, Bm nātibandhava; leg. nātivaddhō (= J); ns cit.: nātibaddham v. k. ti apagatabaddham Jat-atṭhakathā. ^e Bm sājatī. ^f (Bē tavēdam). ^g Bens om. ^h Bm om. ⁱ (Bens sakā).

nam piyā" ti vutte pana 'sakā dārā sattānam piyā' ti atthādi-panavasena sāsaddassa sakavācakatā paññāyati — evam sā-saddo sakam icc atthe ca vattati; iti sāsaddam payogavasena 'idisatthassa vācako' ti jānanti. Attr' idam vuccati:

5 *tam*saddatthe ca sunakhe sakasmim pi ca vattati
sāsaddo, so ca kho ñeyyo payogānam vasena ve. 22
Ettha ca pāliyam ¹"na yattha sā upaṭhitō hotī" ti ekavaca-nappayogadassanato ca, ²"asantā kira mām jammā tātā tātā
ti bhāsare rakkhasā puttarūpena sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti
10 bahuvacanappayogadassanato ca, Niruttipiṭake sāno icc ādi-dassanato ca sā · sā sāno, sanam sāne, sānā ti ādinā sunakha-vācakassa sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā kathitā.

Idāni ³pumāsaddassa namikapadamālā vuccate:

15 *Pumā · pumā pumāno, pumānañ pumāne, pumānā pumānā
pumena · pumānelī pumānebhī, pumassa pumuno · pumānañ,
pumānā pumunā · pumānelī pumānebhī, pumassa pumuno ·
pumānañ, pumāne pumānesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā
pumāno — bho pumā* iti bahuvacananayo pi ñeyyo. Ettha
pana ⁴"thiyo tassa pañjāyanti na pumā jāyare kule yo jānam
20 pucchito pañham aññathā nam viyākare" ti ayam pāli *pumā*-saddassa bahuvacanabhāvasādhikā. Kaccāyane ⁵he *pumānañ* iti
sānusvāram ^a ālapane kavacanam dissati, tad anekesu pālipade-sesu ca aṭṭhakathāsu ca sānusūrānam ^b ālapana vacanānam adassanato idha na vadāmi; upaparikkhitvā, yuttam ce, gahetabbam
25 — ^c"yasassi nam paññavantam visayhā" ti ethha pana chandānu-rakkhaṇatham āgamavasen' evānusāro ^b hoti na sabhāvato ti
daṭṭhabbam. Ayañ ākārantavasena nāmikapadamālā. ^d"Soļas-itthisahassānam na vijāti pumo tadā ahorattānam accayena nibbatto aham ekako" ti ca ^e"yathā balākayonimhi na vijāti pumo
30 sadā meghesu gajjāmānesu gabham gaṇhanti tā tadā" ^c ti ca pālidassanato pana okārantavasena pi nāmikapadamālā veditabbā:

35 *Pumo pumā · pumānañ pume, pumena · pumehi pumebhi, pu-massa pumānañ, pumā pumānañ pumamhā · pumehi pu-mebhi, pumassa pumānañ, pume pumānañ pumamhi · pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā — bho pumā* iti vā.

¹ (161²²). ² S I 176¹⁴⁻¹⁵ – 176¹³. ³ (cf. Kc 152–159). ⁴ J III 459¹³⁻¹⁴.
⁵ Kev 153. ⁶ (147²). ⁷ Cp III 6: 2a–d. ⁸ Ap 42¹¹⁻¹² (Sd § 266, 672).

^a ita B^m; C^eB^m sānusvāram ^b ita C^eBemns. ^c Ap: sadā.

Evaṁ *pumasaddassa* dvidhā nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Idāni missakanayo^a vuccate:

Pumā pumo · pumāno pumā, pumānam pumāpi · pumāne pume, pumānā pumunā pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṇi, pumānā 5 pumunā pumā pumasmiṇi pumamhi · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṇi, pumāne pume pumasmiṇi pumamhi · pumānesu pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumāno bhavanto pumā bho pumāno — bho pumā iti vā.

10

Idāni *rahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, rahā vuccati papadhammo:

Rahā · rahā rahino, rahānaṇi rahāne, rahina · rahinehi rahinebhi, rahassa rahānaṇi, raha · rahānehi rahānebhi, rahassa rahānaṇi, rahāne rahānesu, bho raha · bhavanto rahino 15 bhavanto rahā.

Idāni *daṭhadhammasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

*Daṭhadhammā · daṭhadhamma daṭhadhammāno, daṭhadhammānaṇi daṭhadhammāne, daṭhadhamminā · daṭhadhammehi daṭhadhammehi, daṭhadhammīsa daṭhadhammānaṇi, daṭhadhamminā · daṭhadhammehi daṭhadhammehi, daṭhadhammīsa daṭhadhammīnebhi, daṭhadhammīsa daṭhadhammānaṇi, daṭhadhamme daṭhadhammesu, bho daṭhadhamma^b · bhavanto daṭhadhammāno bhavanto daṭhadhammā — bho daṭhadhammāno bho daṭhadhammā iti bahuvacanam viññeyyam. Evaṁ *paccakkhadhammasaddassa* 25 nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha ca ¹"seyyathā pi bhikkhave cattāro dhanuggahā daṭhadhammā" ti idam nidassanam. Imissam̄ pana pāliyam *daṭhadhammā* iti bahuvacanavasena āgatattā *daṭhadhammasaddo* akāranto ti pi okāranto ti pi appasiddho · tadtantānam bahuvacanabhāve tulyarūpattā; tathā pi amhehi 30 padamālā akārantavasen' eva^c yojītā, ²idisesu hi thānesu *daṭhadhammasaddo* akāranto ti pi okāranto ti pi vattum yujit' eva · aparivyattarūpattā, aññasmiṇi pana^d pālipadese atīva parivyatto hutvā okārantadaṭhadhammasaddo dvidhā dissati · guṇasadda-paṇḍattivācakasaddavasena. Tattha ³"issatthe c' asmi kusalo daṭha-* 35

¹ S II 265²⁷. ² = samās arā tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ J VI 77²⁸.

^a Bm omayena (?). ^b (Cē ad. daṭhadhammā). ^c ns om. eva. ^d Bm om.

dhammo ti vissuto" ti ettha *daļhadhammasaddo* okāranto guṇa-saddo, ¹"Bārāṇasiyam Daļhadhammo nāma rājā rajjam kāresi" ti ettha pana paññattivācakasaddo; evam okāranto *daļhadhammasaddo* dvidhā dittho. Tassa pana *daļhadhammo daļhadhammā*, ⁵*daļhadhammānaṁ daļhadhamme* ti *purisanayena* nāmikapadamālā ūneyyā; ākārantokārantanām vasena missakapadamālā^a ca, katham:

Daļhadhammā daļhadhammo · daļhadhammāno daļhadhammā, daļhadhammānaṁ daļhadhammānaṁ · daļhadhammāne^b
¹⁰ *daļhadhammāne, daļhadhammānā daļhadhammāne · daļhadhammehi daļhadhammehi, daļhadhammassa daļhadhammānam, daļhadhamminā daļhadhammā daļhadhammasinā daļhadhammānamhā · daļhadhammehi daļhadhammehi, daļhadhammassa daļhadhammānaṁ, daļhadhamme daļhadhammasinūni daļhadhammānamhi · daļhadhammesu, bho daļhadhamma · bhavanlo daļhadhammāno bhavanto^c daļhadhammā ti.* Evam *paccakkhadhammā* *paccakkhadhammo* ti missakapadamālā ca yojetabbā.

Idāni *vivaṭacchadasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate^d:
²⁰ *Vivaṭacchadā · vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchadāno, vivaṭacchadānaṁ vivaṭacchadāne, vivaṭacchadena · vivaṭacchadehi vivaṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭacchadānaṁ, vivaṭacchadā · vivaṭacchadehi vivaṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭacchadānaṁ, vivaṭacchade vivaṭacchadesu, bho vivaṭacchada · bhavanto vivaṭacchadā bhavanto vivaṭacchadāno.* Ayam nāmikapadamālā ²¹"sace pana agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajati, arahaṁ hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭacchadā" ti pāli-dassanato ākārantavasena kathitā, ³"loke vivaṭacchado" ti pi pālidassanato pana okārantavasena pi kathetabbā: *vivaṭacchado vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadānaṁ vivaṭacchade* ti, missakavasena pi kathetabbā: *vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchado · vivaṭacchadāno vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadānaṁ vivaṭacchadānaṁ · vivaṭacchadāne vivaṭacchade* ti.

Idāni *vattahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, Vattahā ³⁵ ti Sakkō^e:

¹ Ja III 385¹⁹. ² D I 89^c (Sv; Pj II 450²³). ³ Sv (p̄t) ad D II 16²⁴ (Sd § 176).

^a (Bm missapadamālā). ^b Be om. ^c Bm om. ^d Bemns vuccati. ^e dedi (Vatrabhū 78³⁻¹⁵); CeBemns satto (sattavā, ns).

Vattahā vattahāno, vattahānaṁ vattahāne, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṁ, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattalūno vattahānam, vattahāne vattahānesu, bho vattaha bhavanto vattahāno atha vā bho vattahā bho vattahāno icc api.

5

Idāni vuttasirāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Vuttasirā · vuttasirā vuttasirāno, vuttasirānaṁ vuttasirāne, vuttasirānā · vuttasirānehi vuttasirānebhi, vuttasirāssa vuttasirānāṁ, vuttasirā · vuttasirehi^a vuttasirebhi^a, vuttasirāssa vuttasirānaṁ, vuttasire vuttasiresu, bho vuttasira · bhavanto 10 vuttasirāno. ¹"Vuttasiro" ti okārantapāṭho pi dissati.

Idāni yuvāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yuvā · yuvā yuvāno yuvānā, yuvānānaṁ yuvānā · yuvāne
yuve, yuvānā yuvēna yuvānena · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi
yuvēbhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṁ yuvānā, yuvānā 15
yuvānasmā yuvānamhā · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvēbhi,
yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṁ yuvānā, yuvāne yuvānasmīp
yuvānamhi yuve yuvāsmīp yuvamhi · yuvānesu yu-
vāsu yuvēsu, bho yuvā yuvāna · bhavanto yuvāno. Imas-
miṁ thāne ekadesena ākārantanayo ca sabbathā okārantanayo 20
ca ekadesena ca okārantanayo ti tayo nayā dissanti. Maghava-
saddassa pi maghavā · maghavā maghavāno maghavānā ti ādinā
yuvāsaddassēva nāmikapadamālāyojanāṁ kubbanti garū, Ni-
ruttipiṭake pana maghavā tiṭṭhati maghavanlo tiṭṭhanli, magha-
vantam passati maghavanle^b passati, maghavatā kalam · magha- 25
vantehi kalam maghavantebhi kalam, maghavalō diyate magha-
vantānaṁ diyate, maghavatā nissaṭam · maghavanlehi nissaṭam
maghavantebhi nissaṭam, maghavatō pariggaho maghavantānaṁ
pariggaho, maghavatī patiṭṭhitam maghavantesu patiṭṭhitam, bho
maghavā bhavanto maghavanto ti guṇavāpadanayena vuttam, 30
tathā Cūlaniruttiyam pi; tam pāliyā samsandati sameti, pāliyam
hi ²"Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno
Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi, tasmā Maghavā ti vuccatī" ti
vuttam, etena 'Magho ti nāmaṁ assa atthī ti Maghavā' ti
atthiātthavācakat^c antipaccayavasena padasiddhi dassitā hoti, 35
tasmasā guṇavantisaddassa viya ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

¹ M II 168¹⁸ (Sd V176). ² S I 230²¹.

^a ita CeBem, cf. 166²³. ^b ita Ce; Bm maghavanto; Be(ns) om.

Idāni *addhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate; *addha-*
saddassa hi yaṁ kāle magge ca vattamānassa ¹"atīto addhā;

²dīgho^a addhā suduggamo" ti ādisu *addhā* ti paṭhamantam
 rūpaṁ dissati, tam ³"addhā idam mantapadam sudd dasan"
⁵ ti ādisu ekaṁsatthe vattamānena *addhā* ti nipāt apadena samā-
 nam, nipātānam pana padamālā na rūhati nāmikānam yeva rūhati:

Addhā · addhā addhāno, addhānaṇi addhāne, addhānaā ·
 addhānehi addhānebhi, addhuno addhānaṇi, addhānaā ·
 addhānehi addhānebhi, addhuno addhānaṇi, addhāni ad-
 10 dhāne · addhānesu, bho addhā · bhavanto addhā addhāno.

Ettha kiñci payogam dassessāma: ⁴"tayo addhā; ⁵addhānaṇi
 vitivatto; ⁶iminā dīghena addhunā; ⁷dīghassa addhuno accayena;
⁸pathaddhuno pannarase va cando; ⁹ahū atītam-addhāne sa-
 maṇo khantidipano; ¹⁰addhāne gacchante na^b paññāyissati" icc
 15 ādayo ñeyyā. Ayam pi pan' ettha nīti editabbā: *addhānan*
 ti dutiyekavae anantavasena catutthī-chaṭṭhibahuvacanavasena
 ca vuttam rūpaṁ ¹¹"addhānamaggapatipanno hotī" ti ādisu
 15 dīghamaggavācakena *addhānan* ti napumṣakena sadisam su-
 tisāmaññavasenā ti.

20 Idāni *muddhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Muddhā · muddha muddhāno, muddhaṇi · muddhe mudd-
 dhāne, muddhāna · muuddhānehi muuddhānebhi, muuddhassa
 muuddhānaṇi, [muddha]^c muuddhāna · muuddhehi^d muuddhe-
 bhi^d, muuddhassa muuddhānaṇi, muuddhani muuddhānesu, bho
 25 muuddha · bhavanto muuddhā muuddhāno. Evaṁ abhibhavitā-
 padena visadisapadāni bhavanti.

Iti nānānayehi pi^e abhibhavitāpadena sadisāni ¹²vattādīni,
 visadisāni ¹³guṇavādīni ¹⁴rājā sā icc ādīni ca ākāranta padāni
 dassitāni saddhūm nāmikapadamālāhi.

30 Ettha yogam sace poso kare paññitajātiko,
 tassa voḥārabhedesu ¹⁵vijambhe ñāṇam uttamam. 23

Iti navāṅge sūtthakatthe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-

¹ D III 216¹⁶. ² J VI 554²⁹. ³ J VI 414²⁴. ⁴ D III 216¹⁶. ⁵ *22.
⁶ A V 270³⁰, M I 82¹. ⁷ D III 84²⁷. ⁸ J IV 384²⁹ (Pv 431d). ⁹ J III 43¹.
¹⁰ *27. ¹¹ D I 1⁵. ¹² (139⁷ sqq). ¹³ (145²² sqq). ¹⁴ (153¹⁵, 159⁹). ¹⁵ yojanaviththe manusilatale taruṇasīthassa vijambhanam iva, ns.

^a J. ad. c'. ^b Bem om. ^c ita C^e: Bem(ns) om. ^d ita C^eBem, cf
 165⁹. ^e Bm nānānayē, om. pi.

naṁ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe saviniechayo ākāranta pulliṅgānaṁ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma chattho paricchedo.

Ukāranta-avāṇḍantatāpakaṭikam ākāranta pulliṅgam niṭhitam.

VII.

Atha pubbācariyamataṁ purecaram katvā niggahitanta- 5
pulliṅgānaṁ *bhavanta karonta* iec ādikassa pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā^a vakkhāma:

¹gacchaṁ^b mahāṁ caram tiṭham dadaṁ bhuñjaṁ suṇaṁ pacam
jayaṁ jaram cavam miyam saram kubbam japaṁ vajam. 1

*Gacchaṁ gacchanto · gacchantā, gacchantaṁ gacchante, 10
gacchatā · gacchantehi gacchantebhī, gacchato gacchantassa ·
gacchantānaṁ gacchatānaṁ, gacchatā · gacchantehi gacchan-
tebhī, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṁ gacchatānaṁ,
gacchati (gacchante)^c · gacchantesu, bho gacchaṁ^d gac-
chā · bhavanto gacchanto. Gacchādīni aññāni ca tamṣa- 15
disāni evaṁ ūneyyānī ti Yamakamahātheramataṁ. Kiñcāp' ettha
tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu gacchanta, gacchantā gacchantasmā
gacchantamhā, gacchantasmiṁ gacchantamhi ti imāni padāni
nāgatāni, tathā pi tattha payogadassanato gahetabbāni.
Tatra Yamakamahātherena ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne yeva gac- 20
chanto mahanto caranto ti ādīnaṁ^e bahuvacanattam kathitam,
paccattavacanaṭṭhāne ekavacanattam; ke(hi)cī pana paccatta-
vacanaṭṭhāne ekavacana-bahuvacanattam, ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne
bahuvacanattam yeva kathitam, gacchaṁ mahāṁ caran ti ādī-
naṁ pana ālapanaṭṭhāne ekavacanattam; mayam pana buddha- 25
vacane anekāsu c' aṭṭhakathāsu^f 'gacchanto, mahanto' ti ādīnaṁ
bahuvacanappayogānaṁ 'gacchaṁ mahāṁ' iec ādīnañ ca sā-
nussārālapanekavacanappayogānaṁ^g adassanato ²"gacchanto
(so) Bhāradvājo^h; ³sa gacchaṁ na nivattati; ⁴mahanto lokasan-*

¹ Rūp 108 ad Kc 187; Kārikā 183. ² J VI 532¹². ³ J IV 494² (*supra*
35⁷). ⁴ Ja II 205⁷.

^a B^e ns omālaṁ (191⁷). ^b Rūp: evaṁ. ^c ita C^e; Bem(ns) om. ^d C^e gaccha;
B^m om.; B^e ad. bho. ^e B^m ādīna. ^f Be cāṭṭhakv. ^g B^e ns sānusarāl^o.
^h vide 80²⁶.

nivāso" ti ādīnam pana paccattekavacanappayogānañ ñeva dassanato tādisāni rūpāni anijjhānakkhamāni viya maññāma. Niruttipiṭake paccattālapanañthāne^a *mahanto bhavanto caranto* ti ādīnam bahuvacanattam eva kathitañ na ekavacanattam,
 5 tathā hi tattha ¹"mahām bhavañ caram tiñthan" ti gātham vatvā *mahañ tiñhati mahanto tiñhantī* ti ca *bho mahā bhavanto mahanto* ti ca *bhavañ tiñhati bhavanto tiñhantī* ti ca ādi vuttam. Ettha pana *bhavañ bhavanto* ti padāni, yattha 'honto hontā' ti kiriyattham na vadanti, tattha ²"bhavañ Kaccāno;
 10 ³mā bhavanto evañ avacutthā" ti ādisu viya aññasmim atthe patanato ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, tasmā, ⁴"santo sappurisā loke" ti ettha *santo* ti padassa viya ⁵"arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ettha *arahanto* ti padassa viya ca, *bhavanto* ti padassa bahuvacanattam nijjhānakkhamām, *mahanto*
 15 *caranto tiñhanto* ti ādīnam pana bahuvacanattam na nijjhānakkhamām viya amhe pañibhāti, na hi katthaci pi *santo arahanto bhavanto* ti padavajitānam *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādīnam anekapadasatānam bahuvacanantatāpayoge passāma, tathā hi

20	bavhatthe katthaci tñhāne ⁶ jānam ice ādayo yathā dissanti, n' evañ bavhatthe <i>gacchanto</i> iti ādayo; 2 bavhatthe katthaci tñhāne ⁷ santo ice ādayo pi ca dissanti, n' evañ bavhatthe <i>gacchanto</i> iti ādayo; 3 <i>arahanto</i> ti bavhatthe ekanten' eva dissati ^b ,
25	n' evañ ^b dissanti bavhatthe <i>gacchanto</i> iti ādayo; 4 anekasatapāthesu ⁸ "viharanto" ti ādisu ekassa pi bahukatthe pavatti na tu dissati. 5 Bahuvacananayena <i>gacchanto</i> ti padassa hi gahañe sati bahavo dosā dissanti saccato; 6
30	yath' ekamhi ghare daddhe daññhā sāmipikā gharā, tathā bavhatthavācitte <i>gacchanto</i> ti padassa tu ⁹ viharanto ti ādīnam bavhatthavācītā siyā: rūpanayo aniñho ca gahetabbo anekadhā. 8

Evāñ sante pi, yasmā Niruttipiṭakam nāma pabhinnapañsam-

¹ cf. 167⁸ ² S IV 119²⁵. ³ D I 122²⁶. ⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ A I 27³⁹. ⁶ (182⁴).
⁷ (168¹¹). ⁸ Ja I 95⁷ 106¹⁴ . . . VI 479³; Dhpa I 37¹¹ 45⁶ . . . IV 232⁹; Pvā 3⁷ 16²⁰ etc.

^a B^ens paccattālapane. ^b Bm om.

bhidena mahākhiṇāsavena Mahākaccāyanena^a katan ti loke pasiddham, tasmā idam ṭhānam punappunam upaparikkhitabham. Kiñcāp' ettha there gāravena evam vuttam, tathā pi pālinayam garum katvā diṭṭhen' ekavacananayena adiṭṭho bahuvacananayo chaḍḍetabbo. Evam sati niggahītantesu nayo 5 sobhaṇo bhavati, ayam pana amhākam ruci:

¹*bhavam* ²*karaṇi* ³*arahāṇi* ⁴*sany* ⁵*mahaṇi* iti padāni tu
visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññan ti lakkhaye, 9
⁶*gacchāṇi carāṇi dadaṇi tiṭṭhaṇi cintayāṇi bhāvayāṇi vadāṇi*
jānaṇi passan ti ādīni sadisāni bhavanti ti^b; 10 10
tatrat ⁷*jānaṇi* ti ādīni katthaci parivattare
vibhatti-liṅga-vacanavasenā ti vibhāvaye. 11

Tatra tāva *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccati; *bhavam*-
saddo hi 'vadḍhanto, honto' ti atthe pi vadati^c, tesam vasena
ayam nāmikapadamālā: 15

Bhavam *bhavanto* · *bhavantā*, *bhavantam* *bhavante*, *bhav-*
antena · *bhavantehi* *bhavantebhi*, *bhavantassa* *bhavantā-*
nam, *bhavantā* *bhavantasmā* *bhavantamhā* · *bhavantehi*
bhavantebhi, *bhavantassa* *bhavantānam*, *bhavante* *bhavant-*
tasmiṇi *bhavantamhi*^d · *bhavantesu*, *he bhavanta* *he bhavantā*. 20

Tattha *bhavam* *bhavanto* ti ādīnam 'vadḍhanto, honto' ti ādīnā
attho daṭṭhabbo; tathā hi ^e"suvijāno bhavam hoti . . . dhamma-
kāmo bhavam hoti; ^frājā bhavanto nānāsampattihi modati;
¹⁰kuṭiradaho Gaṅgāya ekābaddho Gaṅgā(ya) pūraṇakāle^g Gaṅ-
godakena pūrati, udake mandibhavante^h dahato udakam Gaṅ- 25
gāya otarati" ti payogā bhavanti; tasmā ayam nāmikapadamālā
sārato pacchetabbā. Ettha *bhavam*saddamattam vajjetvā *gac-*
*chamāṇa-caramāṇa*saddādisu viya *bhavantasadda* *bhavanto bhav-*
antā ti *puriṣanayo* pi labbhati, napumsakaliṅge vattabbe *bhav-*
antam *bhavantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Evam vadḍhana- 30
bhavanatthavācakassa *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vedi-
tabbā. Ayañ ca viseso: *bhavanto* ti padam vadḍhana-bha-

¹ 169¹³—172²⁴. ² 172²⁵. ³ 173⁸. ⁴ 174⁴—179²¹. ⁵ 179²⁵. ⁶ 181². ⁷ 181²⁵.

⁸ Sn 92ac (Pj). ⁹ **. ¹⁰ Ja II 344¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a ns (Mahākaccāyanena). ^b B^ens hi (182³⁰ 202⁷; 203 n. 2). ^c B^m (atthe
pi ti). ^d Bem om. ^e ita C^e (= Ja); Bemns Gaṅgāpūraṇakāle. ^f ns: i prayug
kā³ i sui¹ lañ³ phrac rā eñ¹ hū rve¹ sā choñ sañ, Tikanipāt Kakkaṭajāt nhuik
udake mandibhūte [= Ja codd. Br¹] hū rve¹ sā rhi sañ

vanatthato aññatthe pavattamānam^a bahuvacanam eva hoti · yathā ¹"bhavanto āgacchanti" ti, vadḍhana-bhavanatthesu vattamānam^b ekavacanam eva. Atr' imie payoga: ²"anupubbenā bhavanto viññutam vā^c pāpuṇāti; ³samaṇena nāma idisesu 5 kammesu avyāvaṭenā ... bhavitabbam, evam bhavanto hi sa-māṇo sussamaṇo assā" ti. *Bhavaṇī* iti padam pana ubhayatthā pi ekavacanam eva, tasmā idāni ⁴"bhavam Ānando; ¹bhavanto āgacchanti^d; ⁵appasaddā bhavanto^e hontu mā bhonto saddam akatthā" ti evamādi-payogadassanavasena voḥaravīsese 10 pavattam aññam attham paṭicca aparā pi nāmikapadamāla vuccate:

15 *Bhavaṇī · bhavanto bhonto, bhavantam bhavante, bhavata bhoto bhoto bhavantena · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto bhavantassa · bhavantānam bhavataṇī, bhavata bhoto · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto bhavantassa · bhavantānam bhavataṇī, bhavati bhavanle bhavanlasmiṇ bhavantamhi · bhavantesu, bho · bhavanto bhonto* iti. Ettha pana *bho* icc ādīni tīpi padāni yasmā voḥaravisesappavattāni ālapanapadāni honti, tasmā *āvuso bhante* ti padāni viya *bho*-20 saddādiupapadavantāni na bhavanti, *bho purisa, bhavanto brahmaṇā, bhonto^f samaṇā^g, bho rāja^g* icc ādisu hi *purisasadādayo* yeva *bhosaddādiupapadavanto* bhavanti. Idha ca ⁴"bhavam Ānando" ti ettha *bhavaṇīsaddena samānatthāni bho bhavanto bhonto* ti padāni vuttāni, na pana ⁶"dhammakāmo bhavam hoti" 25 ti ettha *bhavaṇīsaddena samānatthāni*; paṭhamasmiṇ hi naye vadḍhanatthavasena *bho bhavanta · bhavanto bhavantā bhonto bhavantā^h* ⁷ti *bhosaddādayo* ālapanapadānam upapadāni bhavanti, na dutiyasmiṇ naye; āmenēditavasena pana *bho bho, bhavanto bhavanto, bhonto bhonto* ⁸ti padāni bhavanti · yathā 30 *bhante bhante* ti. Atr' idam *bhudhātuvasena samkhepato pālinidassanam*: ⁹"kasmā bhavam vijanamⁱ arañña nissito;

¹ vide § 484. ² ³ Sp ad Vin III 136⁴². ⁴ D I 204²⁶. ⁵ D I 179⁷. ⁶ (169²²). ⁷ iti iminā atthabhedena i sui¹ rhe³ pud eñ¹ ālapanajotaka, nok pud eñ¹ vadḍhanattha anak athū⁴ ã⁵ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ S I 181⁹.

^a ns vattamānam. ^b ita CēBemns. ^c Bemns om. ^d CēBm (et Bm 170²) āgacchati. ^e ita CēBemns; D: bhonto (Sd § 484). ^f Bm om. ^g ita ns; CēBem rājā. ^h Bm om. ⁱ CēBens vijanam (*supra* 118¹).

¹katham̄ panāhaṇi bho tam̄ bhavantam̄ Gotamam̄ jānissāmi;
²evam̄ bho ti kho Ambaṭho māṇavo brāhmaṇassa Pokkhara-
satiissa patissutvā^a; ³mā bhavanto evam̄ avacuttha; ⁴imam̄
bhonto nisāmetha; ⁵evam̄ bho purisa jānāhi pāpadhammā
asaññatā" iec evamādi; ettha *bhavayi* iec ādīni *bhūdhātumayāni* 5
nāmapadāni ti veditabbāni. Api ca tesu *bho bhavanto bhonto*
ti imāni nipātapadāni pi hontī ti vavatthapetabbam̄^b; ⁶*bho purisā*
ti ādisu tesam̄ nipātānipātabhāve vivādo na karaṇīyo. Kaccāya-
nasmiṁ hi ⁷"*bho ge tū*" ti vuttam̄, aññattha pana ⁸"āmantan-
yatthe nipāto" ti ādi vuttam̄; tathā hi Niruttimañjūsāyaṁ vut- 10
tam̄: "*bho t'* idam̄ āmantanyatthe nipāto, so na kevalam̄ ekava-
canam̄ eva hoti atha kho bahuvacanam̄ pi hotī ti *bho purisā*
ti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito, *bhavanto t'* idam̄ pana bahu-
vacanam̄ eva hotī ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan" ti. Pāliyam̄ hi
atṭhakathāsu ca nipātabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacana- 15
vasena dvidhā dissati, itare pana bahuvacanavasen' eva dis-
santi, tesan tu nipātapadatte rūpanipphādanakiecam̄ n' atthi.
Tesu *bhosaddassa* nipātapadattā āhacca bhāsite nijjivālapane
itthiliṅgavisayo ⁹"ummuṭṭja bho puthusile pariplaya bho puthusile"
ti payogo pi dissati. Atr' imā *bhosaddassa* pavattiparidipani- 20
gāthāyoe^c:

¹⁰"ito bho sugatim̄ gaceha manussānam̄ sahavyatam̄"

evamādisu *bhosaddo* ekavacanako mato; 12

¹¹"passatha bho imam̄ kulaputtam̄" iec evamādisu

bahuvacanako eso *bhosaddo* ti vibhāvaye. 13 25

Puggalālapane c'eva dhammassālapane .pi ea

nijjivālapane cā ti *bhosaddo* tīsu dissati; 14

tatra dhammālapanamhi ekavaco va labbhate^d,

itäresu siyā-d-ekavaco bahuvaco pi ea. 15

N' icchitabbam̄ guṇipadam̄ dhammassālapane dhuvaṁ;

¹²"acchariyam̄ vata bho" ti idam̄ ettha nidassanam̄, 16

¹ D I 88²⁵. ² D I 89¹¹. ³ 168¹⁰. ⁴ Sa 410⁴. ⁵ Dhp 24Sab. ⁶ ,89²⁰—90¹⁰;
§ 473 sqq. ⁷ Kc 243. ⁸ S⁹²⁹ (aliter Sp I 111²¹, Uda 53²⁸); cf. Sd C^e 785⁴⁰; ns: aññattha
= kyam³ tapā³ nhuik. ⁹ S IV 312²⁸ [ns: ī sui¹ so Vanarindajat-prayug sañ
lañ³, o: bho pāsaṇa, Ja I 279¹²]. ¹⁰ It 77¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹¹ A I 148²⁵ (*supra* 90²). ¹² D II
129²²; ns: ī kai¹ sui¹ sammukhibhūtapugguil ma rhi, antojappana a³ phrañ¹ phrac
so *bhosaddā* kui rañ rve¹; "acchar⁰... nidassanam̄" chui bhvay rhi eñ¹;
confert *præterea* iti ssu mañ citta [Th 1124¹] et evarūpe khalu bho [J V 416²⁸].

^a Bens paṭi⁰. ^b ns "tabbā. ^c sic CēBem̄ns; cf. 119⁵ ^d (Bens labbhati).

icchitabbam¹ guṇipadam puggalālapane pana:
 2 "evam bho purisa jānāhi" idam ettha nidassanam 17
 — guṇipadam asantam pi puggalāpanamhi tu
 ajjhāharitvā pavade attham³ "bho ehi" ādisu;
 5 ghaṭādinam ālapanaṁ nijīvālapanaṁ bhave -- 18
 jīvam va lokiyā loke ālapanti, kadaci tu
 nijīvālapanaṁ appam atthaviññāpane siyā:
 4 "ummujja bho puthusile" iti pālī nidassanam. 19
 Ettha liṅgavipallāsam⁵ keci icchanti panditā,
 10 tesam matena bhoti ti liṅgam vipariñāmaye. 20
 | Atha vā pana bhosaddo nipāto⁶ sopadam viya,
 tasmā virodhatā nāssa tiliṅge vacanadvaye; 21
 evam sante pi bhosaddo dviliṅge yeva pāyato
 yasmā diṭṭho, tato viññū "dviliṅgo" t' eva tam vade, 22
 15 itthiliṅgamhi sampatte⁷ bhoti iti payojaye,
 evamvidham payogam hi suppayogam budhā bravum. 23
 Yajj evam, duppayogam va siyā tumhehi dassitam
 4 "ummujja bho puthusile" icc āhacca padan ti ce, 24
 duppayogam na tam, yasmā vohārakusalena ve⁸
 20 jinena bhāsite dhamme duppayogā na vijjare — 25
 itthiliṅgassa visaye bhotisaddappayojanam
 kavīnam pemanīyan ti mayā evam udīritam. 26
 Evaṁ bhavantasaddassa nāmikapadamālā pālinayānurūpam
 dvidhā vibhattā · vadḍhanabhanattha-tadaññatthavasena.
 25 Karontasaddassa pana
karaṇ karonto · karontā, karontam karonte, karotā karontena · karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karontānam karotam, ⁶karotā karontā karontasmā karontamhā^b ·

¹ = "purisa" ca so yhañ bhak phrac so guṇe³ pud, ns. ² (171⁴).
³ ~~xxx~~. ⁴ (171¹⁹). ⁵ = Mahākaccañ³ ca so akhym¹ so paññā rhi kavi-sukhamin
 tui¹ sañ, ns: *et paulo post*: keci hū so nipāt sañ vāda ā³ lyo² evā niggaha
 paggaha vādadassana hū so anak sum³ pā³ kui thvan³ eñ¹; thus tvañ "keci
 pana evam vadanti tam na gahetabbam" ca sañ *niggaha*, "keci pana edisesu
 vihāresu chapañcamatte bhikkhū ... tam yuttam viya dissati" ca sañ nhuik
 paggaha, "keci *jakāraṭṭhāne ḍakāram pathanti*" ca sañ nhuik *vādadassana-*
 matta kui thvan³ eñ¹, ī nhuik lañ³ vādadassanamatta kui lui ap eñ¹. ⁶ (Ja
 I 391¹). ⁷ (84¹¹). ⁸ cf. Pariccheda 9 s. v. karontam.

a ita Cēns (= caci) Bem "kusalen" eva; cf. 92⁸. b Bem *om.*

karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karontānam karotam, karonte karontasmiṇi karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta bhavanto karontā ti^a rūpāni bhavanti. ¹"Karonto na kariyati pāpan" ti idam ettha *karotosaddassa* athitānidassanām. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *karontī · karontī^b* *karontiyo* ti ādinā ³ yojetabbāni, napūmsakaliṅge vattabbe *karontāṇi* *karonlāṇi* ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Arahantasaddassa

arahāṇi arahanto, arahantāṇi arahante, arahatā arahantena · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantāṇi arahataṁ, arahatā arahantā arahantasmā arahantamhā · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantānam arahalam, arahante arahantasnūṇi arahantamhi · arahantesu, bho arahanla bharanto arahanlo^c iti rūpāni bhavanti, ayam guṇavācakassa arahantasaddassa nā- ¹³ *mikapadamālā.* *Arahā · arahanto — arahantā* iti ca, etañ hi rūpāṇi Samantapāśādikāyam ²Manussaviggahaṭṭhāne dissati, Uttarimanussadhammapāliyam pana ³"mayañ c' amha anarahanto" ti padam dissati —, *arahantāṇi arahante, arahatā* sesam vitthāretabbam, ayam paṇṇattivācakassa arahantasaddassa nā- ²⁰ *mikapadamālā.* Tathā hi ⁴"arahāṇi sammāsambuddho; ⁵ara- *rahāṇi* sugato loke; ⁶arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ādisu *arahāṇi-* *saddādayo* guṇavācakā, ⁷"arahā ahosi; ⁸ahā hi arahā loke;

⁹eko arahā; ¹⁰ekasaṭṭhi arahanto loke ahesum; ¹¹gāme vā yadi vāraññe ninne vā yadi vā thale yattha arahanto viharanti ²⁵ ¹²tam bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam; ³mayañ c' amha anarahanto" ti ādisu *arahāsaddādayo* paṇṇattivācakā ti daṭṭhabbā. Idha itthi- *napūmsakaliṅgavasena* visum vattabbanayo appasiddho. Yadi evam, āsavakkhayam pattā itthī kathāṇi vattabbā, āsavakkha- ³⁰ *yan* pattam cittam kathāṇi vattabban ti. Itthī tāva ¹³"yam itthī arahāṇi assa sammāsambuddho" ti vacanato *arahan* ^d ti vattabbā · guṇavasena, paṇṇattivasena pana 'itthī arahā ahosi'

¹ D I 32²⁶. ² Sp (II) 455². ³ Vin III 103²⁶ (Sd § 387). ⁴ D III 264¹.

⁵ S I 124²¹. ⁶ (168¹²). ⁷ cf. It 95¹³. ⁸ Vin I 8²³. ⁹ *** (contra A I 28²).

¹⁰ cf. Vin I 20³⁴. ¹¹ Dhp 98a-d. ¹² ns: tam bhūmi ... sañ ṛamaṇeyyakam . . . rhi eñ¹ . ¹³ A I 28⁹.

^a (Cē iti). ^b Bens om. ^c (Cē ad. arahantā, < 173¹⁶). ^d Bens arahantī ti!

ti vattabbā; cittam pana guṇavasen' eva 'arahaṁ cittan' ti vattabban ti.

Santasaddassa

5 *samī santo · santo santā, samī santamī · sante, satā santena · santehi santebhi sabbhi, sato santassa · santānaṇī sataṇī satānaṇī, satā santā santasmā santamhā^a · santehi santebhi sabbhi, sato santassa · santānaṇī sataṇī satānaṇī, sati sante santamīnī santamhi · santesu, bho santo bhavanto santo ti rūpāni bhavanti.* Ettha pana ¹"addhā hi tāta satan' esa dhammo" 10 *ti Jayaddisajātakapāliḍidassanato^b satānanā* ti vuttam, tattha hi "satanesā" ti *satānam esā* ti chedo, rassatta-niggahītasaralopavasena^c ca ²rūpanīṭṭhanām veditabbam: tathā hi tadaṭṭhakathāyam ³"addhā^d esa tāta satānam pāṇḍitānam dhammo sabhāvō" ti attho vutto. Ayaṁ, ⁴ye loke "sappurisā" ti ca 15 *"ariyā"* ti ca "pāṇḍitā" ti ca vuccanti, te samī vācakassa *santasaddassa nāmikapadamālā*. Tappatīsedhassa pana *asāṇī · asanto* — katthaci *asantā* icc api, tathā hi ⁵"asantā kira māṇī jammā tātā^e tātā ti bhāsare" ti pāli dissati —, *asāṇī asantamī · asante, asatā* ti ādinā yojetabbā. Imasmīm atthe *santo asanto* ^f imāni 20 bahuvacanakāni yeva bhavanti, na katthaci pi ekavacanakāni, kasmā: paṇḍattivācakattā. Aññatra pana ⁶"santo danto" ti ādīsu ekavacanāni yeva · ṭhapetvā vijjamānatthavācakam *santosaddam*, kasmā: apaṇḍattivācakattā ti daṭṭhabbam. Idāni paṇḍattivācakānaṇī tesam kānicī payogāni kathayāma: ⁷"sameti 25 asatā asam; ⁸yam yam hi rājā bhajati santam vā yadi vā asam; ⁹na sā sabhā yattha na santi santo; ¹⁰asanto nirayam yanti santo saggaparāyanā; ¹¹asante nōpaseveyya sante seveyya paṇḍito; ¹²sabbhir eva samāsetha; ¹³sataṇī dhammo" icc evam-ādīni bhavanti. Yo pan' amhehi padamālāya *sabbhī* ti ayamⁱ 30 saddo tatiyā-pañcamibahuvacanavasena yojito, so ca kho *santa*

¹ J V 27¹³ (*cf.* J IV 292²⁸; *ns ad* 174¹³: Mahāukknsajāt nhuik lañ³ ī nañ³ tū bhvañ¹ eñ¹). ² = rūp prī³ khrañ³, *ns*. ³ Ja V 27¹¹. ⁴ *cf.* Pariccheda 10 s. v. samī str 5 etc.). ⁵ S I 176¹⁴. ⁶ Dhp 142^b. ⁷ J II 32². ⁸ J IV 435²¹. ⁹ S I 184⁶. ¹⁰ J II 86⁴. ¹¹ J IV 436⁴. ¹² S I 17³. ¹³ *cf.* Dhp 151^c (*vide* 176⁴).

^a Bem om. ^b (Bense Jayadisa^o). ^c ns^t om. -sara- (*sed* = "tā" nhuik ā kui rassa pru khrañ³, "nam" nhuik niggahit kui khye khrañ³, asara kui khye khrañ³ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹). ^d Bem ad. ekamsena (*cf.* Ja codd. Bid¹, quod h. l. Nissaya debetur (addhā ekamsena cañ eac sa phrañ¹). ^e ita CēBem (ns compendii fecit), etiam 162^b. ^f Bem om. ayam ... sabbhī ti (174²⁹—175²).

iti akārantapakativasena, aññattha pana *sabbhī* ti iñkārantapakativasena yojetabbo; tathā hi *sabbhī* ti ¹sappuriso nibbānañca, sundarādhivacanam vā etam *sabbhī* ti, sabbo cāyam attho sātthakathāya ²"bahum p' etam^a asabbhi jātavedā" ti imāya pāliyā ³"santo ha ve ⁴sabbhi pavedayanti" ti imāya ca dīpe- 5 tabbo.

Ālapane ca paccatte tatiyā-pañcamisu ca

samāsamhi ca yojeyya ⁵sabbhisaddam sumedhaso. 27

Atrāyam yojanā: *bho sabbhi tiñha, sabbhi tiñhati, sabbhi saha gacchatī, sabbhi apehi, asabbhirūpo puriso*. Yasmā panāyam 10 sāsanānukūlā, tasmā imissā tadanukūlattam dassetum idha sāsanato payoge dassessāma · atakkāvacare vicitte sugatapālinaye sotūnam visāradamatipatiñlābhatham, tam yathā: ⁶"bahum p'etam^a asabbhi jātaveda yan tam vāladhinābhipūjayāma; ⁶sabbhi kubbetha santhavam; ⁷yam sālavanasmiñ 15 Senako pāpakkam kamma kari^b asabbhirūpam; ⁸abādho 'yam asabbhirūpo; ⁹asammodako^c thaddho asabbhirūpo" ti. Tattha ālapanavacane ditthe yeva paccattavacanam pāliyam sarūpato anāgatam pi dittham eva hoti, tathā karānavacane ditthe yeva nissakkavacanam pi dittham eva hoti, samāse saddarūpe ditthe 20 yeva vyāse saddarūpam yathāsambhavam dittham eva hoti · ṭhapetvā ¹⁰"hetu satthāradassanan" ti adini. Tattha ca, nibbāna-vācako ce, *sabbhisaddo itthilingo santi-visuddhi-nibbutisaddā* viya, so ca Yamakamahātheramate *rattinayena* yojetabbo, 25 sabbesam akārantīthilingānam sādhāraṇo hi so nayo; sunda-rathavācako ce, *aggi-ratti-āṭhīnayehi* yojetabbo · vāccalīngattā, ¹¹"sabbhidhammadbhūtam nibbānan" ti ettha hi sundaradham-mabhūtam nibbānan ti attho. Evam pālinayavasena ālapanādisu

¹ V1289 (Sd C^e 453⁴¹—454³, cit. Spk ad S I 71²²; cf. supra 70¹⁸, infra § 380, 381). ² J I 494²⁸. ³ Dhp 151d. ⁴ (ns: i nañ³ nhuik 'sabbhīñ' lui lyak, indavajirāpāda phrae rve¹ niggahit kui khye sañ). ⁵ J I 494²⁵⁺²⁹. ⁶ S I 17³. ⁷ J VI 386²⁹⁺³⁰. ⁸ J VI 387²⁴. ⁹ J VI 414¹³. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 59^b (supra 140²⁹ sqq.). ¹¹ Spk ad S I 71²², cf. Ja V 484² (*sabbhī* ti samkham gatañ ... nibbānam), Spk ad S I 169²⁹ (uttamaññhena ... *sabbhi*).

^a ita CēBemns (metr. ˘ ˘ - ˘ ˘ - ˘ - ˘ - ˘). ^b ita Bm [metr. - - - - ˘ ˘ - | ˘ - ˘ - -]; CēBens pāpakkammam akari, J (E^c S^c) pāpakkammam akāsi, Fsb. coni. pāpakkammam akās'. ^c ita CēBemns; J cod. Bd asamodako (metri causa ˘ ˘ - ˘ - - ˘ ˘ - ˘ - -), sed 'formula negativa' (ZDMG 1909: 4³⁵) est, cf. Mvu III 372⁴ sammodako sakhi loksñavāco (aliter J V 146²⁷).

pañcasu ṭhānesu *sabbhisaddassa* pavattim̄ ñatvā puna atṭha-kathānayavasena pi tappavatti veditabbā, katham̄: yasmā Sagā-thavaggass'^a atṭhakathāyam¹ "santo sabbhīhi saddhim̄ 'satam̄ dhammo na jaram upeti' ti {evam̄} pavedayanti" ti imasmin̄ 5 padese "sabbhīhi" ti *hivacanavasena* saddaracanāviseso^b atṭhakathācariyehi dassito. Tasmā *sabbhisaddo* sabbesu pi vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo. Atr' ²idam vadāma:

garū "sabbhīhi saddhin" ti attham̄ bhāsiṁsu pāliyā
yato, tato *sabbhisaddam* dhīro sabbattha yojaye; 28
10 "asabbhirūpo" iti pi samāsaviseya sutam̄
yasmā, tasmā *sabbhisaddam* viññū sabbadhi yojaye. 29
3 "Ovadeyya anusāseyya^c asabbhā ca nivāraye" ti ettha pana
asabbhāti padam̄ ⁴vicitravuttisu taddhitapaccayesu *yyapaccaya-*
vasena nipphattim̄ upāgatan ti veditabbam̄, katham̄: yebhuy-
15 yena asabbhisu bhavam̄ asabbham̄, kin tam̄: akusalam̄, tato
asabbhā akusaladhammā nivāraye ca, kusaladhamme patiṭṭhū-
peyyā ti attho. ⁵"Amhe asabbhāhi vācāhi vikkosamānā tippāhi
sattīhi hanissantī" ti ettha tu 'asabbhinam̄ etā' ti asabbhā 'na
vā sabbhinam̄ etā' ti pi asabbhā ti nibbacanam̄, *yyapaccaya-*
20 yayasena ca padasiddhi veditabbā. Yā ca pan' ettha amhehi
santasaddassa *sanī · santo* {*santā*}, *sanī* *santaṇī · sante* ti ādinā pada-
mālā dassitā, tattha ⁶"sameti asatā asan" ti pāliyam̄ *asan* ti pade
diṭṭhe yeva *sau* ti padam̄ pāliyam̄ unāgatam̄ pi diṭṭham eva hoti ·
yugaļabhbāvena vijjamānatārahattā, evam̄ diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa
25 gahaṇam̄ veditabbam̄; atha vā *asam̄* ti ettha 'na sam̄ asan' ti
⁷ samāsaviggahavasenādhigantabbatā *sam̄* iti padam̄ diṭṭham
eva hoti, evam̄ aññatrā pi nayo. Tatra san ti sappuriso,
asan ti asappuriso. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *asati* *asā* ti rūpāni
bhavanti: *asati*^d · *asati* *asatiyo* *asā*, *asati*^e · *asati* *asatiyo*, *asāya*
30 *asatiyā* · *asatihi* *asatihi*, *asatiyā* *asatinan* ti vakkhamānaitthi-
nayena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana ⁸"asā lok' itthiyo

¹ Spk ad S I 71²². ² = idam̄ sannītthānam̄, ns. ³ Dhp 77.ab. ⁴ Sp I 135¹⁸ > Sd § 864 (§ 764, Ce 686²¹). ⁵ Ja VI 582²⁷. ⁶ (174²⁴). ⁷ = ī sui¹ so *nanipātāpuppadakammadhārayamissakatappuris-samās-vacanat* eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ J I 288¹² (ns *variām lectionem* ahā e Thī 292²⁰ eruit; Thī 306^c kāmesu hi asā [vel ahā] kāmā).

^a CeBemns Sagāthāvo. ^b ita Ce; Bemns saddaracanavō. ^c CeBe ova-deyyānusāseyya (*metr.*). ^d addendum asā?

nāma velā tāsam̄ na vijjati; ¹mā ca vasam̄ asatīnam̄ nigacche”
ti ādīni dassetabbāni, asā ti c’ ettha asatī ti ca samānatthā,
asantajātikā ti hi tesam̄ attho; yasmā pana Jātakaṭṭhakathāyam̄
²“asā ti asatiyo lāmikā; atha vā sātam̄ vuccati sukham̄, tam̄
tāsu n’ atthi, attani paṭibaddhacittānam̄ asātam̄ eva dentī ti
pi asā dukkhā, dukkhavathubhūtā ti attho” ti attham̄ sam-
vanñesum̄, tasmā ‘sātam̄ n’ atthi etissan ti asā’ ti atthe asā
ti padassa, yathā ³ritto assādo etthā ti rittassan’ ti padassa
luttuttarakkharassa *rittassan̄ rittassāni, rittassan* ti *cittānayena*
nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, tathā asā · asā asāyo, asam̄ · asā ¹⁰
asāyo, asāyā ti *kaññānayena* yojetabbā.

Ettha ca, yo amhehi *santo* iti saddo dassito, so katthaci
ekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvena *samvijjamānasaddass*’ attham̄
pi vadati; tassa vasena ayañ nāmikapadamālā:

*Santo · santo santā, santañi sante, satā santena · santehi 15
santebhi, salo santassa · salañi santānan̄i, satā santā san-
tasmā santamhā · santehi santebhi, salo santassa · salañi
santānam̄, sali sante santasmim̄ santamhī · santesu, bho
santa · bhavanto santo bhavanto^a santā.* Ettha pana ⁴“ayam̄
kho bhikkhave atṭhamo bhaddo assājāniyo santo samvijjamāno 20
lokasmim̄; ^bcattāro ‘me bhikkhave puggalā santo samvijjamānā
lokasmim̄; ^casatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti; ^dbhave
kho sati jāti hoti” icc evamādīni payogāni bhavanti. ^e“Sam-
khāresu kho sati viññānañam̄ hoti” ti ādisu pana *satisaddo* va-
canavipallāsavasena ṭhito ti gahetabbo. Tatra ekavacana- 25
bahuvacanavasena dvīdhā ṭhitesu *santosaddesu* bahuvacana-
santosaddam̄ ṭhapetvā sesā *samānasaddass*’ attham̄ pi vadanti,
tasmā ‘santo ti samāno, santā ti samānā’ ti ādinā attho kathe-
tabbo; *samāno* ti imassa ca honto ti attho ^f“pahu samāno^b
vipulatthacintī kiñkārañā me na karosi dukkhan” ti ādisu 30
viya. Payogāni pana ^g“yo mātaram̄ vā^c pitaram̄ vā jīṇakam̄
gatayobbanam̄ pahu santo na bharati tam̄ parābhavato mukham̄;

¹ J VI 310². ² Ja I 288¹⁵⁻¹⁷. ³ cf. Mp ad A I 280² (Pariccheda 10,
s. v. udaka). ⁴ *** (cf. A II 114¹⁰). ⁵ A II 5¹⁰. ⁶ D III 34¹². ⁷ D II 31¹³ =
S II 5⁴. ⁸ S II 6³⁴. ⁹ J VI 374²²⁻²³. ¹⁰ Sn 98a-d.

^a Ca om. ^b [— — — —, cf. Ap 304¹⁰]; ns hic padacchedam non statuit:
pahusamāno evam³ nuiñ sañ phrac lyak | . . . pahusanto evam³ . . lyak |,
cf. Sgh. pohosat < pahu santo. ^c Be om.

¹idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassa devabhūtassa me sato punar āyu ca
 me laddho evam jānāhi mārīsa" ti evamādīni bhavanti. Api
 ca santosaddo yasmā kilanto ti ca upasanto ti ca niruddho
 ti ca attham vadati, tasmā tesam̄ vasena santasaddassa *santo*
⁵ *santā*, *santam̄ sante*, *santenā* ti *purisanayena* nāmikapadamālā¹
 veditabbā; ettha ca ²"santo tasito; ³digham̄ santassa yojanam̄;
⁴santo danto^a niyato brahmacāri; ⁵santo niruddho atthaṅgato
 abbhaththaṅgato" ti ādīni payogāni. Napum̄sakaliṅge vattabbe
santam̄ santāni ti *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā, sā ca 'samvij-
¹⁰ ījamānaṁ samānaṁ kilantaṁ upasantam̄ niruddham' iti atthadī-
 pakāpadavatī ti^b veditabbā; atha vā "⁶'upādāne sati bhavo
 hotī" ti ādisu napum̄sakappayogadassanato *santasaddassa sam-*
*vijjamānasaddattha*vācakatte tatiyā-pañcamī-catutthī-chaṭṭhī-sat-
 tamīṭhāne *satā*, *sato satam̄*, *satī* ti padāni adhikāni vattabbāni,
¹⁵ sesāni *cittanayena* ñeyyāni. Itthiliṅge pana vattabbe *santā* ·
santā santāyo, *santam̄* · *santā santāyo*, *santāyā* ti *kaññānayena*
 ca, *santī* · *santi*^c *santiyo*, *santi*^d · *santi*^e *santiyo*, *santiyā* ti *itthi-*
nayena ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etāsu paṭhamā 'sam-
 vijjamānā kilantā upasantā niruddhā' ti atthadīpakāpadavatī^b,
²⁰ ettha payogā suviññeyyā va. Dutiyā pana 'samvijjamānā sa-
 mānā' ti atthadīpakāpadavatī^b, tathā hi "⁷'santī āpatti āvikā-
 tabbā" ti ettha samvijjamānā *santī* ti vuccatī, "⁸'yaya mātu
 bhato poso imam̄ lokam̄ avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṁ santim̄^d
 hanti kuddho puthujjano" ti ettha pana samānā *santī* ti vuccatī.
²⁵ Aparā pi itthiliṅge vattabbe padamālā veditabbā; *santī*saddassa
 hi *samvijjamānasaddattha*vācakatte ⁹"jātiyā kho sati jarāma-
 raṇam̄ hotī" ti ādinā itthiliṅgappayogadassanato sattamīṭhāne
satī *satiyā* *satīyam̄* *santiyā* *santiyam̄* · *santisū* ti rūpāni vattabbāni,
³⁰ sesāni *itthīnayena* ñeyyāni — ayam tatiyā, ettha ca
¹⁰"asantiyā āpatti yā tuṇhī bhavitabban" ti pāli *santiyā* ice ādī-
 naṁ atthibhāve nidaṁsananam̄. Aparo nayo: *santī*saddassa 'sa-

¹ D II 285²⁶. ² (31¹¹). ³ Dhp 60^b. ⁴ Dhp 142^b. ⁵ cf. Vibh 195²⁰
 -- Dhs § 1038. ⁶ cf. D II 31¹⁹ = S II 5²⁹. ⁷ Vin I 103¹¹. ⁸ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹².
⁹ D II 31⁸. ¹⁰ Vin I 103⁴ (Kkh).

^a (Bēns^e ad. ca). ^b sic Cē Beṁns; iti atthadīpakā i sui¹ so anak kui pra-
 tat so 'padavatī (ti) pud rhī eñ¹ (hū rve¹) , ns; leg. iti-atthadīpakāpadavatī (ti).
^c Bēm om. ^d ita Cē; Bēm pāṇadadi santī (ns: "yaya" ca so gāthā anak kui
 rhe³ nhuik [p. 32 n. a] chui prī).

mānā' ti imasmīm atthe ¹"yā tvām vasasi jīṇassā evām dahariyā satī" ti ca ²"ye saṁ^a jīṇassā pādāṁsu evām dahariyam satī" ti ca pālīdassanato satī · satī satīyo, satī · satī satīyo, satīya ti ādīni pi rūpāni yojetabbāni, samyoge nākāralopavasena vā. ⁵

Idāni *santo santā* ti padadvayassa payoganicchayam kathayāma · payogesu sotūnam asammūlhahāvāya; tathā hi 'sap-purisā' ti vā 'pañcītā' ti vā bahuvacanavasena attham vattukāmena ³"santo danto" ti evām vuttaekavacanasadisam *santo* ti bahuvacanam vattabbam; 'samvijjamānō' ti ekavacanavasena attham vattukāmena ¹⁰ vattabbam; 'samvijjamānā' ti bahuvacanavasena attham vattukāmena ⁴"santo (sap)purisā"^b ti ⁵"santo samvijjamānā" ti ca evām vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti vā, *santā* ti vā bahuvacanam vattabbam; 'kilanto' ti vā 'samānō' ti vā 'upasanto' ti vā 'niruddho' ¹⁵ ti vā^c ekavacanavasena attham vattukāmena "santo suppurisā" ti ca evām vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti ekavacanam vattabbam, te yev' atthe bahuvacanavasena vattukāmena pana ²⁰ ⁶"santā sūnehi pādehi, ko ne hatthe gahessati" ti ettha viya *santā* ti bahuvacanam vattabbam. Ayam niti sādhukam mana-sikātabbā, idam hi mandabuddhīnam sammohaṭṭhānam. Ayam pi pan' ettha saṅgaho veditabbo:

tilīngatthe ca ekatthe bavhatthe pi ca dissati

sattamyanto *satisaddo* vipallāsabahumhi^d so.

30

Idāni *māhantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: ²⁵

Māhanī māhā · māhanto māhantā, māhantāmī māhante,
māhātā māhantena · māhantehi māhantebhi, māhato mā-
hantassa · māhantānaṇī māhataṇī, māhātā māhantā^e mā-
hantasmā māhantamhā · māhantehi māhantebhi, māhato
māhantassa · māhantānaṇī māhataṇī, māhatī māhante^e
māhantasmīmī māhantamhi · māhantesu, bho^e maha^e bho
māhā · bhavanto māhanto ti. Ayam amhākam ruci. Ettha
māhanto māhantā^e, māhantāmī māhante, māhantenā ti *pūrisa-*

¹ J VI (522² + ¹) 522⁹. ² J VI 521^{26, 28}, 522⁴. ³ (32^{7, 13} 174²¹ 178⁷).
⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ (177²¹). ⁶ J VI 552².

^a ita C^eB_m (B^eyam); ns J: tamī (ns: tamī sañ Amittā kui'; cf. 203⁸).

^b ita B_ms (*conī*); C^eB_m *santo purisā*. ^c B_ms *om.* niruddho ti vā. ^d ita C^eB_m; B_ms *vipallāse bahumhi*. ^e B^m *om.*

nayo pi labbhati; tasmā *bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti ālapanapadāni yojetabbāni. Napuṁsakaliṅge vattabbe *mahan-*
tān mahantānī ti *cittamayo* pi labbhati. Itthiliṅge vattabbe
mahatī · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiyī · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiyā ·
⁵ *mahatīhi mahatībhī* ti *itthīnayo* pi labbhati, ¹"*mahatiyā ca*
yakkhasenāyā" ti ādīn' ettha nidassanapadāni; aparo pi *ma-*
hantā · mahantā mahantāyo, mahantān ti *kaññānayo* [pi] lab-
bhati, ²"*mahantā nidhikumbhiyo*" ti ādīn' ettha nidassanapa-
dāni; Kaccayane pana ³*mahanti* iti padam diṭṭham, tam,
¹⁰ *guṇavantī kutavanī* ice ādīni viya, pāliyam appasiddhattā vi-
māṇsitabbam. Nanu bho yasmā sāsane pi *gacchanti caranti*
titthiantī^a ti ādīni ca *iddhimantī* ti ca padam dissati, tasmā
mahnī guṇavantī ti ādīhi pi bhavitabban ti. Na bhavitabbam ·
tathārūpassa nayassa vasena^b agahetabbattā *mahatī guṇavatī*
¹⁵ ice ādīnayass' eva dassanato ca, tathā hi pāliyam atṭhakathāsu
ca ⁴"*seyyathā* pi nāma *mahatī naṅgalisā*; ⁵itthī siyā rūpavati
sā ca sīlavatī siyā; ⁶satīmatī cakkhumatī; ⁷iddhimatī pattimatī"
ti ca ⁸"*mahatīm senām disvā Mahosadhasenā mandā ayam*
ativiya mahatī [senā dissati]" ti ca ādīni payogāni dissānti, na
²⁰ 'mahantī rūpavanti' ice ādīni. | Keci pana *mahā* iti saddo
vyāse na labbhati, samāse yeva labbhati ⁹"*mahāpuriso*" ti
ettha viyā ti vadanti. | Tam na gahetabbam · ¹⁰"*mahā te upāsaka*
pariccāgo; ¹¹*mahā* vatāyam bhante bhūmicālo; ¹²ghoso ca
vipulo *mahā*; ¹³Bārāṇasirajam nāma *mahā*; ¹⁴senā sā dissate
²⁵ *mahā*" ti payogadassanato. Evaṁ vyāse pi labbhatī ti vedi-
tabbam. Tasmā *mahaṇī mahā · mahanto mahantā . . . bho*
mahanā bhavanto mahantā ti pulliṅge, *mahanāṇī mahā · ma-*
hantānī . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantānī ti napuṁsakaliṅge,
mahanā mahā · mahantā mahantāyo . . . bhoti mahante · bhotiyo
³⁰ *mahanā mahantāyo* ti itthiliṅge sabbam sampuṇṇam yojetabbam.
Samāse pana *mahāsatto mahāupāsako mahāupāsikā mahabbalo*
mahāvanam mahaggataṇī mahapphalaiṇī mahabbhayān ti ādīni

¹ D III 194. ² ita Dhpa I 116¹⁹ cod. B (Sp ad Vin I 82⁹: *mahan-*
tān nidhayo). ³ Kev 241; Sd § 471 (*iddhimantīnī* vide A I 148²⁷). ⁴ S I 104⁹.

⁵ J VI 348²⁹. ⁶ Thī 189⁴. ⁷ ²⁷; *pīṭhimatī pattimatī*, J VI 396²⁷. ⁸ cf. Ja
VI 463²¹. ⁹ *maha-isi* Sn 1008^d samāsa? cf. *Iamen Ap* 139¹. ¹⁰ ²⁷. ¹¹ D II
107¹⁶. ¹² J VI 489¹⁴ (cf. ib. 489^{25, 27, 29}). ¹³ Ja I 262²⁴. ¹⁴ J VI 463²⁴.

^a (Bc om). ^b Bcns nayavasena (leg. tathārūpassa rūpassa nayavasena?).

rūpāni bhavanti. Taddhite *mahattano mahattañi mahantattam*
mahantata ti rūpāni bhavanti.

Gacchantasaddassa pana gaccham̄ gacchanto · gacchantā ti
rūpāni vatvā sesāni *mahantasadde vuttanayena vitthāretvā*
nāmikapadamālā veditabbā, tathā *gacchanto gacchantā* ti *pu-*
risanayo ca, gacchantañi gacchantāñi ti *cittanayo ca, gacchanñi ·*
gacchantī gacchantigo ti *itthīnayo ca gahetabbo.* Evam̄ liṅga-
ttayavasena *caram̄ caranto · carantam̄ · carantī, dadam̄ dadanto ·*
dadantam̄ · dadantī ti ādinam̄ anekapadasahassānam̄^a nāmika-
padamālā vitthāretabbā. Ye panācariyā *gacchanto* ti ādinam̄¹⁰
paccattālapanabahuvacanattañ ca *gaccham̄* icc ādinam̄ ālapa-
nekavacanattañ ca icchanti, tesam amhehi payogo sāsane na
diṭṭho · nayavasena agahetabbattā^b; tasmā tāni ettha na va-
dāma. Ayam pana viseso diṭṭho, seyyathīdaṁ:

15

<i>gaccham̄ vidhamam̄</i> icc ādipadāni munisāsane	
katthac' ākhyātikā honti katthaci pana nāmikā,	31
¹ "tassāham̄ santike gaccham̄ so me satthā ^c bhavissati;	
² vidhamam̄ deva te raṭṭham̄ putto Vessantaro tavam̄ ^d ;	32
³ adhammañ sārathi kayirā mañ ce tvam̄ nikhanam̄ vane"	
icc evamādayo ḡeyyā payogā ettha dhīmatā,	33 20
'gacchissāmi, vidham̄ ti ādinā jinasāsane	
nānakāla-purisānam̄ vasen' attham̄ vade vidū;	34
nāmatte pana 'gacchanto, vidhamanto' ti ādinā	
<i>gaccham</i> icc evamādinam attham atthavidū vade.	35

Idāni ⁴ samagatikatte^e pi *jānam̄ passan* ti ādinam̄ liṅga-vibhatti-²⁵
vacanantaravasena yo viseso dissati, tam̄ vadāma, tathā hi
⁵"sā jānam̄ yeva āha: na jānāmī ti, passam̄ yeva āha: na
passāmī" ti evamādisu *jānam̄-passan*saddānam̄ 'jānantī, pas-
santi' ti^f liṅgantaravasena parivattanam̄ bhavatī ti daṭṭhab-
bam̄, iminā *gaccham̄* iti saddassa pi yathāpayogam̄ 'gacchanti'³⁰

¹ Thī 306^{ed} (*addere potuit* J VI 230²⁷ (Ja, 507³¹ = 508⁶); *scriendum*
gañch⁹ (Ap 276²⁴ v. l., Th 356^a *ubi* Tha C^e gañch⁹) JPTS 1908, 123--126.

² J VI 490⁷. ³ J VI 13². ⁴ = tū so alā³ rhi so² lañ³, ns; cf. 182¹. ⁵ *vide*
§ 384 (cf. Vin IV 216¹⁰⁻³¹ 307²² + A I 128⁷).

^a (Be anekasatasahassānam̄). ^b *ita* C^eBemns; Bm̄ nayavasena gahetab-
battā. ^c Bm̄ yo me bhattā. ^d *ita* Bm̄; C^e tava, Bens tuvañ (ns: tuvañ |
eñ¹ | putto | so | Vessantaro sañ¹). ^e *ita* C^eBemns; leg. samānag⁰ (*vide*
n. 4, etc.)? ^f Bm̄ ad. na.

ti itthiyā kathanattho labbhati · tehi ¹'samānagatikattā, na gacchāto ti saddassa 'gacchantī' ti itthiyā kathanattho · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇam dassisatā hoti; ²"api nu^a tumhe āyasmanto ekantasukham lokam jānam passam viharathā" ti 5 ettha 'jānanta, passanta' ti ³vacanantaravasena parivattanam bhavatī ti daṭṭhabbam, iminā pana gacchām iti saddassa pi yathāpayogam 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi samānagatikattā, na gacchāto ti saddassa 'gacchantā' ti ba- 10 huvacanattho labbhati · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇam das- sitām hoti; esa nayo uttaratrā pi: ⁴"bhāranti mātāpitaro pubbe katam anussaran" ti ettha ^{m^b}-anussarām+saddassa 'm^b-anus- sarantā' ti vacanantaravasena parivattanam bhavati, ⁵"sad- 15 dhammo garukātabbo saram buddhāna sāsanā" ti ettha saraṇ+saddassa 'sarantē' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanam bha- vati, ⁶"phusam bhūtāni sañthānam manasā gaṇhato yathā" ti ettha phusam+saddassa pi 'phusantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanam bhavati; tathā ⁷"yācam adadam appiyo" ti etthā pi yācaṁ+saddassa 'yācantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivat- tanam bhavati, ⁸yācan ti vā yācītabbam dhanam → iminā 20 nayena nānappakārato parivattanam veditabbam.

Iti bhavaṇi karan ti ādinam visadisapadamālā ca, gacchām caran ti ādinam sadisapadamālā ca, jānai passan ti ādinam liṅga-vibhatti-vacanantaravasena kathaci parivattanan ti ayam tividho pi ākāro ākhyātikapadatthavibhāvanāya saddhim kathito · 25 pāvacanavare sotūnam saddesv atthesu ca visāradabuddhi- patilābhattham, sabbam etam hi sandhāya imā gāthā vuttā:

Bhavaṇi karan araham sain mahām iti padāni tu

visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññan ti lakkhave, 36

gacchām caran dadam tiṭṭham cintayaṇi bhāvayaṇi vadam

30 jānai passan ti ādīni ⁹samānāni bhavanti hi; 37

¹ = tū so alā³ rhi sañ en¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns; cf. 181²⁵. ² D I 192¹⁹ (Sd § 385). ³ ns ad.: tumhe āyasmanto tui¹ nhañ¹ samānādhikaraṇa aphrac kui rañ rve¹ vuc pran hū sañ kriyāvisesana phrac rve¹ vuc ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ² rhe³ jānam nluik lin ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ sañ¹ sañ pañ | (183²).

⁴ A III 43². ⁵ A IV 91², S I 140¹⁶ ns cit. Spk et Spk-!. ⁶ ***; ns cit. Tīkākyo² (Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī S^c 194⁵: bhūte phusitvā s^o m^o gayhate yathā...).

⁷ J III 353⁶. ⁸ Ja III 353¹⁰ cod. Cks (Ja V 234¹⁷). ⁹ ns: aññamaññan khyāñ³, luik ce samānāni tū kun sañ |.

^a D: api pana. ^b Be ns om. m-. ^c Be bhāsayam. ^d ita Be(169⁹); Ce Bm varan.

tatra *jānan* ti ādīnam̄ katthaci parivattanam̄
 liṅga-vibhatti-vacanantarato pana ¹dissatī ti. 38
 Api ca ayam sabbesam pi^a niggahitapulliṅgānam̄ pakati
 yadidam̄ dvīsu liṅgesu chasu vibhattisu terasusu vacanesu
 aññataraliṅga-vibhatti-vacanavasena^b parivattanam̄. Ayam pi 5
 pan' ettha nīti veditabbā:

gacchayi caran ti ādīni ²vippakatavaco siyum̄
gacchamāno caramāno icc ādīni padāni ca; 39
mahayi bhavan ti etāni vippakatavaco pi ca
³avippakatavaco ca siyum̄ atthānurūpato; 40 10
arahayi san ti etāni vinimuttāni^c sabbathā —
 ākāram̄ tividham̄ p'etam̄ kare citte sumedhaso ti. 41

Savinicchayo 'yam̄ niggahitapulliṅgānam̄ pakatirūpassa nā-
 mikapadamālāvibhāgo. Akārantatāpakaṭikam̄ niggahitam̄ pul-
 liṅgam̄ nitthitam̄. 15

Idāni *dhanabhūti* icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesañ ca
 tamśadisānam̄ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgam̄ vakkhāma pubbā-
 cariyamataṁ pure katvā:

Aggi · *aggi aggayo*, *aggim̄* · *aggi aggayo*, *agginā* · *aggihi* 20
aggibhi, *aggissa aggino* · *agginañi*, *agginā* · *aggihi aggibhi*,
aggissa aggino · *agginañi*, *aggismin̄i* *aggimhi* · *aggisu*, *bho*
aggi bhavanto aggayo Yamakamahātheramataṁ. Ettha
 kiñcāpi nissakkavacanañthāne *aggismā* *aggimhā* ti imāni nā-
 gatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tamśadisapayogadassanato gahe- 25
 tabbāni, *agginā* *aggismā* *aggimhā* ti kamo ca veditabbo.

Dhanabhūti · *dhanabhūtīd* *dhanabhūtayo*, *dhanabhūtīm̄* · *dha-
 nabhūtīd* *dhanabhūtayo*, *dhanabhūtinā* · *dhanabhūtīhi* *dha-
 nabhūtībhi*, *dhanabhūtissa* *dhanabhūtino* · *dhanabhūtīnam̄*,
dhanabhūtinād *dhanabhūtīsmā* *dhanabhūtimhā* · *dhanabhūtīhi* 30
dhanabhūtībhi, *dhanabhūtissa* *dhanabhūtino* · *dhanabhūtī-*

¹ ns ad.: 'jānam̄ passan ti ādīnam̄ liṅgādiparivattanam̄ | kriyāvisesa-
 nattā vā na katthaci pi dissatī', ī sui¹ lañ³ saṅgahagāthā kui chui ap eñ¹
 (182³). ² = ma pri³ se³ so vattamān kui ho sañ, ns. ³ = atīt anāgat kui
 ho sañ, ns.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm aññamaññatara⁰. ^c ita h. l. Cē; Bemns vinimuttāni
 (30²¹ 121¹⁵). ^d Bm om.

*nam, dhanabhūtismiñ dhanabhūtimhi · dhanabhūtisu, bho
dhanabhūti bhavanto^a dhanabhūtayo.*

Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Suvatthibhūti aggini		
1gini joti dadhi ^b pāni isi sandhi 2muni maṇi		42
5 vyādhi gaṇṭhi ravi muṭṭhi kavi giri kapi nidhi		
kucchi vatthi vidhi sali vihi rāsi ahi masi		43
sāti kesi kimi bondi bodhi dīpi pati hari ^c		
ari dhani timi kali sārathi 'dadhi ^d añjali		44
adhipati narapati asi ñāti nirūpadhi		
10 samādhi jaladh' icc ādī dhanabhūtisamā matā.		45
Atha vā etesu adhipatisaddassa 3"adhipatiyā sattā" ti pālidasanato adhipatiyā ti sattamīrūpam pi icchitabbam. Api ca 4"asāre sāramatino" ti pāliyam iñkārantasamāsapadato ^e yovacanassa no-adesadassanato ^f kvaci adhipati icc ādīnām iñkārantasamāsapadā-		
15 nam adhipatino tīg ādīnām pi paccattōpayogarūpāni icchitabbāni · iñkārantānam daññisaddādīnām daññino ti ādīni paccattōpayoga-sampadāna-sāmivacanarūpāni viya; gahapati-jānipatisaddādīnām pāna samāsapadānam pi evarūpāni paccattōpayogarūpāni na icchitabbāni · 5"gahapatayo; 6"jānipatayo" ti ādīnā mayena		
20 yathāpāvacanām gahetabbarūpattā. Isi-muniśaddānām panāla-panaṭṭhāne ise mune ti rūpantaram pi ^h gahetabbam · 7"putto uppajjataṁ ise; 8"patiggaṇha mahāmune" ti dassanato. Ye pan' etha amhehi aggiñi-giniśaddā vuttā, tatr' eke evaṇi vadanti: "agginisaddo paccattekavacanabhāve yeva labbhati, na pac-		
25 cattabahuvacanabhāve upayogabhāvādisu vā" ti; keci pana "pāliyam agginisaddo nāma n'atthi, giniśaddo yeva atthi" ti vadanti; keci ⁱ "agginisaddo ^j nāma ⁱ n'atthi ⁱ , giniśaddo nāma n'atthi, aggi[ni]saddo yev' atthi" ti vadanti. Sabbam etam na		

¹ cf. Rūp 149. ² ns: munipud kā³ "muninañ monapathesu sikkhamā-nam". Gaṅgamālajāt [J III 453¹⁵], "munino monapathesu sikkhato" Cūlapan Udāñ³ myā³ kui [Ud 43²⁰ non 61¹²⁻²⁵] rhu rve¹ iñkāran lañ³ [cf. 193⁷⁻²¹] rhi eñ¹].

³ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84⁴. ⁴ Dhp 11^a (cf. 193³¹). ⁵ A II 57²⁶. ⁶ A II 59^{3, 11}.

⁷ J IV 320¹ (V 325⁵). ⁸ Ap 157¹¹ (148² 322^{2, 10}, contra Ap 323¹²; ns cit. Mg II 136 (137) unde exempla nom. sg. ise [J VI 222¹²] et acc. pl. ise [J V 92²⁴].

^a C^e ad. dhanabhūti. ^b sic C^e Bemens (= nui¹ dham³); leg. odhi? cf. Rūp 149. ^c ita (coni.?) Bemens (= rhve, vā, ciñ³ ñui so achañ³ | vā; Hari mañ so nat); C^e rahi, B^m rati. ^d B^e sārathy udadhi; (ns: sārathi udadhi pud phrat). ^e B^m iñkārantassa samāso. ^f C^e nokārādesadassanato. ^g B^m om. ^h B^m om. pi ... keci, 184²¹⁻²⁷. ⁱ Bemens om.

yujjati · *aggini-ginisaddānam* upalabbhanato sabbāsu pi vi-bhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbatādassanato ca. Tathā hi Suttanipātē Kokālikasutte^a ¹"na hi vaggu vadanti vadantā nābhijavanti na tāñam upenti aṅgāre santhate senti aggini^b sampajjalitam^c pavisanti" ti imasmīm padese *agginin* ti upayoga- 5 vacanam dissati, tenāha aṭṭhakathācariyo: ²"aggini^b sampajjalitan^c ti samantatojalam^d sabbadisāsu ca^e sampajjalitam^c aggin" ti; tatr' eva ca Suttanipātē Kokālikasutte ³"atha^f lohamayam pana kumbhim agginisañjalitam pavisanti paccanti hi tāsu cira-rattam agginisamāsu samuppilavāso"^g ti imasmīm padese sa- 10 māsavisayattā agginisañjalitan ti agginīhi sañjalitan ti attho labbhati, tathā agginisamāsū ti agginīhi sadisāsū ti attho pi, evam samāsaviddhānamukhena *agginihi* ti karaṇavacanam pi dissati. *Ginisaddo* pi ca pāliyam dissati, tathā hi ⁴"tam eva kaṭṭham dāhati^h yasmā so jāyate gini" ti Cūlabodhicariyā- 15 yan gini'saddo dīṭho. Keci pan' ettha sandhivasena akāra-lopañ saññogādissa ca gakārassa lopam vadanti. Tam pi na yujjati · tassā pāliyā aṭṭhakathāyam ⁵"yasmā ti yato kaṭṭhā ... gini ti aggī" ti evam gini'saddassa ulliṅgetvā vacanato, tathā ⁶"channā kuṭī āhito gini" ti imassa Dhaniyasuttassa aṭṭhaka- 20 thāyam ⁷"āhito ti ābhato jālito vā, gini ti aggī" ti vacanato, tath' eva ca ⁸"mahāgini pajjalito anāhārōpasammati" ti imissā Theragāthāya samvaṇṇanāyam "gini ti aggī" ti vacanato; yadi hi gini'saddoi visum na siyā, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁹"jāyate gini" ti ādīni 'jāyate aggini' ti ādinā padacchedavasena attham 25 vadeyyum; yasmā evam na vadim̄su ¹⁰"gini ti aggī" ti pana vadim̄su, tena nāyati: gini'saddo pi visum atthi ti. Ye "gini- saddo n' atthi" ti vadanti, tesam vacanam na gahetabbam eva · sāsaneⁱ gini'saddass' upalabbhanato, Suttanipātāṭṭhaka-

¹ Sn 668a-d (Sd V1289). ² Pj II 480¹⁰⁻¹¹. ³ Sn 670a-d (ns: atha thuī mha ta pa³ || ayam pana kumbhī | i Lohakumbhī īarai ui³ sañ | ayaloham | sam pū rañ ati prañ¹ eñ¹ |, aggini'sañjalitam^c ... so | tam thuī lohakumbhī sui¹ | thañ¹ |). ⁴ J IV 26¹⁷ (non Cp II: 4). ⁵ Ja IV 27⁵. ⁶ Sn 18c. ⁷ Pj II 28²⁵. ⁸ Th 702ab. ⁹ (185¹⁵). ¹⁰ (185¹⁹, 21, 23).

^a Be Kokāliyao. ^b Be aggini'm (Bm aggini). ^c sic CēBemns. ^d Cē samantatojalam. ^e Cē vā. ^f Be aya- (ns *legerat*: atha loham ayañ pana kumbhī, agg^o *vide* n. 3). ^g Bem samuppilavā te. ^h ita CēBemns (= J *codd.* Bdī; J *codd.* Cks): dāhati; *vide* V1004. ⁱ Bm om. gini'saddo ... sāsane, 185²⁴⁻²⁹.

thāyam hi ¹"channā kuṭī āhito gini" ti pāṭhassa saṃvaṇṇanāyam eva ²"tesu^a ṭhānesu aggi gini ti vohariyati" ti tassa abhidhānantaram vuttam; tasmā mayam ettha gāthāracanam karisāma:

5 ³Videharatṭhamajjhāmhi yan tam nāmena vissutam
raṭṭham Pabbataraṭṭhan ti dassaneyyaṃ manoramam, 46
Dhammakonḍavhayam tattha nagaram atthi sobhaṇam,
tamhi ṭhāne manussānam ⁴bhāsā eva gini ec ayam. 47
Gini · gini^b ginayo ti ādinā pavade vidū

10 padamālam yathā-d^c-aggisaddass' eva sumedhaso. 48
Iti alābu-lābusaddā viya *aggini-ginisaddā* pi Bhagavato pāvane dissanti ti veditabbā. Yathā ⁵pana *agginisaddassa* sabāsu vibhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbatā siddhā, tathā *gini-saddassa* pi siddhā va hoti. Tasmātra

15 *aggini · agginī agginayo, agginīnī · agginī agginayo, aggi-ninā · agginīhi agginībhī, agginīssa^d agginīnaṃ, agginīnā agginismā agginīnhā · agginīhi agginībhī, agginīssa^d aggi-nīnaṇī, agginismīṇī agginīmhi · agginīsu, bho agginī · bhavanto agginī bhavanto^e agginayo, —*

20 *gini · gini ginayo, giniṇī · gini ginayo, giniṇā* ti sabbam yojetabbam. Iti pālinayānusārena *aggini-ginisaddānam* nāmi-kapadamālā yojītā. Atha vā, yathā sakkaṭabhāsāyam^f *sa(t)tra padma svāmīni* ti saññogavasena^g vuttānam saddānam Magadhabhāsam^h patvā *sattava* ⁶*paduma* ⁷*svāmīni* ti nissaññogava-
25 vasena uccāritā pālī dissati ⁸"tvañ ca uttamasattavo" ti ādinā, tathā sakkaṭabhāsāyamⁱ *agnī* iti saññogavasena^k vuttassa Magadhabhāsam^h patvā *aggini* ti nissaññogavakāravasena uccāritā pālī dissati ⁹"aggini sampajjalitam pavisanti" ti ādikā; yathā ca veyyākaraṇehi sakkaṭabhāsābhūto^j *agnisaddo*ⁱ sab-

¹ (185²⁰). ² Pj II 28²⁵⁻²⁶ (ns: tesu ṭhānesu | thui Videha tuiⁿ³ athay Pabbata tuiⁿ³ Dhammakonḍa mrui¹ arap tui¹ nhuik¹¹). ³ Pj II 26²³. ⁴ bhāsā eva janapadavohāra [M III 235¹⁻¹¹] pañ tañ³, ns. ⁵ pana = tam pākataṇi karomi, ns. ⁶ (cf tamen Sd § 69, 162, 533 cit. J VI 497²⁸). ⁷ (Sd § 161, 529; J III 288¹⁴). ⁸ J V 331¹⁰ (Sd § 161, 253, 531). ⁹ (183⁴).

^a ita Bemns, vide 186⁵⁻⁸ et n. 2; (CēPj tesu tesu!). ^b Bm om. ^c Be(ns) om. -d- (Pariccheda 11 str. 5). ^d addendum agginino? (183^{29, 31}). ^e Cē om. ^f Cē sakkatao. ^g Bmns saññogivasena. ^h Cē Māgadha^o. ⁱ Bem agu¹⁰. ^k Bmns saññogivasena

bāsu vibhattisu tīsu vacanesu yojyati, tathā Magadhabhāsābhūto^a aggīnisaddo pi sabbāsu vibhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbo va hoti, tasmā so idh' amhehi yojyati; gīnisaddo pi aggīnisaddena samānatthattā isakañ ca sarūpattā tath' eva yojyatī ti daṭṭhabbam. Ettha siyā: yadi aggīnisaddo sabbesu 3 vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo, atha kasmā Kaccayane ¹"aggiss' ini" ti lakkhaṇena simhi pare aggīsaddantassa īnādeso dassito ti. "Saccam, yathā, 'navakkhattum' ṭhapetvā katekasesassa dasasaddassa yovacanamhi navādesam̄ katvā yovacanassa ²utiādesam̄ katvā navutī ti rūpe nipphanne, puna navutī ti 10 pakatīm ṭhapetvā tato navīvacanam̄ katvā navutinam̄ ti rūpam̄ nippāditam̄, itthiliṅge pana nādiekavacanāni katvā tesam̄ yāādesam̄ katvā navutiyā ti rūpam̄ nippāditam̄, tathā hi ³"chan- navutinam̄ pāsaṇḍānam̄ dhammānam̄ pavaram̄ yadidam̄ suga- tavīnayam; ⁴"navutiyā hamṣasahassehi parivuto" ti ādīni payo- 15 gāni dissanti, tathā simhi aggīsaddantassa īnādesakaraṇa- vasena aggīnī ti rūpe nipphanne pi puna aggīnī ti pakatīm ṭhapetvā tato yo-aṇī-nādayo vibhattiyo katvā aggīnī · aggīnī aggīnayo, aggīnī · aggīnī aggīnayo, aggīnīnā ti ādīni katham̄ na nippahijissantī ti sanniṭhānam̄ ⁵kātabbam. ²⁰

Saviniechayo 'yam ikrāntapulliṅgānam̄ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ikrāntatāpākatikam̄ ikrāntapulliṅgam̄ niṭṭhitam̄.

Idāni bhāvī icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesañ ca tam- sadisānam̄ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgam̄ vakkhāma pubbācariya- 25 matam̄ purecaram̄ katvā:

Danḍi · danḍi danḍino, danḍim · danḍi danḍino, danḍinā · danḍili danḍibhi, danḍissa danḍino · danḍinam̄, danḍinā · danḍili danḍibhi, danḍissa danḍino · danḍinam̄, danḍismīm̄ danḍimhi · danḍisu, bho daydi bho danḍi · bhavanto danḍino ³⁰

¹ Kc 95 (*vide* Sd § 254). ² (Kev 391). ³ **. ⁴ *** (cf. Ja V 331¹⁶ 362³ gen. pl; 359¹⁹ loc. pl; 337²⁷ 334¹⁰ 358¹⁷ 371^{11, 20} 381¹³ compos.). ⁵ ns ad.: channavutinam̄ ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ³ nā "nammhi navuti dasassa" ca sañ phrañ¹ lañ³-koñ³, aggīnī ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ³ nā "sabbāsv ag- giss' ini" hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ sut tañ rve³ ma pri³ koñ³ lo¹ eud | Saccam vattic- chāvesen' [103³³] evam̄ vuttam̄ phre il.

^a Cē Māgadha^o. ^b Bm niṭṭhānam̄.

[ti]^a Yamakamahātheramatam. Ettha kiñcāpi *dañdinan* ti upayogavacanañ ca, *dañdismā dañdīmā*^b ti nissakkavacanañ ca, *dañdinū* ti bhummekavacanañ ca nāgatañ, tathā pi tattha tattha tādisassa payogassa dassanato gahetabbam eva. ¹¹"Bhaṇa samma 5 anuññāto attham dhammañ ca kevalam, santi hi daharā pakkhi paññavanto^b jutindhara"^c ti paliyam *pakkhi* iti paccattabahuvacanassa dassanato pana *dañdi* iti paccattōpayogabahuvacanāni vuttāni ti dañhabbam.

Bhāvī · bhāvī bhāvīnū, bhāvīnū bhāvīnū · bhāvī bhāvīnū,
10 bhāvīnū · bhāvīlī bhāvīlī, bhāvīssa bhāvīnū · bhāvīnū, bhāvīnū
bhāvīnū bhāvīsmā bhāvīmī · bhāvīhi bhāvībhi, bhāvīssa
bhāvīnū · bhāvīnū, (bhāvīnū)^e bhāvīnū bhāvīmī · bhā-
visu, bho bhāvī bho bhāvī · bhāvānto bhāvīnū.

Evam vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī dhañi gañi
15 sukhī rogī sasi kuṭṭhī makuṭi kusalī balī jaṭī yogī karī ²yānī tomari musalī phalī^d danti mantī sudhī ³medhī bhāgī bhogī nakhī sikhī
49 ⁴dhammī samghī ñāñī atthī haṭthī ⁵cakkhī pakkhī dāṭhī
raṭṭhī chattī mālī cammī cārī cāgī kāmī sāmī · 51
20 mallakārī pāpākārī sattughātī dīghājīvī dhammavādī sīhanādī bhūmisāyī sīghayāyī; 52
⁶vajjadassi ca pāñi ca yasassi ec ādayo pi ca,
etesam̄ koci bhedo tu ekadesena vuccate: 53

īkārantapullīngapadesu hi *vajjadassi pāñi* icc evamādinam
25 upayoga-bhummavacanaṭṭhāne *vajjadassīnam pāñine* ti ādīni pi rūpāni bhavanti; ettha ca ⁷"nidhīnam va pavattāram yam
pasce vajjadassinam; ⁸evam jarā ca maceu ca adhivattanti pāñine; ⁹samupagacchatī sasini gaganatalam; ¹⁰upahacca manam
Mejjho^e Mātaṅgasmiñ yasassine ucchinno saha raṭṭhena^f Mejj-
30 jhāraññam tadā ahu; ¹¹susukham vata jīvāma verinesu averino"
tí evamādayo payogā veditabbā. Ayam nayo *dañdipadādisu* pi labbhat' eva · samānagatikattā *dañdipadādinam vajjadassi*

¹ J II 353⁷⁻⁸. ² = yāñ rhi, ns. ³ = lyañ so paññā rhi, ns. ⁴ cf. Rūp 154. ⁵ = paññā myak ci rhi, ns. ⁶ (Sd § 453). ⁷ Dhp 76^{ab}. ⁸ S I 102²¹ (cod. B). ⁹ Mbv 3³¹ (Sd § 406). ¹⁰ J V 267⁹⁻¹¹ (Ja IV 389²⁷). ¹¹ Dhp 197^{ab}.

^a Ce Be om. ^b ita Ce Be mns; J (Ee): paññāvō. ^c cf. 188³; Ce Be mns om. (vide 189³). ^d ita Ce (metr.); Be mns phalī (= pharañ³ rhi 'vā · thay rhi 'vā thyan svā³ rhi). ^e Be m ubique Majjho. ^f J et Ja: sapārisajjo ucchinno.

padādīhi; tasmā upayogaṭṭhāne *daṇḍim* *daṇḍināṇi* · *daṇḍino* *daṇḍine* ti yojetabbam, bhummatṭhāne *daṇḍismim* *daṇḍimhi*¹ *daṇḍini*^a *daṇḍine* · *daṇḍisu* *daṇḍinesū* ti yojetabbam. Esa nayo,² *gāmaṇī senāṇī* icc ādīni vajjetvā, yathāraham iṅkārantapulliṅgesu netabbo.

Savinicchhayo 'yam iṅkārantapulliṅgānam pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Iṅkārantatāpakaṭikām iṅkārantapulliṅgam niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānam* *ukārantapulliṅgānam* appasid-dhattā aññesam *ukārantapulliṅgānam* vasena pakatirūpassa¹⁰ nāmikapadamālam pūressāma, katamāni tāni: ³*bhikkhu* hetu setu ketu Rāhu bhānu khānu samku uechu veļu maceu jantu sindhu bandhu ruru Neru sattu ⁴*babbu* paṭu bindu garu icc ādīni.

Bhikkhu · *bhikkhū blūkkhavo*, *blūkkluṇi* · *bhikkhū bhikkhavo*, *blūkkluṇā* · *bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhī*, *bhikkhussa bhikkhuno* · *bhikkhūnaṭi*, *bhikkhūuā bhikkhusuā bhikkhūmūhā* · *blūkkluṇūhi bhikkhūbhī*, *bhikkhussa bhikkhūuo* · *bhikkhūuaṇi*, *blūkkhusuām bhikkhūuhi* · *blūkkhusu*, *bho bhikkhu* · *bhavauto bhikkhū bhikkhūve bhikkhavo*. *Bhikkhūādīni* ca tamśadisāni evam ūneyyāni. Ayam pī pan' ettha viseso ūneyyo: *hetu* · *hetū hetuyo hetavo*, *hetuṇi* · *hetū hetuyo hetavo* . . . *bho hetu* · *bhavauto hetū hetave hetavo*, sesam *bhikkhūusamam*. Atha vā *hetuyādīnam*^a dassanato *dhenuyā* ti itthiliṅgarūpena sadisam *hetuyā* ti pulliṅgarūpam pi sattamīṭhāne²⁵ icchitabbam; kānicci hi pulliṅgarūpāni kehici itthiliṅgarūpehi sadisāni bhavanti, tam yathā: ⁵"uṭṭhehi katte taramāno; ⁶*ehi*^b bāle khamāpehi Kusarājām mahabbalaṇ", *bhātarā* · *mātarā*, *adhipatiyā* · *rattiyā*, *hetuyo* · *dhenuyo*, *uatyā* · *petyā* ti evam nayadassanena ⁷"hetuyā tīṇi; ⁸*adhipatiyā* satta; ⁵uṭṭhehi katte"³⁰ ti ādisu liṅgavipallāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Jantu · *jantū jantuyo jantuno jantavo*, *jantuṇi* · *jantū jan-*

¹ (Sd § 406). ² (Rūp 154 p. 47¹⁷). ³ (Rūp 157). ⁴ = kroṇ sattavā, ns.
⁵ J VI 492². ⁶ J V 308¹. ⁷ Tikap 85⁵. ⁸ (184¹¹).

^a CeBm hetuyādīni, Be(ns) hetuyā ti ādīni (.. | tui¹ kui ..), ^b J: gaecha (supra 84⁸, cf. 201 n. a, etc.).

tuyo jantuno^a jantavo^b . . . bho jantu · bhavanto jantū jantave jantavo, sesam bhikkhusamam. Garu · garū garavo garuno, garum · garū garavo garuno . . . bho garu · bhavanto garū garavo garuno, sesam bhikkhusamam. Ettha pana ¹"bhattu ca^c 5 garuno sabbe paṭipūjeti paññitā" ti pāli nidassanam.

Tatra *bhikkhave* ti āmantanapadam cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dissati na gāthāsu, *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadam gāthāsu yeva dissati na cuṇṇiyapadesu; api ca *bhikkhave* ti āmantanapadam sāvakassa bhikkhūnam āmantanapāliyam ²sandhivisaye yeva 10 dissati na asandhivisaye, buddhassa pana bhikkhūnam āmantanapāliyam sandhivisaye pi asandhivisaye pi dissati, *bhikkhavo* ti āmantanapadam buddhassa bhikkhūnam āmantanapāliyam gāthāsu ca dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva^d dissati, sāvakassa pana bhikkhūnam āmantanapāliyam ³na dissati 15 ti ayam dvinnam viseso daṭṭhabbo. Tathā hi ⁴"evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātā" ti ādisu *bhikkhave* ti padam cuṇṇiyapadesv eva diṭṭham; ⁵"bhikkhavo tisatā ime yācanti pañjalikatā" ti ādisu *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadam gāthāsu yeva diṭṭham; ⁶"ayasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: āvuso bhikkh^e have" ti evamādisu sāvakassa bhikkhūnam āmantanapāliisu sandhivisaye yeva *bhikkhave* ti padam diṭṭham; ⁷"bhikkhū āmantesi: sotukām' attha bhikkhave ti; ⁸idha bhikkhave bhikkhū" ti ādisu pana buddhassa bhikkhūnam āmantanapāliisu sandhivisayāvisayesu *bhikkhave* ti padam diṭṭham; ⁹"araññe rukkha-20 mūle vā suññāgāre va bhikkhavo [ti]; ¹⁰tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti" evamādisu buddhassa bhikkhūnam āmantanapāliisu *bhikkhavo* ti āmantanapadam gāthāsu ca diṭṭham cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva diṭṭham. Icc evam 25 cuṇṇiyē va pade diṭṭham *bhikkhave* ti padam dvīdā, yato pavattate sandhivisayāvisayesu tam; ⁵⁴

¹ A III 38¹⁶. ² = pud cap so arā n̄huik, ns. ³ ns: "gāthāsu ca cuṇṇiyapadesu ca" . . . lunk ce. ⁴ Vin III 21²². ⁵ Sn 573^{ab} × 566^{ab}. ⁶ S II 27⁴⁷ (Spk ad S II 273⁶); cf. Ja I 120⁶; *bhikkhave*, Cullap^o . . . 137²¹, 140¹⁶. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M I 9²⁴. ⁹ S I 220²². ¹⁰ M I 1³, A I 1¹.

^a B^m om. ^b B^m ad. ca. ^c CeB^m bhattuñ ca o: bhattue ca? JPTS 1908, 126 n. 3 ns: bhattu ca lañ eñ¹ lañ² | garuno ale³ pru ap kun so | sabbe khap sim³ kun so mi bha chve myui³ tui¹ kui paññitā | paññā rhi so min³ ma sañ paṭipūjeti pūyo² eñ¹ . ^d Rens^o visaye va. ^e Be bhikkhavo. ^f Bⁿ ns bhikkhavo.

bhikkhavo ti padam̄ diṭṭham̄ gāthāyañ c'eva cuṇṇiyę
padasmim pi ca sandhissa visaye vā ti niddise ¹ti. 55
Savinicchayo 'yam̄ uṭkārantapullīngānam̄ pakatirūpassa nāmika-
padamālāvibhāgo. Uṭkārantatāpakatikam̄ uṭkārantapullīngam̄
niṭṭhitam̄. ⁵

Idāni pana *sayambhū* icc etassa pakatirūpassa tāmsadisā-
nañ ca nāmikapadamālā^a kathayāma:

*Sayambhū · sayambhū sayanubhuvo, sayanubhusi · sayam-
bhū sayambhuvo, sayambhunā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,* 10
sayanubhussa sayambhuno · sayanubhūnañ, sayanubhunā
sayambhusmā sayambhumhā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,
sayanubhussa sayanubhuno · sayanubhūnañ, sayanubhusiñi
sayanubhumhi · sayanubhusu, bho sayambhū · bhavanto
sayambhū^b sayambhuvo. ²Evañ *pabhu abhibhū vibhū*
ice ādini pi. *Sabbaññū · sabbaññū sabbaññuno, sabbaññusi* 15
sabbaññū sabbaññuno ... bho sabbaññū · bhavanto sabbaññū
sabbaññuno, sesāsu vibhattisu padāni bhikkhuśadisāni bhavanti.
Evañ *vidū viññū kataññū maggaññū dhanuśaññū atthaññū kā-
laññū rattaññū mattaññū vadaññū avadaññū* ^cice ādini. Tatra
³"ye ca^d laddhā manussattam̄ vadaññū vītamacecharā" ti ettha 20
vadaññū ti paccattabahuvacanassa dassanato ^e*sayambhū sab-
baññū* ice ādīnam^e pi paccattōpayogabahuvacanattam̄ gahetab-
bam̄. Api ca *vidū viññū* ti ādisu ^f"paracittaviduni" ti itthi-
liñgadassanato itthiliñge vattabbe *vidunī · vidunī viduniyo,*
viduniñi · vidunī viduniyo, viduniyā ti *itthīnayena* padamālā 25
kātabbā; tathā ^g"viññū paṭibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam̄ duṭṭhul-
lāduṭṭhullañ cājānitun" ti ettha *viññū* ti itthiliñgadassanato,
⁷"kodhanā akataññū ca pisuñā ca vibhedikā^f ti ettha ca *aka-
taññū* ti itthiliñgadassanato *viññū · viññū viññuyo, viññusi*
viññū viññuyā ^gti ca *kataññū · kataññū kataññuyo*, 30

¹ ns: iti ayañ : kā³ anugītigāthā | tañ³ samban |. ² (Rüp 168). ³ S I 34²¹. ⁴ (sayambhuno, Ap 538³). ⁵ vide A I 148²⁵ (*nom. pl.* ⁶viduniyo; *msc* ⁷viduno Vin II 241⁷). ⁶ Vin IV 22²¹. ⁷ J I 298²⁶ (*infra* 207²⁶).

^a Beñs omālam̄ (167⁷). ^b Be *om.*; Bm bho sayambhū bho sayambhū bhavanto sayambhuvo. ^c CēBm avidaññū. ^d S: 'dha. ^e (CēBm ādīni). ^f ita Cē (= J); Bm vibhedikā *om.* pisuñā ca; Beñs pisuñā mittabhedikā (< Ja I 299² III 260¹⁹). ^g Bm *om.*

kataññuṇi · *kataññū* *kataññuyo*, *kataññuyā* ti ca *jambūnayena* padamālā kātabbā; evam̄ *magganīnū dhammanīnū* icc ādisu pi. *Sayambhū* ti pade pana^a ¹"sayambhu nāṇam̄; ²gotrabhu cittan" ti dassanato napumṣakaliṅgatthe vattabbe *sayambhu* · *sayambhū* ⁵*sayambhuni*, *sayambhū[ṇ]* · *sayambhū sayambhūnī* ti napumṣake āyunayo pi gahetabho. Esa nayo sesesu pi yathārahām gahetabho. Savinicchayō 'yam̄ iikārantapulliṅgānam̄ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ūkārantatāpakaṭikām̄ iikārantapulliṅgam̄* niṭhitam̄. Iti sabbathā pi pulliṅgānam̄ pakatirū¹⁰ passa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo samatto.

Yasmā panāyaṁ samatto pi, pāvacanādisu yaṁ yaṁ thānam̄ sotūnam̄ sammuyhanaṭṭhānam̄ dissati, tattha tattha sotūnam̄ anuggahāya codanā-sodhanāvasena saṁsayam̄ samugghāṭetvā puna vattabbo hoti, tasmā kiñci padesam ettha¹⁵ kathayāma:

| Yaṁ kira bho pāliyam̄ ³"saññate brahmačārayo; ⁴apace brahmačārayo" ti ca rūpam̄ iikārantassa *aggisaddassa aggayo* ti rūpam̄ iva vuttam̄, tam̄ tathā avatvā iikārantassā *daṇḍi*-saddassa *daṇḍino* ti rūpam̄ iva 'brahmačārino' icc eva vattab-²⁰ban ti. | Saccam̄, tattha 'brahmaṁ caratī ti brahmačārī, yathā ⁵'munāti ti munī' ti evam̄ iikārantavasena icchitattā, *munayo aggayo* ti rūpāni viya, *brahmačārayo* ti rūpam̄ bhavati; aññathā pana 'brahmaṁ caraṇasilo ti brahmačārī, yathā ⁶dukkatam̄ kam-mam̄ karaṇasilo ti dukkaṭakammakārī' ti evam̄ ⁷tassilattham̄ gahetvā iikārantavasena gahaṇe *dukkatakammakārino* ti rūpam̄ iva ⁸"daṇḍo assa atthi ti . . . daṇḍi" ti iikārantassa *(daṇḍi)*-saddassa *daṇḍino* ti rūpam̄ iva ca *brahmačārino* ti rūpam̄ bhavati, tathā hi ⁹"ime hi ¹⁰nāma dhammacārino samacārino *(brahmačārino)* saccavādino^b sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā pa-

¹ Uda 154¹⁷; Vm 234¹⁷? (*nom. pl.*, mh?) ² Uda 33²⁵ (*supra* 86²³).
³ Vv 374^b. ⁴ A IV 245^e (*apace* = *apacayati*, Mp, *unde* Sd 1703; *re vera acc. pl. msc. vocis apaca*, Kāś VI 2: 157; *huc non pertinet* Ap 581¹⁹ = Thīa 72¹, *ubi leg. amejjhe payate pi ca;* *addere potuit nom. pl. pāṇayo* Ppa 254¹⁶, *paripanthayo* J VI 57¹¹. ⁵ cf. Dhp 269^c (Ke 671: Sd 1245). ⁶ Ja V 492⁸ VI 248^a. ⁷ (Kev 534, Mmd). ⁸ Kev 368. ⁹ Vin III 44²⁰. ¹⁰ "paṭijānissanti" kā³ nāmasaddā eñ¹ ayhañ atitattha nhuik anāgat vibhat tañ⁴, ns (cf. katham̄ hi nāma, Sd § 893).

^a Bm̄ padena *om.* pana; Be padena pana. ^b Bens *om.*

ti jānissanti” ti pāli dissati. Evam īkārantavasena *brahma-*
cārayo ti paccattōpayogālapanabahuvacanarūpam yujjati, puna
īkārantavasena brahmacārino ti paccattōpayogālapanabahuva-
canarūpam pi yujjati; tasmā *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahma-*
cārayo ti aggīnayena, *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahmacārino* 5
ti *dāyādnayena* ca padamālā gahetabbā.

Vaṃ pana āyasmā Buddhaghoso ¹ “yathā sobhanti yatino
silabhūsanabhūsitā”^b ti ettha *yatisaddassa*, īkārantassa *aggi-*
saddassa aggayo ti rūpam viya, ‘yatayo’ ti rūpam avatvā,
[kasmā]^c īkārantassa *dāyādīsaddassa dāyādīno* ti rūpam viya ¹⁰
yatino ti rūpam dassesi, nanv esā pamādalekhā viya ^d dissati;
tatha^d hi ^e “kukkuṭā” maṇayo dāyādī; ^f “Sivayo deva te kuddhā”
ti pāligatiyā upaparikkhiyamānāya *yatayo* ti rūpen’ eva bha-
vitabbam · īkārantattā ti. Nāyam pamādalekhā · ^g “vadanasi-
vādī” ti ettha viya tassilattham gahetvā īkārantavasena yojane 15
niddosattā; tasmā ‘yatanasiyo yati’ ti evam tassilattham cetasi
sannidhāya īkārantavasena *yatino* ti sampadāna-sāmīnam ekava-
canasadisam paccattabahuvacanarūpam bhadantena Buddhaghō-
senā dāssitan ti daṭṭhabbam, upayogālapanabahuvacanarūpam
pi tādisam eva; yattha pana tassilattham agahetvā ^h “yo munāti 20
ubho loke muni tena pavuccati” ti ettha viya ⁱ “yatati viriyam
karoti ti yati” ti kattukārakavasena īkārantabhāvo gayhati,
tattha, *munayo maṇayo Sivayo* ti yokārantarūpāni viya, *yatayo*
ti yokārantam paccattabahuvacanarūpañ ca upayogālapanaba-
huvacanarūpañ ca bhavati^j; evam īkārantapullingānam^k tisu 25
ṭhānesu yokārantāni^h rūpāni bhavantī ti daṭṭhabbam. Yadi
evam, īkārantapullingānam *sāramati-suddhadīṭṭhi-sammādīṭṭhi-*
micchādīṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādī kathān ti. | Etesam pana īkā-
rantavasena niddīṭṭhānam pi samāsapadattā *aggīnaye* aṭhatvā
yathāsambhavam *dāyādnaye* tiṭhanato *nokārantān’* eva rūpāni, 30
tathā hi ^l “asare sāramatino” ti *nokārantapaccattabahuvacana-*
pāli dissati, upayogālapanabahuvacanarūpam pi tādisam eva

¹ Vm 10¹⁷, cf. Uṇādi IV 117. ² ns ad.: ya khu kā³ yatayo pañ rhi
kra eñ¹. ³ J II 415². ⁴ J VI 492³. ⁵ (Sn 382a; 382d), cf. Pāṇ III 2: 78.
⁶ Dhp 269cd. ⁷ (V396). ⁸ Dhp 11³.

^a Be om. ^b (Bm obhūsiyāt). ^c sic CēBens (Bm tasmā). ^d CēBe yathā;
ns om. ^e (Bm kudukkaṭa) Cē dukkaṭa; ns: (asare eñ¹ ne rā) krak tui¹.
¹ Cē labbhati. ² Bc(ns) īkāranta^o. ^h Be yokārantān’ eva.

datṭhabbam. | Nanu ca bho Kaceāyanappakaraṇe ¹"atthe^a visāradamatayo" ti ettha samāsapadassa iṅkārantapullīngassa yokārantassa paccattabahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato sāramati-saddādinam pi, visāradamatayo ti rūpena viya, yokārantehi 5 rūpehi bhavitabbam · buddhavacane samāsapadānam iṅkārantapullīngānam visāradamatayo ti rūpasadisassa rūpassa adassanato ti. Nanu ca bho buddhavacane ²"pañc" ime gahapatayo ānisamsā; ³te honti jānipatayo aññam-aññānam piyamvadā" ti samāsapadānam iṅkārantapullīngānam 10 visāradamatayo ti rūpasadisāni yokārantāni rūpāni dissanti; evam̄ sante kasmā "buddhavacane samāsapadānam iṅkārantapullīngānam visāradamatayo ti rūpasadisassa yokārantassa rūpassa adassanato" ti vuttan ti. Ettha vuccate: visadisattam paṭiceca, gahapatisaddādisu hi yasmā patisaddo sabhāven' eva 15 pullīgo na tu samāsato pubbe itthiliṅgapakatiko hutvā pacchā pullīngabhāvam̄ patto, tasmā idisesu thānesu gahapatayo jānipatayo ti yokārantāni senāpatayo senāpatino ti yo-nokārantāni ca paccattōpayogālapanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti, tathā hi ⁴"tattakā^b senāpatino" ti atṭhakathāpāṭho dissati; yasmā pana 20 sāramati-suddhaditṭhi-samnādiṭṭhi-micchādiṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādisu mati-diṭṭhisaddādayo samāsato pubbe itthiliṅgapakatikā hutvā pacchā bahubbhīsamāsavasena pullīngabhāvappattā^c, tasmā idisesu thānesu sāramatino suddhaditṭhino samnādiṭṭhino micchādiṭṭhino vajirabuddhino ti ādīni nokārantāni yeva 25 paccattōpayogālapanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti sampadāna-sāmīnam ekavacanehi sadisānī ti niṭham etthāvagantab-bam. | Setṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī icc etesu kathan ti.

Ettha pana ayam̄ viseso veditabbo: katthaci pāṭhe setṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī ti antakkharassa dighattam̄ dissati, 30 katthaci pana setṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī iti antakkharassa rassattam̄ dissati; kiñcāpi rassattam̄ etesam̄ dissati, tathā pi tattha tattha paccattavacanādibhāvena setṭhino sārathino ti ādipayogadassanato 'rassam̄ katvā^d etāni uccāriyantī ti ñāyati, tasmā evam̄ nibbacanattho gahetabbo: setṭham̄ dhanasāram̄ 35 thānantaram̄ vā assa attī ti setṭhi, assadammādayo sāraṇa-

¹ Kev 526 (*prooem. v. 2e*). ² Vin I 227^{3b}. ³ A II 59¹¹ ... 62¹⁹. ⁴ ~~पात्ते~~.

^a Kev: attha- (*metr.*). ^b Ce tattha ke. ^c Bm obhāvapattā, Ce obhāvam pattā. ^d Bm *om.* katvā ... evam̄, 194²³⁻³⁴.

silo^a ti sārathī, cakkam pavattanasiло ti cakkavatti, sam etassa atthi ti sāmī ti, assaattivācaka^b-tassilatthasaddā hi nokārantarūpavasena samānagatikā bhavanti · yathā *dāyḍino bhūmi-sāyino* ti; aparo pi nibbacanattho īkārantavasena: assadam-mādayo sāretī ti sārathī, tathā hi ¹"purisadamme sāretī ti pu-⁵ risadammasārathī" ti vuttam, cakkam vatteti ti cakkavatti; evam kattukārakavasena īkārantattam gahetvā katthaci lab-bhamānam pi īkārantattam anapekkhitvā buddhavacanānurū-pena *sārathino cakkavattino* ti adīni *nokārantarūpāni* gahetvā *dāyḍinayena* yojetabbāni · *dāyḍinī* ti adikam vajjetabbam vaj-¹⁰ jetvā. Evam *seṭṭhino sārathino cakkavattino sāmino* ti adīni *nokārantāni* yeva rūpāni neyyāni. Atra kiñci payogam nidas-sanamattam kathayāma: ²"tāta^c tayo seṭṭhino amhākam ba-hūpakāra" ti ca, ³"te katabhattakicea 'mahāseṭṭhino mayam gamissāmā' ti vadimṣū" ti ca, ⁴"sārathino āhaṁṣū" ti ca ⁵"dve¹⁵ cakkavattino" ti ca evamādini. Tattha kiñcapi katthaci "seṭṭhi, sārathi" iee adi rassattapātho dissati, tatha pi so sabhāvena rassatta[bhāvo]pātho^d na hoti, dighassa rassattakaraṇapātho ti vedīabho; padamālā c' assa vuttanayen' eva veditabbā.

Mahesi ti etha kathan ti. | *Mahesi* ti etha kiñcapi *mahesi*-²⁰ saddo īkārantavasena niddisiyati, tathā pi *isisaddena* samā-nagatikattā *isisaddassa aggisaddena* samānapadamālattā *aggini-* nayena padamālā kātabbā. Nanu ca bho etha tassilattho dissati: mahante sīlakkhandhādayo dhamme esanasilo ti ma-hesi ti, tasmā *bhūmisāyi* ti padassa viya *dāyḍinayen'* eva ²⁵ padamālā kātabbā ti. Na kātabbā tassilatthassa asambhavato; imassa hi ⁶"mahante sīlakkhandhādayo dhamme" ⁷esi gavesi esitvā thito ti mahesi' ti atassilattho eva yujjati · katakara-ṇiyusu buddhādisu ariyusu pavattanāmattā; *isisaddena* cāyam saddo isakaṁ samāno kevalam samāsapariyosāne dīghavasena ³⁰ uccāriyati, rassavasena pana 'mahā isi mahesi' ti sandhivig-gaho, — yasmā rassattam gahetvā tassa padamālākaraṇam

¹ Sp I 120¹⁴, Vm 207²² etc. ² Dhp I 206¹⁵ (tayo seṭṭhi Dhp I 207¹⁵).

³ Dhp I 206²². ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ (contra A I 28⁵); rājāno cakkavattino Ap 111¹² (118¹⁴ 131¹⁴; *sepius* cakkavattī mahabbalā: 116¹⁴ 117¹⁰). ⁶ cf. Nidd I 343²² (Pj II 153¹⁹ 213²⁸ 470¹⁰). ⁷ ns; esi gavesi rhā pri .

^a (Bense saraṇa^o). ^b (Bense assauthika-). ^c Dhp: tāta (supra 174 n e).

^d ns rassabhāvo pātho.

yujjati, tasmā ¹"saṅgāyimṣu mahesayo" ti īkārantarūpam dissati, na hi sātṭhakathē tepiṭake buddhavacane katthaci pi catutthī-chaṭṭhekavacanarūpam viya 'mahesino' ti paccattōpayogālapanabahuvacanarūpam dissati; tasmā īkārantavasena uccā-
 5 ritassa pi sato, rassavasena uccāritassa viya, *mahesi · mahesi
 māhesayo, māhesiñi · māhesi māhesayo, māhesinā* ti padamālā kātabba. Api ca *māhesisaddo* yattha rājaggubbarivācako, tattha itthiliṅgo hoti; tabbasena pana ²*māhesi · māhesi māhesiyo, māhesiñi · māhesi māhesiyo, māhesiyā* ti ca vakkhamānaiththi-
 10 nayena padamālā kātabbā. *Hatthisadde* kathan ti. *Hatthisad-*
 dassa pana 'hattho assa atthi' ti evam īkārantavasena gahaṇe *hatthino* ti rūpam bhavati, tathā hi ³"vane hatthino" ti payogo dissati; tass' etasmīm yev' atthe rassam̄ katvā gahaṇe *hatthayo* ti rūpam bhavati, tathā hi ⁴"haṁsā koñcā mayūrā ca hatthayo"
 15 pasadā miḍā sabbe sīhassa bhāyanti n'atthi kāyasmīm tulyatā, evam evam^b manussesu daharo ce pi paññavā so pi tattha mahā hoti n'eva bālo sariravā" ti imasmīm Kelisilajātake^c *hatthayo* ti āhacca padam̄ dissati. Evam assa *dāyādīnayena* ca *aggnayena* ca dvidhā padamālā veditabbā; iminā payena
 20 avuttesu pi ṭhānesu pālinayānurūpena porāṇaṭṭhakathānurūpena ca padamālā yojetabbā.

Ettāvatā *bhūdhātumayānam* pullīngānām nāmikapadamālā saddhim liṅgantarehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca nānappa-kārato dassitā.

25

Imām Saddanitīm sunītim vicittam
 sapaññehi sammā parīpālanīyam^d
 sadā suṭṭhu cinteti vāceti yo, so
 naro nāṇavītthiṇṇataṁ^e yāti seṭṭham.

56

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathē piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 30 nūnam̄ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe savinicchayo nig-
 gahītantādipullīngānām pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
 sattamo paricchedo.

Sabbathā pi pullīngam̄ samattam̄.

¹ Vva 1st (Sp I 104st). ² [~ ~ ~] Thī 520^c, J V 45¹⁰ VI 421²⁰. ³ ~~~.
⁴ J II 144²⁻⁵ = S II 279².

^a J (E^c) S (E^c); hatthiyo; ns: Bhikkhusamyut nhuik hatthiyo hu rhi eñ¹ (201 n. a). ^b Be evam eva. ^c Bm Kelisilio. ^d ita Ce (metr.); Bemns pari^o.
^e CeBemns nāṇavītthiṇṇataṁ.

VIII.

Atha itthiliṅgesu ākārantassa *bhūdhātumayassa* pakatirū-pabhūtassa *bhāvīkāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālāyam vattabbāyam pi pasiddhassa tāva *kaññāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālam vak-khāma:

Kaññā · kaññā kaññāgo, kaññāṇi · kaññā kaññāgo, kañ-nāya · kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṇi, kaññāya · kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṇi, kaññāya kañ-nāyam · kaññāsu, bholi kaññe · bholiyo kaññā kaññāyā 10
ayam amhākam ruci. Ettha *kaññā* ti ekavacana-bahuvacana-*vasena* vuttam, Niruttipiṭake bahuvacanavasena vutto nayo n' atthi, tathā hi tattha *saddhā liñhalī saddhiyago liñhantī, saddhanī passati saddhāyo passalī* ti ettakam eva vuttam, *saddha* ti bahuvacanam na āgataṇi; kiñcāpi nāgataṇi, tatha pi ¹"bāhā paggayha pakkandum Sivikaññā samāgatā; ²ahetu appaccaya 15 purisassa saññā uppajjanti pi nirujjhanti pi" (ti)^a ādipālidassanato *bāhā-kaññā-saññāsaddādinam* bahuvacanatā gahetabbā. Cūlaniruttiyam *bholi kaññe bholi kaññā* ti dve ekavacanani vatvā ³"*bholiyo kaññāyō* ti ekaṇi bahuvacanam vuttam, Niruttipiṭake pana *bholi saddhā* iti ekaṇi ekavacanam vatvā *bholiyo* 20 *saddhāyo* ti ekaṇi bahuvacanam vuttam; mayam pan' ettha ⁴"*ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājām mahabbalam;* ⁵*Phusati*^b varavāṇṇābhе; ⁶*ehi godhe nivattassū* ti ādipālidassanato^c *bholi kaññe · bholiyo kaññā kaññāyō* ti evampakārāni^d yeva alapanekavacana-bahuvacanāni icchāma. Ettha *bholi kaññe* ti ayan 25 nayo *ammādisu mātādisu* ca na labbhati.

Bhāvīkā · bhāvīkā bhāvīkāyō, bhāvīkaṇi · bhāvīkā bhāvīkāyō, bhāvīkāyā · bhāvīkāhi bhāvīkābhi, bhāvīkāya bhāvīkanāṇi, bhāvīkāyā · bhāvīkāli bhāvīkābhi, bhāvīkāya bhāvīkānaṇi, bhāvīkāyā bhāvīkāyam · bhāvīkāsn, bholi bhāvīke · bho- 30 *tīgo bhāvīkā bhāvīkāyō.* Evaṇi heṭṭh' udditṭhānam sab-besam *bhūdhātumayānam* ^e*bhāvanā vibhāvanā* icc evamādinaṇam ākārantapadānam aññesañ c' ākārantapadānam nāmikapadamāla yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni ākārantapadāni nāma *saddhādini*:

¹ J VI 502^a. ² D I 180². ³ J V 308¹ (*supra* 189²⁷). ⁴ J VI 481². ⁵ J III 85²³. ⁶ (62²³; 81¹⁰⁻¹⁴).

^a CēBm om. ^b CēBemns Phussati. ^c J: godha ṫns: Godhajat nhuik ehi godha rhi eñ¹, cf. 196 n. a). ^d CēBm adisu pāliyo. ^e CēBm ekappakārāni.

¹saddhā medhā paññā vijjā cintā mantā taṇhābhijjhā
 icchā ²pucchā ṭchāyā^a māyā mettā mattā sikkhā saṃkhā 1
 jamghā bāha givā jivhā vācā chāyā^b gaṅgā nāvā
 niddā kantā sālā mālā velā viñā bhikkhā lākhā 2
 5 gāthā senā lekhāpekkhā āsā pūjā esā kamkha
 aññā muddhā khidḍā bhassā bhāsā kiṭā sattā ^ccetā 3
 pipāsā vedanā saññā cetanā tasiṇa pajā
 devatā vaṭṭakā godhā balākā vasudhā sabhā 4
 10 ^dukkā sephālikā sikkā salākā vālikā sikhā
 kāraṇā visikha sākhā ^evaceṭā^f vañjhā jaṭā ghaṭā
 piṭā soṇḍā vitaṇḍā ca karuṇā vanitā latā
 kathā nindā sudha Rādhā vāsanā siṃsapā papa 6
 pabbhā siṃā khamā jāyā khattiyyā sakkarā^g surā
 dolā tulā silā līlā lal' elā mekhala kalā 7
 15 vaṭṭava ^hsunisā mūsā mañjūsā Sulasā disa
 nāsā juṇhā guhā iñhā lasikā parisā ṭdusāⁱ
 mātik' iec ādayo e' eva bhāvīkāpadasādīsā; 8
 amm'-ann'-ambā ca tātā ca kiñcid eva samā siyum;
 mātā-dhitā-panattādī puthag eva ito siyum. 9

20 *Parisāsaddassa pana sattamīhāne parisāya parisāyanī ^jparisati ·*
parisāsū ti yojetabbam · ^k"ekam idam bho Gotama samayaṇi
Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassu parisati parūpārambhaṇi vattentī" ti
pāliḍassanato. Ammādīnaṇi pana amma · ammā ammāyo ti
ādinā kaññānayena vatva avasāne bhoti amma bhoti amma ·
 25 *bhotiyo ammā ammāyo ti ādinā yojetabbam.*

Māta · mata malaro, mātaraiṇi malaro, mātarā mātuyā
 mātyā · mātūlū mātūblū, mālu māluya mātyā · mālarānaiṇi
 mālānaiṇi malunaṇi, mātarā mātuya matga · mātūhi mā-
 tubhi, ^lmālu māluya mātyā · mālarānaiṇi mālānaiṇi mātū-

¹ cf. Rūp 180. ² ns: pucchā ame^d ; muechā lañ^e rhi eñ^f (= Rūp) tve
 ve khrañ^g . ³ = vay khrañ^h, ns ⁴ ns: ūka lañⁱ rhi eñ^j (= Rūp) ⁵ ns: vacē
 ma cañ^k ^l"vaceṭā duggandhā" Rūpasiddhiñikā . ^m = khyyeⁿ ma, ns, cf. n. e.
^o ns cit. Mg II 107 (parisati, et sabhati quod ni fallor e sampsati J III 493^l
 fluvit). ^o A II 180^o. ^o ns cit. J VI 16^o.

^a sic Bemns (= arip) vide n. b; Ce jaya; leg. ejā (= Rūp) ^b ita Ce Bemns;
 ns: chāyā kā^l rhe³ nhuik [198²] lañ³ rhi pri. ^c Ce Rūp: vacā. ^d ita h. l. Ce;
 Bemns sakkarā (42 n. b). ^e sic Bemns (= khyye³ ma, i. q. sunisa [n. 6]; leg.
 nusā o: nhusā, cf. J VI 586⁷; Ce (coni.) nisā.

nañi, mātari mātuyā matyā mātuyañi matyanī · mātusn,
bhoti māta^a bhoti^b māta · bhotiyo māta mātarō. Ettha pana yasmā pāliyam itthiliñgānam sakārantāni rūpani ehi-ebhi-esukārantāni ca enantādīni ca na dissanti, tasmā ¹kehici vuttāni pi ²mātussa ³mātarehi ti ādīni na vuttāni; esa nayo itaresu ⁵ pi. ⁴"Yam kiñci 'tthi katañ puññam mayhañ ca mātuyā ca te; ⁵anuññāto aham matyā" ti pālidassanato pana karañasampadāna-nissakka-(sāmī)-bhummavacanatāhāne mātuyā matya ti ca vuttam · itthiliñgatāhāne samānagatikattā tesam vacanānam, tathā hi Ummadantiñātake ⁶"matyā" ti padam pañcamī-tatiyeka- ¹⁰ vacanavasena āgatañ. Yathā pana khattiyañ ti padam majjhasaralopavasena ⁷khañyā ti bhavati, tathā matuyā matyan ti ca padam matyā matyan ti bhavati. Ayan nayo dhitusaddādisu na labbhati.

Dhīta · dhīta dhītarō, dhītañi dhītarāñ · dhītarō, (dhītarā) dhītuyā · dhītūhi dhūtubhi, dhītu dhītuyā · dhītarā- ¹⁵ nañi dhītānañ dhītūnañi, dhītarā dhītuyā · dhītūhi dhūtubhi, dhītu dhītuyā · dhītarānañ dhītānañ dhītūnañi. dhītari dhītuya dhītuyañ · dhītusu, bhoti dhūta^d bhoti dhūta · bhotiyo dhītā dhītarō. Ettha pana ⁸"Jālim Kan-

hājinam dhītam Maddideviñ patibbatam cajamāno na cin- ²⁰ tesim bodhiyā yeva kārañā" ti pāliyam *dhītan* ti dassanato upayogavacanatāhāne *dhītan* ti vuttam. Tasmā idam sārato gahetabbam. Tathā pāliyam ⁹"assamañ hoti asakyadhitārā" ti samāsapadassa dassanato tatiyekavacanantapadasadisam set- ²⁵ thidhitārā ti ādīkam pañhamekavacanantam pi samāsapadam gahetabbam eva. Niruttipiñake pana māta dhītā ti padadvayam saddhānaye pakkhittam; tam amhehi saddhāyā ti padassa viya mātāyā ti ādīnam pāliādisu vyāse adassanato visum gahitam, samāse yeva hi idisim saddagatim passāma: *rājanātāya rāja-dhitāya setthidhitāyā* ti; evam kaññānayo pi ekadesena lab- ³⁰ bhati. Tathā ¹⁰"acchariyam Nandamāte abbhutam Nandamāte"

¹ = akhyu¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā ca sañ tui¹ sañ, ns. ² ns: "buddha-mātussa ... sugatoraso" Gotamīpadān [Ap 541¹²] rhi sañ mhā ¹ gāthā arā yathicchitapayoga hū lui || ³ Rūp 194 (C p. 60²²). ⁴ J VI 92¹². ⁵ J VI 16⁸. ⁶ J V 214⁵: 214¹⁹ (Ja). ⁷ Sd § 69, J VI 397¹ (metr. etiam D I 99⁸ J V 116⁵; cf. tithyā Sn 891c (Sd V 430). ⁸ Cp I 9: 52a-d (Ja VI 570¹⁸). ⁹ (141²¹). ¹⁰ A IV 65¹².

^a Be om. ^b Cc Be om. ^c Cc Bm om. ^d Be dhītu.

ti pāliyam *Nandamāte* ti dassanato *bhoti rājamāte bhoti rājadhile* ti evamādinayo pi labbhati; tatra Nandamāte ti Nandassa mātā Nandamātā: *bhoti Nandamāte*; evam̄ samāse yeva īdisī saddagati hoti; tasmā samāsapadatte *mātu dhitu duhitu* 5 iec etesam̄ pakatirūpānam̄ dve koṭṭhāsā gahetabbā: paṭhamam̄ dassitarūpakoṭṭhāso ca *kaūñānayo*^a rūpakoṭṭhāso cā ti. *Nattādīni*^b na kevalam̄ pullīngāni yeva honti atha kho itthilīngāni pi; tathā hi ^c"Visākhāya . . . nattā kālaṃkātā hoti; ^dcatasso mūsikā: gādham̄ khattā^e no vasitā" ti adini payogāni sāsane 10 dissanti:

Nattā · nattā nattaro, uattān̄ nattaraṇ̄ · nattāro, nattara
nattuyā · nattūhi nattubhi, uattu nattuyā · nattārānam̄ natt
nattaraṇ̄ nattunam̄, nattāra nattuyā · nattūhi nattubhi, nattu
nattuyā · nattārānam̄ nattān̄ nattunam̄, nattari nattuyā
nattuyam̄ · nattusu, bhoti nattā bhoti nattā · bhotiyo nattā
nattāro. Evam̄ khattā^e vasitā bhāsitā iec ādisu pi. Samā
sapadatte pana, *rājanūtāya Nandamāte* ti adini viya, *rājanat
tāya rājanatte* ti adini rūpāni bhavanti. Saviniechhayo 'yam̄
ākārant'-ukārantitthiliṅgānam̄ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā-
20 vibhāgo. Ākārant'-ukārantatāpakaṭikam̄ ākārantitthiliṅgam̄ niṭ
ṭhitam̄.

Idāni *bhūnipadādinaṇ̄* nāmikapadamalam̄ vakkhāma pubba-
cariyamataṇ̄ purecaram̄ katvā:

Ratti · ralti rattīyo, rattīṇ̄ · rattī rattīyo, rattīgā · ralthi
25 rattibhi, rattīgā rattīnaṇ̄, rattīya · rattīhi rattibhi, rattīgā
rattīnaṇ̄, rattīgā rattīyaṇ̄ · rattisu, bhoti rattī bhotiyo rattīyo
Yamakamahātheramatam̄. *Bbhūni* · *bhumi* *bhūmiyo*, *bhūmīṇ̄* ·
bhūmī bhūmiyo ti sabbam̄ neyyam̄. Evam̄ ³bhūti vibhūti^d satti patti
vutti mutti kitti^e khanti titti siddhi iddhi vuddhi suddhi buddhi
30 bodhi pīti nandi mati asani ^fvasani sati gati vuḍḍhi yuvati aṅguli
bondi diṭṭhi tuṭṭhi nābhi iec ⁵ādīnam̄ pi nāmikapadamālā yojet-
tabbā. Api ca ⁶"ratyo amoghā gacechanti; ⁷divā ea ratto ca

¹ Ud 91¹¹. ² Pp 43²² (cf. A II 203²⁸: sā datā hoti). ³ cf. Rūp 186.
= avat pu chui³, ns. ⁵de sabbhi vide 174²⁹—176¹¹. ⁶ J VI 26¹⁵. ⁷ Khp VI 2c.

^a sic Ce Bemns (leg. ḥnayē?), Be ḥnayona(!). ^b Be ad. padāni < ns!.
Ce Bemns kattā (ns; 200¹: tū³ tat, 200¹⁶: pru tat). ^d Bens om. ^e (Bm
kinti).

haranti ye balim; ¹na bhumyā^a caturaṅgulo; ²seti bhumyā anuttunam; ³bhumyā so patitam pāsam givāya paṭimuñcati; ⁴imā ca nabhyo satarājicittā sateritā^b vijjur iva ppabhāsare” ti evamādīnam payogānam dassanato *ratti-bhumi-nābhīsaddādīnam* ayam pi nāmikapadamālāviseso veditabbo, katham: ⁵

Ratti · ratti rattiyo ratyo, rattiṇi · ratti rattiyo ratyo, rattiya ratyā · rattīhi rattībhi, rattiyā ratyā · rattīnāṇi, rattiyā ratyā · rattīhi rattībhi, rattiyā ratyā · rattīnāṇi, rattiyā ratyā rattiyāṇi ratyāṇi ratto · rattisū, bhoti ratti · bhotiyo ratti rattiyo ratyo. Ettha *ratto* ti rūpanayam vajjetvā *bhūmi* · ¹⁰ *bhumi bhumiyo bhumiyo* ti sabbam neyyam.

Nābhi · nābhī nābhīyo nabhyo, nābhīm · nābhī nābhīyo nabhyo, nābhiya nabhya · nābhīhi nābhībhi, nābhiyā nabhya · nābhīnāṇi, nābhiyā nabhya · nābhīhi nābhībhi, nābhiya nabhya · nābhīnāṇi, nābhiyā nabhya · nābhīnāṇi, nābhiyā nabhya · nābhīnāṇi na- ¹⁵ *bhyāṇi* · *nābhīsu, bhoti nābhi · bhotiyo nābhi nābhīyo nabhyo.* *Bodhi · bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhiṇi bodhiyāṇi bojjhaṇi · bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhīhi bodhībhi, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhīnāṇi, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhīhi bo-* ²⁰ *dībhi, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhīnāṇi, bodhiyā bojjhā bodhiyāṇi bojjhaṇi · bodhisu, bhoti bodhi · bhotiyo bodhī bodhiyo bojjho.*

Ettha pana ⁵“bujhassu jinabodhiyam; ⁶nāññatra bojjhā tapasā” ti viceitrapālinayadassanato viceitranaya nāmikapadamāla vutta. Sabbo pi cāyam^d nayo aññatthā pi yathārahām yojetabbo. Savinicechayo ‘yam *īkārantitthiliṅgānam* pakatirūpassa nāmikapada- ²⁵ mālāvibhāgo. *Īkārantatāpakaṭikām īkārantitthiliṅgam niṭhitam.*

Idāni *bhūrisaddādīnam* nāmikapadamālam vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṁ purecaram katvā:

Itthī · itthī itthiyo, itthīṇi · itthi itthiyo, itthiyā · itthīhi il- ³⁰ *thībhi, itthiyā itthīnāṇi, itthiyā · itthīhi itthībhi, itthiyā itthī-* *nāṇi, itthiyā itthiyāṇi · itthisu, bhoti itthī · bhotiyo itthī*^e *itthiyo Yamakamahātheramatam. Bhūrī · bhūrī bhūriyo,*

¹ J I 507¹². ² J III 114^c (*infra* 204¹⁰). ³ J IV 405¹⁰. ⁴ Vv 745^{ed} (Vva. 277³). ⁵ Bv 2: 183^d (Sd § 450; ns *cit.* Bva et Manidīpa *qui locatīvum statuunt*; cf. Ap 588²² = 600^b; pāpuṇissati bodhiyāṇi) *vide* 203³⁻²⁵ n. 12. ⁶ S I 54³.

^a ns: Ekapaṇṇajāt nhuik ‘na bhummā’ lañ³ rhi eñ¹, cf. 109 n. b, 148 n. a, 157 nn. 6 et c, 169 n. f, 196 n. a, 197 n. c, 218 n. c. ^b ita C. Bemns. ^c (Bem nabhyā). ^d Bm pi ayam. ^e Bem om.

bhūriṇi · bhūrī bhūriyo ti itthiyā samaṁ. Evam bhūti bhoti vibhāvīm ice ādīnam bhūdhātumayānam aññesañ ca īkārantasaddānam nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etth' aññe īkārantasaddā nāma:

1 mātulānī ca bhaginī bhikkhunī ḫkāminī^a aji

5 vāpī pokkharaṇī devī nāgī yakkhini-rājīni 10
dāsī ca brāhmaṇī muṭṭhassatīnī sīghayāyinī

Sākiyānī ti cādīni payogāni bhavanti hi^b. 11

Tatra^c pokkharaṇī^d dāsī^e brāhmaṇī ec ādīnam gati
aññathā pi siyā gāthā-cūṇṇiyesu yathārahām; 12

10 Kusāvati ti ādīnam gāthāsv eva visesato
rūpāni aññathā honti ekavacanato vade, 13

Kāsi Avantī ice ādi bahuvacanato vade,
14 Candavati ti ādīni payogassānurūpato.

Tathā hi^f pokkharaṇño sumāpitā; ^g tā ca sattasatā bhariyā^g
15 dāsyo satta satāni ca; ^h dārake ca aham nessam brāhmaṇyā^g
paricārakeⁱ; ^j najō sandanti; ^k naijā Nerañjārāya tīre; ^l lak-
khyā^m bhava nivesanām; ⁿ Bāraṇasyaṁ mahārāja kākārājā ni-
vāsako asitiyā sahassehi puttehi^o parivārito; ^p rājā yathā Vessa-
vaṇo Naññīñan^q ti evamādīnam pālinām dassanato pokkharaṇī^r
20 ice ādīnam nāmikapadamālāyo savisesāyo^s yojetabbā, katham:
pokkharaṇī^t pokkharaṇī^u pokkharaṇīyo^v pokkharaṇño, pokkhara-
ranīn ti ādīna vatvā karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacana-
ṭhāne pokkharaṇīyā pokkharaṇīnā ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
bhummavacanaṭhāne pana pokkharaṇīyā pokkharaṇīnā pok-
25 kharaṇīyān pokkharaṇīnān ti ca ekavacanāni vattabbāni sab-
battha ca padāni paripuṇḍāni kātabbāni. Tathā dāsī^w dāsī^x
dāsiyo^y dāsyo, dāsim^z dāsiyam^z dāsi dāsiyo^y dāsyo^y ti vatvā ka-
raṇavacanaṭhānādisu dāsiyā dāsyā^z ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
bhummavacanaṭhāne pana dāsiyā dāsyā^z dāsiyam^z dāsyān^z ti ca
30 ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha padāni paripuṇḍāni kātab-

¹ cf. Rūp 188. ² (202¹⁴). ³ (202²⁶). ⁴ (203¹⁹). ⁵ (204¹⁹). ⁶ (205¹⁴). ⁷ (205¹⁹).
⁸ cf. S I 233¹, Pv 112^d. ⁹ J VI 53¹⁶⁻²⁵ + VI 301⁷ 303¹⁴ (codd. Cks^s). ¹⁰ J VI 545⁹
(cf. *infra* 204⁷). ¹¹ S III 202⁶ (Kev 98, Sd § 263). ¹² Ud 1⁵ (Sd § 264). ¹³ J V 113⁴.
¹⁴ J II 435¹⁴⁻¹⁷. ¹⁵ J VI 313⁹, Vv 972^d; ns cit. Vva 340²⁵ et D III 201¹⁵ ... 202⁶.

^a ita Cē (coni.) Bm kāmuṇī; Bēns (coni.) Sāmugī (ns cit. Sāmugī nāma
Koliyānam nigamo, A II 194²⁸, ubi E^c: Sāpūgan n. K. nigame^{!!}), codd. BK: Sāmu-
giyām^{!!}. ^b Bm ti (169 n. b.). ^c Bem bhavanti. ^d Cē paricārite. ^e J codd. CksBd:
lakkhī (ɔ: lakkhī-bhava-nivesanām. ^f kācamha-ca-mayā J VI 268¹⁷), cod. Bs:
lakhyā. ^g ita Cē Bm; Bēns Supatto (= J). ^h ita Bm; CēBēns savisesā.

bāni; ettha pana ¹"yaṭhiyā^a paṭikoṭeti ghare jātam va dāsiyām; ²phusissāmi^b vimuttiyan" ti payogānam dassanato aṇu-vacanassa yanādesavasena dāsiyan ti vuttam. Tesu ca "ghare jātam va dāsiyan" ti ettha ³aṇuvacanassa yanādesato añño pi ⁴saddanayo labbhati, katham: yathā dahari eva dahariyā ti 5 vuucati, evam dāsi eva dāsiyā ti — ettha pana ⁵"passāmi vo 'ham daharim kumārim cārudassanan"^c ti ca ⁶"ye tam jīṇassa pādāṁsu evam dahariyam satin" ti ca pāli nidassanam — upayoga-vacanicchāya dāsiyan ti vuttam. Imasmīm panādhippāye dāsiyā · dāsiyā dāsiyāgo, dāsiyā · dāsiyā dāsiyāgo, dāsiyāgo ti ¹⁰kaññānayen' eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati · kumāriyā ti saddassēva, tathā hi ⁷"kumāriye upaseniye"^d ti pāli dissati. Tathā Pupphavatiya, Pupphavatiyā, Pupphavatiyāya, Pupphavatiyāyā, bhoti Pupphavatiye ti kaññānayanissitena ekavacananayena nāmikapadamālā bhavati; ettha pana ⁸"atite ayam Bārānasī Pupphavatiyā nāma ahosi; "rājāsi luddakammo Ekarajā (tū) Pupphavatiyāyā; ¹⁵⁹uyyassu^e pubbena Pupphavatiyāya" ti pāli e' atṭha-kathāpātho ca nidassanam. Aparo nayo: dāsiyā dahariyā kumāriyā ti ¹⁰ādisu ¹¹kakārassa yakārādeso datṭhabbo. Brāhmaṇisaddassa tu brāhmaṇi · brāhmaṇi brāhmaṇīyo brāhmaṇyo, brāhmaṇin ²⁰ ti ādini vatvā karaṇavacanaṭhānādisu brāhmaṇīyā brāhmaṇyā ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni kātabbāni. Nādisaddassa nadi · nadi nadiyō naggio, ¹²nadin ti ²⁵ādinā^f vatvā nadiyā naggi ti ca nadiyām naffan ti ca vattabbam, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni kātabbāni. Itthiliṅgesu hi pac- cattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva upayogabahuvacanam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, tathā upayoga**g**bahu>vacane diṭṭhe yeva paccattabahuvacanam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhummavacanānam pi aññatarasmiṁ diṭṭhe yeva aññatarām diṭṭham eva hoti; tathā hi ¹³"dāsū ca ³⁰

¹ J VI 554¹³ (Sd § 450). ² **. ³ Kc 223 (Sd § 450; *infra* n. 12). ⁴ = sa-
kattha nhuik ṣṭiyapacecañ³ sak so saddā nañ³, ns. ⁵ J VI 26². ⁶ J VI 521²⁶ sqq (*cf.*
supra 179 n. a). ⁷ J VI 64¹⁵ (Sd I⁴⁰⁹). ⁸ Ja VI 131¹¹. ⁹ J VI 132¹⁰. ¹⁰ J VI
145²³ sqq. ¹¹ (ns *cit.* Ja VI 554¹⁷). ¹² (*acc.* nadiyām, D II 135³, Rohiṇiyām, Th
529d; Aciravatiyā, Mp I 248³; *supra* 201 n. 5, CPD s. v. aji). ¹³ J IV 52²².

^a J: laṭṭhiya ^b Bm phusissāma. ^c J: odassanam. ^d ita CeBm; Bens
kumāriye upasenañ ca, *quod* ns *cum* J VI 134²⁶ (kumāriyo ... Upasenam)
confert, addit tamen: Janakajāt nhuik 'kumārike upaseniye' rhi eñ¹. ^e Bm uyyassu,
Ce dayassu = J (◦ - ◦ | - - | ◦ - ◦ : ◦ ◦ - | -). ^f ita CeBemns; *vide* 203²¹.

dāsyo anujivino cā” ti ettha *dāsyo* ti paccattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva aparam pi *dāsyo* ti upayogabahuvacanam tāmsadisattā diṭṭham eva hoti, ¹“Sakko ca me varam dajjā so ca labbhetha me varo, ekarattim^a dvirattim^a vā bhavayyam Abhipārako 5 Ummadantyā^b ramitvāna Sivirājā tato siyan”^c ti ettha *Ummadantyā^b* ti karaṇavacane diṭṭhe yeva tāmsadisāni sampadānā-nissakka-sāmi-bhummavacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ²“brāhmaṇyā paricārake”^d ti ettha *brāhmaṇyā* ti sāmivacane^e diṭṭhe yeva tāmsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-bhummavacanāni 10 pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ³“seti bhumyā anutthunan”^f ti ettha ⁴“pathavyā cārupubbaṅgī” ti ettha ca *bhumyā pathavya* ti sattamiyā ekavacane diṭṭhe yeva tāmsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ⁵“Bāraṇasyaṁ mahārājā” ti ettha *Bāraṇasyaṁ* ti bhummavacane diṭṭhe 15 yeva tāmsadisāni aññāni pi *brāhmaṇyā* ekadasyaṁ pañcamyaṁ ti ādīni bhummavacanāni diṭṭhāni yeva honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni rūpāni pubbācariyāsaṁkharāgaṇavasena, sāsane pi pana etādisāni rūpāni yebhuyyena gāthāsu sandissanti.

Kusāvatī, Kusāvatiṇī, Kusāvatīyā Kusāvalyā, Kusāvatīyam
 20 *Kusāvatyā*, *bhoti Kusāvatī, Bāraṇasi, Bāraṇasī, Bāraṇasyā Bāraṇasyā, Bāraṇasī* *Bāraṇasyā* *Bāraṇassam* ice api, *bhoti Bāraṇasi*. *Nañinī, Nañinī, Nañinīyā Nañinīñā, Nañinīyā* *Nañinīñā*, *bhoti Nañinī*. Aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Gāthāvisayam pana patvā *Kusāvatīmhi Bāraṇasimhi Nañinīmhi* ti 25 ādīnā saddarūpāni pi yojetabbāni; tathā hi pāliyam^g *Kusāvatīmhi* ādīnī *mhiyantāni itthilingarūpāni gāthāsu yeva paññāyanti, na cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam;* ⁷akkharasamaye pana tādisāni rūpāni anivāritāni · ⁸“nādimhā cā” ti ādidassanato; yam pana atṭhakathāsu cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam ⁹“sammādiṭṭhimhi”^h ti 30 ādikām itthilingarūpam dissati, tam¹⁰ akkharavipallāsavasenaⁱ vuttan ti datṭhabbam · cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne “sammādiṭṭhiyam paṭisandhiyam, sugatiyam duggatiyan” ti ādidassanato.

¹ J V 216¹⁻³. ² (202¹⁵). ³ (201¹). ⁴ J VI 481²⁹. ⁵ (202¹⁷). ⁶ (205¹¹).

⁷ == akkhara kui si kroñ³ phrac so sut pud nhuk, ns ⁸ Ke 340. ⁹

¹⁰ == yanuakkharā kui *mhiakkharā* pran khrañ¹ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns.

^a CēBemns “rattam”. ^b (Bemns Ummadantyā). ^c J: siyā (*cf. supra* 99 n. c).

^d CēBemns paricārike. ^e Bm sāmikavacane (ऽः sāmī(ē)kavacane?). ^f CēBem anatthunan. ^g ita CēBemns; *cf. tameu* sandhimhi (paṭisandhimhi) Sd § 672, 673, 674. ^h Bm tam dakkhara⁹ (ऽः tad akkhara⁹)

Ayām pan' ettha niyamo: sugatasāsane gāthāyām cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne ca kaññā ratti itthī yāgu vadhu ti evampāñcantehi^a itthilingehi saddhim nā sa smā smūpi mhā mhi icc ete saddā sarūpato parattam na yanti, mhisaddo pana gāthāyām ivaṇṇantehi itthilingehi saddhim parattam yāti. Tatr' idam vuccati:

gāthāyām cuṇṇiye cā pi nā-sa-smādī sarūpato
¹n' ākāranta-ivaṇṇantaitthibhi paratam gatā, 15
 mhisaddo pana gāthāyām ivaṇṇantithibhi saha
 yāto^b parattam, etassa payogāni bhavanti ²hi:
³"yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo sadā; 16
⁴Kusāvatimhi nagare rājā^c āsi mahipati" ti. 17

Evam Kusāvati icc adini aññathā bhavanti, nagaranāmattā pan' ekavacanāni pi, na janapadanāmāni viya bahuvacanāni.

Kasi Kasiyo, Kasihi Kāsibhi, Kāsināpi, Kāsīsu, bhotiyo Kāsiyo. Evam Avanti Avantigo ti adinā pi nāmikapadamālā yoje- 15 tabbā, aññāni pi padāni gahetabbāni; evam Kāsī icc adini ³janapadanāmattā rūlhivasesa bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti at-thassa ekatte pi.

Çandavati, Caudavatiipi, Candavatiyā, Candavatiyanī, bhoti Candavati evam ekavacanavasena vā, Candavatiyo, Candavatiyo, 20 Candavatihī Candavatibhi, Candavatināpi, Candavatīsu, bhotiyo Candavatiyo evam bahuvacanavasena vā nāmikapadamālā veditabbā, aññāni pi padāni yojetabbāni; Candavatī icc adini hi ekassā^d bahūnañ c' itthīnam paṇṇattibhāvato payogānurūpena ekavacanavasena va bahuvacanavasena vā yojetabbāni bha- 25 vanti; esa nayo aññatrā pi. Savinicchayo 'yam īkārantitthiliṅgānam pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. īkārantatā-pakatikam īkārantitthiliṅgam niṭhitam.

Idāni bhuñdhātumayānam ukkārantitthiliṅgānam appasid-dhattā aññena ukkārantitthiliṅgena nāmikapadamālam pūres- 30 sāma:

¹ ns ad.: ī nhuik 'uvaṇṇanta' kui kā³ arā ā³ phrañ¹ yū, ns. ² ns: hīsaddā sañ tasmā hū so hit-anak nhuik appaka ā³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ hū so Mañidipanañ³ (cf. 70²³ 117¹³ 120⁵ et 169 n. b etc.). ³ Ap 42¹¹ (*supra* 162²⁹). ⁴ Cp I 4: 1^{ab} (Sd § 266, 672, 673). ⁵ (Ps ad M I 473⁶; Ja IV 397²⁷ ad J IV 397⁵). ⁶ (Bv 8: 17^a).

^a (Be opañcavantehi). ^b ita Cē Bemns (cf. yanti 205⁴); B^c ns yato (ns: "yato" kui 'yam ato' pud phrat, yam yasmā kroñ¹ gato [<205⁷] rok eñ¹ ato thui¹ kroñ¹ ||!). ^c Cp: yadā. ^d ita Cē Bemns.

Yāgu · yāgū yāgayo, yāgam · yāgū yāguyo, yāguyā · yāguhi yāgubhi, yāguyā yāgūnam, yāguyā · yāguhi yāgubhi, yāguyā yāgūnam, yāguyā yāgūnam · yāgusu, bhoti yāgu · bhotiyo yāgu yāgayo. ¹Evam dhātu dhenu kāsu daddu kaṇḍu 5 kacchu raiju icc ādīni. Tatra ²*dhātusaddo rasa-rudhira-mamsameda-nhārū*³-aṭṭhi-aṭṭhimīñja-sukkasamkhātadhātuvācako puliñgo, sabhāvavācako pana sugatādinam sārīrikavācako loka-dhātuvācako cakkhādivācako ca itthiliñgo, *bhū-hū-kara-paccādisaddavācako* itthiliñgo ⁴eva pulliñgo ca; atra pan' itthiliñgo 10 adhippo. Saviniechayo 'yam ukarantitthiliñgam nāmikapadamālavibhāgo. Ukarantatāpakaṭikam ukarantitthiliñgam niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūsaddādīnam nāmikapadamālam vakkhāma pubbhācariyamatam purecaraṇam katvā:*

15 *Jambū · janbū jambuyo, jambuṇi · jambū jambuyo, jambuyā · jambūhi jambūbhī, janbunā · jambūnam, jambuyā · jambuhi jambūbhī, jambuyā jambūnam, jambuyā jambuṇi · janbūsu, bhoti jambū · bhotiyo jambū jambuyo* Yamakamahātheramatam. Ettha *jambūsaddassa* itthiliñgattam 20 ⁵"ambā sālā ca jambuyo" ti ādinā pasiddham, ⁶"ime te jambukā rukkhā" ti ettha pana⁷ *rukkhasaddam* apekkhityā *jambukā* ti pulliñganiddeso kato ti daṭṭhabbam; tathā hi 'jambū ti kathetabbā' ti jambu-kā, ⁸"ke re ge sadde" ti⁹ dhātu; atha vā ¹⁰itthiliñgavasena 'jambū eva jambukā, jambukā ca tā rukkhā 25 cā' ti *jambukārukkhā* · yathā ¹¹"Laṅkādipo"; pulliñgapakkhe vā samāsavasena 'jambukarukkhā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā chandānurakkhaṇattham dīgham katvā "jambukārukkhā" ti vuttam ¹²"saraṇāgamane¹³ kañci"¹⁴ ti ettha viya.

30 *Bhū · bhū bhayo, bhanu · bhā bhugo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhābhī, bhayā bhūnam, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhī, bhuyā bhūnam, bhuyā bhuyāṇi · bhūsu, bhoti bhu · bhotiyo bhayo.* Evam

¹ = Rūp 194 (Cē p. 60¹³), additis kaneru piyañgu sassu. ² cf. 2¹³, 213²⁴.
³ ***, cf. J VI 269¹¹ Vv 49^c (Vv 484^a). ⁴ J VI 56⁴⁵. ⁵ V 1076d-f (cf. jāta-kam, V 4; vide 58³⁰ (etc.), 59¹⁰). ⁶ sakathē nūnik kapaccayavasena, phrañ¹ || thañ¹ ns. ⁷ (Sd § 716, ex.: Gaṅgānadi; Kev 333, ex.: saddhādhanam). ⁸ Bv 2: 190a.

⁹ (Bm nāru). ¹⁰ Bm om rukkhā ti ettha pana. ¹¹ CēBm ke de se ge sadde ti; Bc ke sadde ge sadde ti; ns ke ge s. t. ¹² Bm saraṇāgamena. ¹³ CēBemns kiñci.

¹abhu · abhu abhuyo, abhum · abhu abhuyo, abhuyā ti ādinā yojetabbam^a; a[nñā]tra^b ²"abhum me kathaṁ nu bhaṇasi pāpakam vata bhāsasi" ti nidassanapadam.

³Vadhū ca Sarabhū c' eva sarabū^c sutanū camū

vāmūrū nāganāsūrū icc ādī jambuyā samā.

18 5

Idam pana sukhumam ṭhanam suṭṭhu manasikātabbam:

Vadaññū · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññum · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuya ti jambūsamam yojetabbam; evam magaññū dhammaññū kataññu icc ādisu pi. Nanu ca bho ⁴"so 'ham^d nūna^e ito gantvā yonim laddhāna mānusim vadaññū 10 sīlasampanno kāhāmi kusalam bahun" ti evamādippayogadasanato vadaññūsaddādīnam pulliṅgabhbāvo pasiddho; evam sante kasmā idha itthiliṅganayo dassito ti. Vadaññū icc ādīnam^f ekantapulliṅgabhbāvabhāvato dviliṅgāni · tesam vāccaliṅgattā; tathā hi ⁵"sāham gantvā manussattam vadaññū vitamaceharā 15 saṃghe dānāni dassāmi appamattā punappuṇān" ti ca ⁶"ko-dhanā akataññū cā" ti ca itthiliṅgapayogikā bahū pāliyo dis-santi; tasmā ⁷evam nīti amhehi ṭhapitā. Saviniechayo 'yam ūkārantatāpaktikam ūkārantithiliṅgam niṭṭhitam. 20

Okārantapadam bhuḍhātumayam itthiliṅgam appasiddham, aññam pan' okārantam itthiliṅgam pasiddham:

Okārantam itthiliṅgam gosaddo ti vibhbāvaye.

| Gosaddassēva pulliṅge rūpam assāhū ⁸kecana; 19
tathā hi keci, ⁹go · gāvo gāvo. gāvun ti ādinā nayeṇa vuttāni 23
pulliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpāni viya, itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpāni icchanti. : Tesam mate majhe bhinnasuvāṇṇānam van-
navisesābhāvo viya rūpavisesābhāvato gosaddassa itthiliṅ-

¹ (J V 295¹⁴). ² J VI 495²³ (*supra* 84 n. 7) ³ cf. Rūp 194 (Cē p. 60²¹).

⁴ J III 47¹⁴⁻¹⁵, Pv 797 (784, 507; Vv 609). ⁵ ⁶ (ns: sāham = thui nā Revatī sañ, sed *vide* Vv 609), cf. A II 59⁵. ⁶ J I 298²⁵ (*supra* 191²³). ⁷ ns: evam-nīti | ī sui¹ so nīti (kui)¹. ⁸ = akhyui¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā tuī¹ sañ¹ (Rūp 194, Cē p. 61¹⁻²). ⁹ (Rūp 169—175).

^a Bense yojetabbā. ^b Bense (*conī*) atra ^c ita CēBemns Mp (Cē) ad A II 73⁸, etc. (JPTS 1909: 125). ^d ita CēBemns J codd. Bid; J [Eē codd. Cks] hi; cf. Pva 281 n. 6. ^e Bm nanu. ^f sic CēBemns; leg. ādīni?

bhāvapaṭipādanam anijjhānakhamam; kasmā ti ce: yasmā mātugāmasaddassa mātugāmo mātugāmā, mātugāman ti ādinā nayena dve padamālā katvā^a 'ekā pullīngassa padamālā, eka itthiliṅgassa^b padamālā' ti vuttavacanam viya idam vacanam amhe paṭibhāti, tasmā anijjhānakhamam. Api ca itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpesu pullīngassa gosaddassa rūpehi samesu san-tesu katham gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvo siyā rūpamālāvisesābhāvato; yathā hi *ratti-aggi-aṭṭhisaddānam* īkārantabhbāvena samatte pi itthiliṅga-puma-napumṣakaliṅgalakkhaṇabhbūto rūpa-10 mālāviseso dissati, yathā pana dvinnam¹ *dhātusaddānam*^c pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, na tathā teh' ācariyehi abhimatassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpamālāviseso dissati; yathā pana dvinnam² *dhātusaddānam* pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso bhavati, tathā dvinnam³ gosaddā-15 nam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena bhavitabbaṁ; yathā ca dvinnam⁴ *āyusaddānam* pum-napumṣakaliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, tathā dvinnam⁵ gosaddānam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena bhavitabbaṁ — avisesatte sati katham tesam pum-itthiliṅga-20 vavatthānam siyā, kathañ ca visadāvisadākāravohāratā siyā. Idam ṭhānam atīva sañhasukhumam paramagambhīram mahā-gahanam na sakkā sabbasattānam mūlabhbāsābhūtāya sabbañ-ñujineritāya Māgadhikāya sabhbāvaniruttiyā nayam sammā ajānantena akatañānasambhbārena kenaci ³ajjhogāhetum vā 25 ⁴vijātetum vā. Amhākam pana mate dvinnam⁶ gosaddānam rūpamālāviseso c' eva dissati, pum-itthiliṅgavavatthānañ ca dissati visadāvisadākāravohāratā ca dissati; napumṣakaliṅgassa tadubhayamuttākāravohāratā ca dissatī ti datthabbam.

Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhbāvatthām imasmīm ṭhāne imam 30 nītim ṭhapessāma: evañ hi sati pariyattisāsane paṭipannakā nikkaṃkhabhbāvena na kilamissanti. Ettha tāva atthaggahaṇe viññūnam kosalluppādanathām tisso nāmikapadamālāyo kithessāma^d, seyyathidam:

Gāvī · gāvī gāviyo, gāvīm · gāvī gāviyo, gāviyā · gāvīhi

¹ (206 n. 2 etc.). ² (215²⁴; Pariccheda 9 *sub finem*). ³ "sañha-sukhumagambhīra" [208²¹] kui rañ sañ, ns. ⁴ "mahāgahanam" [208²¹] kui rañ sañ, ns.

^a (B^m kasma). ^b Beñns itthiliṅga-. ^c (B^m dhatunam). ^d B^m kathissāma.

gāvībhi, gāviyā gāvīnam, gāviyā · gāvīhi gāvībhi, gāviyā gāvīnam, gāviyā gāviyam · gāvīsu, bhoti gāvi · bhotiyo gāvī gāviyo ayam gosaddato vihitassa īpacceyassa vasena nippahannassa itthivācakassa ḫkārantitthilingassa gāvīsaddassa nāmikapadamālā.

Go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvam gavam · gāvo gavo, gāvena gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavam gunnam^a gonaṁ, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gavā gavasmā gavamhā · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavam gunnam^a gonam, gāve gāvasmiṁ gāvamhi gave gavasmīṁ gavamhi · gāvesu gavesu 10 gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayam pumavācakassa okārantapulliṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā.

Go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvanī gavaṁ^b gāvīnī · gāvo^c gāvī gavo, . . . gohi gobhi, . . . gavanī gunnam^a gonaṁ, . . . gohi gobhi, . . . gavaṁ gunnam^a gonam, . . . gosu, bhoti 15 go · bhotiyo gavo gāvī gavo^d ayam pum-itthivācakassa okārantass' itthi-pullingassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ettha pana gāvum ti padam ekantapumavācakattā na vuttan ti datthabham; ekantapumavācakattā c' assa āhaccapāliyā ñāyati: "idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṁ bhikkhūm itthī niman- 20 teti^e: ehi bhante hiraññām vā te demi suvaññām vā te demi khettam vā te demi vatthum vā te demi gāvum vā te demi gāvīm vā te demi dāsam vā te demi dāsim vā te demi dhitarām vā te demi bhariyathāya aham vā te bhariyā homi aññām^f vā te bhariyam ānemī" ti evam āhaccapāliyā ñāyati, 25 ettha hi gāvum ti vacanena pumā vutto, gāvinī ti vacanena itthi. Yam pana imissam okārantitthiliṅgapadamālāyam gāvī ti padam catukkhattum vuttam, tam kaññā ti padam viya itthiliṅgassa avisadākāravohāratāvīññāpane samattham hoti; na hi itaresu liṅgesu samānasutikabhāvena catukkhattum āga- 30 tapadam ekam pi atthi. Gāvī gāvinī ti ca imesam saddānam katthaci thāne itthi-pumesu sāmaññāvasena pavattim upari kathayissāma. Yā pan' amhehi okārantitthiliṅgassa go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvam (gavam)^b gāvinī ti ādinā nayena pada-

¹ Vin I 150⁶⁻¹¹.

^a Bm gūnam ^b Bm om. ^c Bm gā. ^d ita B^e (215⁵); CeBm gave. ^e ita ns (Vin); CeBm nimantesi. ^f (Bm aññe).

mālā katā, tattha gosaddato *si-yonam* īkārādeso *aṇīvacanassa* ca *iṇyikārādeso* bhavati, tena okārantithiliṅgassa *gāvī*, *gāvī*, *gāvī* ti rūpāni dassitāni; tathā hi Mukhamattadipaniyam saddasatthavidunā Vajirabuddhācariyena^a niruttinaye kosallava-

5 sena¹ gosaddato *yonam* īkārādeso vutto; yathā pana gosaddato *yonam* īkārādeso bhavati, tathā *siss'* īkārādeso *aṇīvacanassa* ca *iṇyikārādeso* bhavati. Atr' imā nayaggāhapanidipaniyo gāthā:

² ipaccayā siddhesv api *gāvī* *gāvī* ti ādisu

paṭhamekavacanādiantesu^b jinasāsane,

20

10 vadatā *yonam* īkāram gosaddass' itthiyam pana
avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci.

21

Kiñca bhiyyo: atthakathāsu ca

"*gāvo*" ti vatvā "*gāvin*" ti vacanena pan' itthiyam

avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci;

22

15 tathā hi Samantapāśādikādisu atthakathāsu^c "cheko hi gopālako sakkharāyo ucchaṅgena gahetvā raijudaṇḍahattho pāto va vajam gantvā *gāvo* piṭṭhiyam paharitvā palighatthambha-

matthake nisinno dvāram pattam pattam^e *gāvīm* 'eko, dve'
ti sakkharām khipitvā gaṇeti" ti imasmim padese "*gāvo*" ti

20 vatvā "*gāvin*" ti vacanena itthi-pumavācakassa okārantithiliṅgassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohāratā vihitā, "*gāvo*" ti hi

iminā sāmaññato itthi-pumabhūtā goṇā^d gahitā tathā "*gāvin*"
ti iminā pi itthibhūto pumabhūto ca goṇo; evam *gāvo* ti ca

25 *gāvin* ti ca ime saddā saddasatthavidūhi atthakathācariyehi
niruttinaye^e kusalatāya samānaliṅgavasena ekasmim yeva pa-

karaṇe ekasmim yeva vākye piṇḍikatā. Yadi^f hi itthiliṅge vattamānassa itthi-pumavācakassa okārantithiliṅgassa gosad-

dassa padamālāyam *gāvī* *gāvīm* icc etāni rūpāni na labbheyyum,
atthakathāyam "*gāvo*" ti vatvā "*gāvan*" t' icc eva vattabbam

30 siyā, "*gāvin*" ti pana na vattabbam; yathā ca pana atthaka-

thācariyehi^g "*gāvo*" ti itthi-pumavasena sabbesam gunnam^g

saṅgāhakavacanam vatvā te yeva *gāvo* sandhāya puna "dvā-

¹ (Mmd 74, Cē p. 89⁴) cf. 211^{12, 18}. ² ns: ipaccayā ipaccayena ; phrañ¹ || kroñ¹. ³ Sp (II) 419²²⁻²⁶ = Vm 279⁵⁻⁹. ⁴ = byatirik kui chui am¹, ns.

^a Cē Vajirabuddhiæ⁰; vulgo Vimalabuddhi [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pali Gr.* p. 22 sq.], Piṭakatsamuiñ³ § 374 Saddanitīm sequitur. ^b CēBm ova-

canāniantesu. ^c Sp Vm ad. yeva. ^d (Bm itthipumagoṇā). ^e (Bens onaya-).

^f sic CēBemns (< 211²⁰); leg. oācariyā. ^g Bm gūnam.

ram pattam pattam gāvin" ti saddaracanam kubbimsu, tasmā gāvin ti idam pi sabbasaṅgāhakavacanam^a evā ti daṭṭhabbam.

Asabbasaṅgāhakavacanam idam · gāvisaddena^b itthiyā yeva gahetabbattā ti ce. Na · pakaraṇavasena attantarassa vidi-tattā; na hi sabbavajesu 'itthiyo yeva vasanti, na pumāno' ti ca 'pumāno yeva vasanti, na itthiyo' ti ca sakkā vattum. Api ca ¹"gāvīm pi disvā palāyanti bhikkhū ti maññamānā" ti pāli dissati; etthā pi "gāvin" ti vacanena itthibhūto pumabhūto ca sabbo go gahito ti daṭṭhabbam, itarathā 'itthibhūto yeva go bhikkhū ti maññitabbo' ti āpajjati. Iti pālinayena itthiliṅge^c 10 vattamānamhā itthi-pumavācakasmā gosaddato aŋγivacanassa īŋkārādeso hoti ti viññāyati. ²Vajirabuddhācariyena^d pi gosaddato īpacceyae kātabbe pi akatvā yonam īkārādeso kato; tassādhippāyo evam siyā: 'gosaddato īpacceyae kate sati īpacceyavasena gāvī ti nippannahasaddo yattha katthaci visaye, ¹⁵ migī morī kukkuṭī icc ādayo viya, itthivācako yeva siyā, na katthaci pi itthi-pumavācako, tasmā sāsanānukūlappayogavasena yonam īkārādeso kātabbo' ti. Iti Vajirabuddhācariyamate^d gosaddato yonam īkārādeso hoti ti ñāyati. Kiñca bhiyyo: yasmā atṭhakathācariyehi ³"gāvo piṭṭhiyām paharitvā" ti ādinā 20 nayena racitāya "dvāram pattam pattam gāvīm 'eko, dve' ti sakkaram khipitvā gaṇetī" ti vacanapariyosānāya saddaracanāyām 'eko gāvī, dve gāvī' ti atthayojanānayo vattabbo hoti, gāvin ti upayogavacanañ ca dissati iti atṭhakathācariyā-nam mate gosaddato si-yonam īkārādeso aŋγivacanassa īŋkārā-25 deso hoti ti ñāyati, tasmā yev' amhehi yā sā okārantatāpakaṭikassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvam gāvin ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā pālinayānu-kūlā atṭhakathānayānukūlā Kaccāyanācariyamatam gahetvā ⁴padanippahattijanakassa garuno ca matānukūlā, gāvī ti padassa 30 catukkhattum āgatattā pana okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohārattañ ca sādheti; icc esā pālinayādisu ñāñena sammā upaparikkhiyamānesu atīva yujjati, n' ath' ettha appamattako pi doso. Ettha pana paccattōpayogālapanānam bahu-

¹ cf. Vin III 144³⁵. ²(210⁴). ³(210¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁴ padanippahattijanakassa | pud pri³ khrañ kui phrac ce so | garuno | Nās-charā eñ¹ |; ns.

^a Bm om. sabba-. ^b ns gāvims⁰. ^c Bm ad. ca. ^d C^e Vajirabuddhiāc⁰.

vacanaṭṭhāne gāvīyo ti padañ ca, karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakkā-
 sāminam ekavacanaṭṭhāne gāvīyā ti padañ ca, karaṇa-nis-
 sakkānam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne gāvīhi gāvībhī ti padāni ca,
 sampadāna-sāminam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne gāvinan ti padañ ca,
 5 bhummavacanaṭṭhāne gāvīyā gāvīyām gāvisū ti padāni cā ti
 imāni vitthārato solasa padāni ekantena ipaccayavasena sid-
 dhattā ekantitthivācakattā ca^a na vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam.
 Ayam pan' ettha nicchayo vuccate sotūnam nikkaṃkhabhā-
 vāya^b; itthiliṅgapadesu hi gāvī gāvin ti imāni ipaccayavasena
 10 vā ikār'-iṇḍikārādesavasena vā sijjhanti, etesu pacchimanayo
 idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; tathā gāvī gāvin ti imāni
 ipaccayavasena pi siddhattā yebhuyyena itthivācakāni bha-
 vanti, ikār'-iṇḍikārādesavasena pi siddhattā katthaci ekakkhaṇe
 yeva sabbasaṅgāhavasena^c itthi-pumavācakāni bhavanti, etesu
 15 pi pacchimo^d yevo nayo idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha;
 gāvīyo gāvīyā gāvīhi gāvībhī gāvinam gāvīyām gāvisū ti
 etāni pana ipaccayavasen' eva siddhattā sabbathā pi itthinam
 yevo vācakāni bhavanti itthibhūtesv eva godabbesu lokasam-
 ketavasena visesato pavattattā, ekantato itthidabbesu pavattāni
 20 migī morī kukkuṭī icc ādīni padāni viya. Kiñcāpi pana nadi
 mahī icc ādīni pi itthiliṅgāni ipaccayavasen' eva siddhāni,
 tathā pi tāni avīññāṇakattā tadatthānam itthidabbesu vattantī
 ti vattum na yujjati, itthi-puma-napumsakabhāvarahitā hi tad-
 atthā. Yasmā pana itthiliṅge gosadde enayogo esukāro ca
 25 na labbhati, tasmā gāvena gāvena gāvesu gavesū ti padāni
 na vuttāni; yasmā ca itthiliṅgena gosaddena saddhiṃ sā-smā-
 smiṇṇiyacanāni sarūpato parattam na yanti, tasmā gāvassa
 gavassa gāvasmā gāvasmā gāvasmiṇ gāvasmīn ti padāni na
 vuttāni; yasmā ca tattha smāṇvacanassa ādesabhūto ākāro ca
 30 mākāro ca na labbhati, tasmā gāvā gāvā gāvamhā gavamhā
 ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca smiṇṇiyacanassa ādesabhūto
 ekāro ca^a mākāro ca na labbhati, tasmā gāve gave gāvamhī
 gavamhī ti padāni na vuttāni. Api ca yāya tāyā ti ādīhi
 samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojetum ayuttattā pi gāvena gāvenā
 35 ti ādīni itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne na vuttāni; tathā hi yāya tāya icc

^a Bm om. ^b (Be nikkaṃkhabhāvāya). ^c sic C^eBem^{ns} oṣaṅgāhaka^o.

^d Bm picchimo pro pi pacchimo.

ādīhi saddhim gāvēna gavēnā ti ādīni na yojetabbāni · ekanta-pulliṅgarūpattā.

| Keci pan' ettha vadeyyum: yā tumhehi okārantatāpakaṭikassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā mātugāmo ithī, mātugāmā 5 ithīyo ti vuttasadisā ca hotī ti. Tan na: mātugāma-ithīsaddā hi nānāliṅgā · pum-itthiliṅgabhbāvena, nānādhātukā ca · ¹gamu-²isudhātuvasena; imasmiṁ pana ṭhāne go-gāvīsaddā ekaliṅgā · itthiliṅgabhbāvena, ekadhātukā ca · ¹gamudhātuvasenā ti. | Yajj evam, goyāsaddassa gosaddassādesavasena ³Kaccāyanena vut- 10 tattā tadādesattām ekadhātukattañ cāgamma tenā pi saddhim missetvā padamālā vattabbā ti. | Na · goyāsaddassa accanta-pulliṅgattā^a akārantatāpakaṭikattā ca; tathā hi so ³visum pul-liṅgaṭhāne uddiṭho, ayam pana go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti ādikā padamālā okār-ikārantapadāni missetvā kathitā ti na 15 sallakkhetabbā, atha kho ⁴vikappena gosaddato paresam si-yo-*aññ*vacanānam ikār-*aññ*kārādesavasena vuttapadavantattā okārantitthiliṅgapadamālā icc eva sārato pacchetabbā.

Icāni gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhbāvādādhakāni suttapadāni lokikappayogāni ca kathayāma: ⁵"seyyathā pi bhikkhave vas- 20 sānam pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭhasambādhe gopālako gāvo rakkheyya^b tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ūkoteyya; ^cannadā baladā c' etā vaṇṇadā sukhadā ca tā etam attha-vasam niyatvā nāssu gāvo hanimsu te; ^dsabbā gāvo samāharati^e; ^fgamissanti bhante gāvo vacchagiddhiniyo" ti imāni 25 suttapadāni, ^g"gosu duyhamānāsu gato" ti ādīni pana lokikappayogāni; iti gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhbāvo pi pulliṅgabhbāvo viya sārato pacchetabbo. Tatra go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti ādīni kiñcāpi itthiliṅgabhbāvena vuttāni, tathā pi yathāpayogam pajā devatā ti padāni viya itthi-purisavācakān' eva bhavanti; tasmat 30 itthiliṅgavasena "sā go" ti vā "tā gāvo" ti vā vutte itthi-pumabhūtā sabbe pi gonā gahitā ti veditabbā; na hi idise ṭhāne ekantato liṅgam padhānam, attho yeva padhāno: "vaje

¹ (V 677). ² (I 989). ³ Kc 80. ⁴ (Kcv 74). ⁵ M I 115²⁹. ⁶ Sn 297a-d.
⁷ Sp I 154²¹. ⁸ S IV 181¹³. ⁹ cf. Sd § 644, Kcv 315 << Kaś II 3: 37 (Uda 22²²).

^a Bm opulliṅgassa. ^b M ad. so. ^c ita Sp ns (= ta poñ³ tañ³ choñ eñ¹); Ce Bem sammā harati.

gāvo duhanti" ti vutte kiñcāpi *gāvo* ti ayam saddo pume pi vattati, tathā pi duhanakkiriyāya^a pume asambhavato^b atthavasena itthiyo ñāyante, — "gāvī duhanti" ti vutte pana liṅga-vasena atthavasena ca^c vacanato ko samsayam āpajjissati^d 5 viññū; "tā gāvo caranti" ti vutte ithiliṅgavasena vacanato kadāci cassaci samsayo siyā: 'nanu itthiyo' ti, — pulliṅgavasena pana "te gāvo caranti" ti vutte samsayo n' atthi, itthiyo ca pumāno ca ñāyante pulliṅgabahuvacanena katthaci itthi-pumassa gahitattā · ^e"ath' ettha^f "sihā^g vyagghā cā" ti ādisu 10 viya; "gāvī carati" ti ca "gāvīm^g passatī" ti ca vutte itthī ca ñāyate^h · *gāvīsaddena* itthiyā gahetabbattā; lokiyyappayogesuⁱ hi sāsanikappayogesu ca *gāvīsaddena* itthī gayhati. Ekaccam pana sāsanikappayogam sandhāya *gāvī* ti *gāvin* ti ca itthi-purisasādhāraṇavacanam avocumha, tathā hi ^j"seyyathā pi 15 bhikkhave dakkho goghātakoj vā goghātakantevāsi^j vā gāvīm vadhitvā cātummahāpathe^k bilaso vibhājitvā^m nisinno assā" ti pāli dissati; aṭṭhakathāsu ca ⁿ"gāvo" ti itthi-pumasādhāraṇam saddaracanam katvā puna tad eva itthi-pumam sandhāya "dvāram pattaṁ pattaṁ gāvin" ti racitā saddaracanā dissati, 20 ettha hi gojātiyam ṛhitā itthī pi pumā pi *gāvī* ti samkham gacchati; visesato pana *gāvī* ti idam itthiyā adhivacanam, tathā hi tattha tattha pālippadesādisu ^o"acirapakkantassa Bhagavato Bāhiyam Dāruciriyam gāvī taruṇavacchā adhipatitvā jivitā voropesi" ti ^p"gāvum vā te demi gāvīm vā te demī" ti 25 ca ^q"tiṇasiho kapotavaṇṇagāvīsadiso" ti ca payogadassanato itthī kathiyatī ti vattabbam. *Gosaddena* pana ^r"goduhanam, gadduhanam; gokhīram, godhano, gorūpāni" cā ti dassanato itthī pi pumā pi kathiyatī ti vattabbam.

Idāni okārantassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālāyam 30 pālinayādinissito atthayuttinayo vuccate viññūnam kosallajananattham:

Sā go gacchatī sā gāvī gacchati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo gac-

¹ J VI 537³⁰. ² D II 294¹⁸. ³ (210¹³⁻¹⁸). ⁴ Ud 8¹⁶ (Uda). ⁵ (209²²).
⁶ Mp ad A II 33². ⁷ cf. Spk ad S II 264²³.

^a CeBems okriyaya. ^b Ce alabbhanato. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm ad. ti). ^e Bm at' ettha, Ce att' ettha. ^f J: sihā- (Lk = Sd). ^g Bm gāvi, Ce gāvī. ^h ita Bm; CeBems itthī viññāyate. ⁱ CeBems lokika^o (213^{20, 29}). ^j Bems goghātak^o. ^k ita Ce; Bm cātumah^o, Bens catumah^o. ^m D: paṭivibhajitvā.

*chanti, taṇi gāvaṇi gāvīṇi gavaṇi passati · tā gāvo gāvī
gavo passati, tāhi gohi gobhi kataṇi, tāsaṇi gavaṇi gunuṇaṇi^a
gouṇaṇi deti, tāhi gohi gobhi apeti, tāsaṇi gavaṇi gunuṇaṇi^a
gonanī singāni, tāsu gosu patīṭhitam, bhoti go tvaṇi tiṭṭha ·
bhotiyo gāvo gāvī gavo tumhe tiṭṭhatha.*

5

Aparo pi vuccate:

*Sā go nadīṇi tarauṇi gacchati^b · tā gāvo gāvī gavo uadiṇi
tarantiyo gacchanti, taṇi gāvaṇi gāvīṇi gavaṇi nadīṇi taran-
tiṇi passati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo uadiṇi tarauṇiyo passati,
tāhi gohi gobhi nadīṇi tarantihi kataṇi, tāsaṇi gavaṇi gun-
uṇaṇi^a gonanī nadīṇi tarantiṇiṇam deti, tāhi gohi gobhi nadīṇi
tarantihi apeti, tāsaṇi gavaṇi gunuṇaṇi^a gonanī nadīṇi taran-
tiṇiṇam santakaṇi, tāsu gosu nadīṇi tarantiṇiṇam patīṭhitam tī^c.*

Tatra yā sā go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo tī ādinā okārantass'
itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālā ṭhapitā, sā go · gāvo gavo 15
tī ādinā vuttassa okārantapulliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālāto
savisesā · paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhāne catunnaṇam kaññāsaddā-
nam viya gāvīsaddānam vuttattā. Yasmā panāyam viseso,
tasmaṇi massā okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa aññesam itthi-
liṅgānam viya avisadākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā, na pulliṇ- 20
gānam viya visadākāravohāratā, nā pi napuṇsakaliṅgānam
viya ubhayamuttākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā. Ettha vinic-
chayakaraṇī^d gāthā vuccati:

dūvinnam¹ dhātusaddānam yathā dissati nānataā,
gosaddānam tathā dvinnam icchitabbā va nānataā. 23 23

Tathā hi pum-itthiliṅgavasena dvinnam dhātusaddānam viseso
dissati, tam yathā:

*Dhātu · dhātū dhātavo, dhātaṇi · dhātū dhātavo, dhātuuṇi ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhī, dhātussa dhātūnaṇi, dhātusmā dhātumhā ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhī, dhātussa dhātūnaṇi, dhātusmīṇi dhātumhī · 30
dhātusu ayam pulliṅgaviseso.*

*Dhātu · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātum · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuya ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhī, dhātuyā dhātūnaṇi, dhātuyā · dhātūhi dhā-
tūbhī, dhātuyā dhātūnaṇi, dhātuyā dhātuyā · dhātusu ayam*

¹ (2²⁴, 208¹⁰ etc).

^a B^m gūṇam. ^b Be^mns ad. sā gāvī nadīṇi taranti gacchati. ^c Ce om. ti.

^d Be^mns e nicchayakaraṇī.

itthiliṅgassa viseso. Yathā ca dvinnam̄ dhatusaddanam̄ viseso paññāyatī, tathā dvinnam̄ pi gosaddanam̄ viseso paññāyat' eva; yathā ca pun-napumsakalingānam̄ dvinnam̄ āyusaddanam̄ āyu · āyū āyavo ti ādinā āyu · āyū āyūnī ti ādinā ca viseso paññā-⁵ yati, tathā dvinnam̄ pi gosaddanam̄ viseso paññāyat' eva. Tathā hi ¹visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam̄, avisadākāravohāro itthiliṅgam̄, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam̄.

Idāni imam̄ ev' attham̄ pākaṭataram̄ katvā samkhepato kathayāma: *puriso* ti visadākāravohāro, *kaññā* ti avisadākāra-¹⁰ vohāro, *rūpan* ti ubhayamuttākāravohāro. *Puriso* *tiṭṭhati*, *kaññā* *tiṭṭhati*, *kaññā* *tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññā* *passati*, *bhotiyo* *kaññā* *tiṭṭhatha* etth' ekapadam̄ asamam̄, cattāri samāni; *purisā* *tiṭṭhanti*, *purisā* *nissaṭam*, *bhavanto* *purisā* *gacchatha*, *kaññāyo* *tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññāyo* *passati*, *bhotiyo* *kaññāyo* *gacchatha* tīṇi tīṇi samāni; *purisam̄* ¹⁵ *passati*, *kaññāpi* *passati* dve asamāni; *purise* *passati*, *purise* *paṭiṭṭhitam̄* dve samāni; *tena* *purisena* *kataṇi*, *tāya* *kaññāya* *kataṇi*, *tāya* *kaññāya* *deti*, *tāya* *kaññāya* *apeti*, *tāya* *kaññāya* *sautakanī*, *tāya* *kaññāya* *paṭiṭṭhitani* ekam̄ asamam̄, pañca samāni. Evam̄ pulliṅgassa visadākāravohāratā dissati, itthiliṅgassa avিশদাকā-²⁰ ravohāratā dissati, napumsakalingassa pana *rūpani* · *rūpāni* *rūpā*, *rūpam̄* · *rūpāni* *rūpe*, *bho* *rūpa* · *bhavanto* *rūpāni* *rūpā* ti evam̄ tisu paecattōpayogālapanaṭhānesu sanikārāya vise-²⁵ sāya^a *rūpamālāya* vasena ubhayamuttākāravohāratā dissati, pum-itthiliṅgānam̄ tisu ṭhānesu sanikārāni *rūpāni* sabbadā na santi. Iti visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam̄, avisadākāravohāro itthiliṅgam̄, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam̄ veditabbam̄. Ayam̄ nayo ²"saddhā^b sati^b hirī^b; ³yā itthi saddhā pasannā; ⁴te manussā saddhā pasannā; ⁵pahūtām̄^c saddham̄ paṭiyattam̄; ^d*saddhanī* *kulan'* ti ādisu samānasutikasaddesu pi padamālā-³⁰ vasena labbhat' eva. Yā ca^d pana itthiliṅgassa avisadākāra-*vohāratā* vuttā, sā ekaccesu pi samkhyāsaddesu labbhati, tathā hi ^e*visatīrādayo* *navutipariyantā* saddā ekavacanantā itthiliṅgā ti vuttā. Ettha *visatiyā* ti pañcakkhattum̄ vattabbam̄, tathā *timsāyā* ti ādinam̄^e *navutiyā* ti padapariyantānam̄^e. Evam̄ *visati-*

¹ (112 n. 2); ns: visadākāravohāro san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā rhi so saddā sañ¹ vā san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā hū so pañnap sañ¹]. ² *** (cf. Ja V 392²¹). ³ **. ⁴ Vin III 172¹⁷. ⁵ **. ⁶ (Pariccheda 13 str. 2).

^a ita CēBemns (= thū³ so). ^b Bens om. ^c (Bm bahutām̄). ^d Bm om. ^e ita CēBemns.

ādīnam pi^a *kaññāsaddassēva* avisadākāravohāratā labbhati ti avagantabbam. | Yadi evam, *ti-catusaddesu* kathan ti. *Ti-catusaddā* pana, yasmā *tayo tisso tīni* · *cattāro caturo^b* *catasso cattāri* ti attano attano rūpāni abhidheyylaṅgānugatattā yathāsakam^c liṅgavasena *purisā kaññāgo cittāni* ti ādihi visadāvisadōbhaya- 5 rahitākāravohārasamkhātehi saddehi yogam gacchanti, tasmā paccekaliṅgavasena visadāvisadōbhayarahitākāravohārā ti vat- tum arahanti. Sabbanāmesu pi ayaṁ tividho ākāro labbhati · rūpavisesayogato, katham: pun-napumṣakavisaye *tassa kassa* ice 10 ādini sabbāni sabbanāmikarūpāni catutthī-chaṭṭhiyantāni bhavan- ti, itthiliṅgavisaye *tassā kassā* ice ādini sabbanāmikarūpāni tatiyā-catutthī-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamiyantāni bhavanti; tasmā sabbanāmatte pi itthiliṅgassa^d avisadākāravohāratā ekantato sam- paṭicchitabbā. Etha pana sulabhāni catutthī-chaṭṭhīrūpāni anā- harityā sudullabhabhāvena tatiyā-pañcamī-sattamirūpāni sāsa- 15 nato āharityā dassessāma · Bhagavato pāvacane nikampkhabhāve- na sotūnam paramasāṇhasukhumaññādhigamattham, tam yathā: ““āyasmā Udāyi yena sā kumārikā ten’ upasam̄kamī upasam̄ka- mitvā *tassā* kumārikāya saddhim eko ekāya raho paṭiechanne āsane alam̄kammaniye nisajjām kappesi” ti ettha *tassā* ti tatiyāya 20 rūpam, *tassā* ti tatiyāya rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini tatiyārūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma · tesam aññamaññasamānagatikattā diṭṭhena ca adiṭṭhassa pi yut- tassa gahetabbattā; ““kassāhaṁ kena hāyāmī” ti ettha *kassā* ti 25 pañcamiyā rūpam, (*kassā* ti)^e pañcamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sab- bassā katarissā* ti ādini pañcamiyā rūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; ““aññataro bhikkhu Vesāliyam Mahāvane makkaṭim āmisena upalāpetvā *tassā* methunam dhammaṁ paṭise- vati; ““aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti” ti ca ettha *tassā aññatarissā* ti ca sattamiyā rūpam, tasmiṁ 30 diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāmā ti. : Nanu ca bho ““*tassā kumārikāya saddhin*” ti ettha *tassā* ti idam vibhattivipallāsenā vuttam, ‘tāyā’^f ti hi 'ssa attho, tathā ““*kassāhaṁ kena hāyāmī*”

¹ Vin III 187¹⁵. ² Vin III 132²⁷ (Sd § 366); ns: Attakāmasikkhapudnidan³ pāli nhuik. ³ Vin III 21²⁹. ⁴ Vin III 37¹¹. ⁵ (217¹⁹).

^a Bemns om. ^b Bm om. ^c CēBemns yathāsaka-. ^d (Bm itthiliṅga-). ^e CēBm om. ^f Bm om. tāyā . . . vuttam, 217³⁴—218³.

ti^a idam pi vibhattivipallāsenā vuttam, 'kāyā' ti hi 'ssa attho,
 1^b'aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto' ti etthā pi aññatarissā
 ti idam vibhattivipallāsenā vuttam, 'aññatarissan' ti hi 'ssa
 attho ti. | Tan na · idisesu cuṇṇiyapadavisayesu vibhattivi-
 5 pallāsassa anicchitabbattā. Nanu ca bho cuṇṇiyapadavisaye
 pi 2^c'saṃghe Gotami dehī' ti ādisu 'saṃghassā' ti vibhattivi-
 pallāsattham vadanti garū ti. | Sacceṇam; tathā pi tādisesu
 ṭhānesu dve adhippāyā bhavanti · ādhāra-paṭiggāhakabhāvena^b
 bhumma-sampadānānam icchitabbattā; tathā hi 'saṃghassa
 10 dethā' ti vattukāmassa sato "saṃghe dethā" ti vacanam na
 virujjhati, yujjati yeva; tathā 'saṃghe dethā' ti vattukāmassa
 pi sato "saṃghassa dethā" ti vacanam pi na virujjhati, yujjati
 yeva; yathā pana alābu-lābusaddesu visum visum vijjamānesu
 pi 3^d"lābūni sīdanti silā plavantī" ti ettha 'chandānurakkhaṇat-
 15 tham akāralopo hotī' ti 4^eakkharalopo buddhiyā kariyati, tathā
 2^f'saṃghe Gotami dehī' ti ādisu pi buddhiyā vibhattivipallā-
 sassa parikappanam katvā 'saṃghassā' ti vipallāsattham ic-
 chantī ūcariyā, — tasmā 2^g'saṃghe Gotami dehi; 5^hVessantare
 varam datvā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso yutto, 6ⁱ"tassā kumāri-
 20 kāyā" ti ādisu pana na yutto; vibhattivipallāso ca nāma
 yebhuuyyena 7^j"n' eva dānam^e viramissan" ti ādisu gāthāsu
 icchitabbo. Athā pi vadeyya: yā sā tumhehi 8^k"tassā methu-
 nam dhammam paṭisevati" ti pālī ābhata, na sā sattamīpa-
 yogā^d, tassā ti hi idam chaṭṭhiyantapadaṁ · 'tassā makkaṭiyā
 25 aṅgajāte methunam dhammam paṭisevati' ti atthasambhavato
 ti. Tan na · atṭhakathāyam 9^l"tassā ti bhummavacanan" ti
 vuttattā; kiñca bhiyyo atṭhakathāyam yeva 10^m"tassā ca sikkhāya
 sikkham paripūrento sikkhati taśmiñ ca sikkhāpade avitikkha-
 manto sikkhatī" ti imasmiñ padese tassā ti bhummavacananid-
 30 deso kato ti. Nanu ca bho tatthā pi tassā ti idam vibhattivi-
 pallāsavasena bhummatthe sāmivacanan ti. 11ⁿAtiviya tvam^e vi-

¹ (217²⁹). ² (125¹²; Kev 313, Sd § 642). ³ J I 344¹⁹. ⁴ = vannanāsa-
 nañ³, ns. ⁵ J VI 573²² (Ja). ⁶ (217¹⁹). ⁷ J VI 493¹⁴. ⁸ (217²⁸). ⁹ Sp I 227⁷,
 10 Sp I 245²⁷ (ns cit. Sp). ¹¹ (cf. 150³²).

^a ita CēBemns (addendum: etha kassā ti?). ^b Be(ns) ādhārapaṭiggāha-
 kaṭṭhānesu bhāve(na). ^c J (Ee); dāna <Ja>; ns: n'eva dāna viramissam n'eva
 dāna viramissāmi hu Vessantarājāt n̄huik rbi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a, 243 n. 10).
^d ita CēBemns (= sattamīprayug ma hut). ^e Bm om.?

bhattivipallāsanaye kusalo 'si, Vibhattivipallāsiko ¹nānā ti bham
vām vattabbo, yo tvām dhammasaṅgāhakattherhi vuttapālīm
pi ullamghasi atṭhakathāvacanam pi ullamghasi; aparam pi te
Niddesapālīm āharissāma, sace tvām pañditajātiko, saññattim^a
gamissasi, sace apañditajātiko, attano gāham^b amūncanto yeva 5
saññattim^a na gamissasi; sāsane cittim katvā suṇohi: ³"tasmā
hi sikkheyya^b idh' eva jantū" ti imissā pāliyā atthām niddi-
santena pabhinnapaṭisambhidena satthukappena aggasāvakena
dhammasenāpatinā āyasmatā Sāriputtena ⁴"idhā ti imissā dit-
ṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmim ādāye^c imasmim 10
dhamme" ti evam imissā ti padam bhummavacanavasena vut-
tam, tam hi idhā ti padassa atthavācakattā sattamiya rūpan
ti viññāyati — iti imissā ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭhe yeva sab-
bassā katarissā ti ādīni sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyām anāgatāni pi
diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; aparam pi te sabbalokānukampakena 15
sabbaññunā āhacca bhāsitaṁ pāliṁ āharissāma, cittim katvā
suṇohi: ⁵"atṭhānam etam bhikkhave anavakāso yaṁ ekissā
lokadhātuyā apubbaṁ acarimām dve arahanto sammāsambud-
dhā uppajjeyyun" ti; ettha ekissā ti idam sattamiyā rūpam,
evam ekissā ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭhe yeva sabbassā katarissā 20
ti ādīni sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyām anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva
nāma, na hi sabbathā pi vohārā sarūpato pāliādisu dissanti:
ekacce dissanti, ekacce na dissanti yeva. Atr' idam vuccati:

tassā icc ādayo saddā tāya icc ādayo viya

ñeyyā pañcasu ṭhānesu tatiyādisu dhimatā; 24 25

⁶tiṇṇannam^d pana nādīnam † hoti savyapadesato —

tassā kassā ti ādīni bhavanti tatiyādisu. 25

Atra panāyām pālinayavibhāvanā atṭhakathānayavibhāvanā ca:

tassā kaññāya saddhiṁ gacchati · tassā kaññāya kālam.

¹ ns: "tvam pi nāma āvuso mām vattabbam maññasi" [^**] n̄huik kai¹
sui¹ nāmasaddā garahattha. ² ns suppl.: uechubhāram viya ādānagāhiduppa-
tiṇissaggitāya 'idam eva saccam mogham aññan' ti. ³ Sn 775a. ⁴ Nidd I 40²².
⁵ A I 27³⁸. ⁶ ns: tiṇṇannam ; sum³ pā³ kun so | nādīnam ; nā smā smim tui¹
eñ¹ || savyapadesato, | savibhat kai¹ sui¹ ñai¹ khrañ³ tañ³ hū so tamrūpāti-
desa a³ phrañ¹ | sādeso , sā apru sañ thañ¹ || hoti eñ¹ : . . . et cit. Sd § 366
(. . savacanam iva daṭṭhabbāni).

^a ita Ce (conī); Bemns paññattim (= aprā³ a³ phrañ¹ si khrañ³ sui¹)
^b Bemns sikkhetha (= Sn). ^c ita Nidd (. . . gahaṇavasena ādayo, Nidda) et
Bemns (= ayū n̄huik); CeBm adhāre. ^d (Bm tiṇṇanam).

*tassā kaññāya deti, tassā kaññāya apeti · tassā kaññāya
ayaṁ kaññā hinā · tassā kaññāya ayaṁ kaññā adhikā, tassā
kaññāya santakam, tassā kaññāya patīthitan ti.* Dulla-
bhāyam nīti sādhukam cittīkātva^a pariyāpuṇitabbā · sāsanassu
5 ciraṭhitattham. Evam sabbathā pi pāli-aṭṭhakathā nayā^b nusā-
rena^b itthilingassa avisadākāravohāratā nātabbā.

Evam pana nātvā viññūjatinā 'dvinnam gosaddānam rūpa-
mālāvisesena liṅganānattam hoti' ti nīṭham etthāvagantabbam.
Gosaddo hi puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo satthāc ti nādayo
10 viya na niyogā avisadākāravohāro nā pi *kaññā rattī itthī* ti
nādayo viya niyogā avisadākāravohāro; tathā hi ayaṁ pulliṅga-
bhāve *dhātusaddo* viya avisadākāravohāro, itthiliṅgabhbāve avis-
dākāravohāro — iti imassa athassa sotūnam nāpanena parama-
sañhasukhumāññapaṭilābhatham^c *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti
15 nādinā *okārantassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa āveṇikā nāmikapada-*
mālā vuttā. Ettha pana *gāvīn* ti ekakkhattum āgatam, *go gohī*
ti nādīni dvikkhattum, *gāvo gāvī gāvan*^d ti tikkhattum, *gāvīyā* ti
pañcakkhattum; evam ettha pañcakkhattum āgatapadānam^e va-
senā avisadākāro dissati ti idam itthiliṅgan ti gahetabbam^f imam
20 hi nayaṁ muñcityā n' atthi añño nayo yena gosaddo itthiliṅgo
siyā, — tasmā idam eva amhākam mataṁ sārato pacchetabbam.
Pum-itthiliṅgasamkhātānam dvinnam gosaddānam rūpamālāya
nibbisesatam vadantānam pana ācariyānam mataṁ, pulliṅge
vattamānena gosadden' itthiliṅge vattamānassa gosaddassa rū-
25 pamālāya sadisatte sati, *mātugāmasaddassa dve* nāmikapada-
mālāyo samam yojetvā pum-itthiliṅgabhbāparikappanam viya
hoti ti na sārato pacchetabbam.

Ettha pana kiñci liṅgasamśandanam kathayāma: heṭṭhā
niddiṭṭhassa okārantapullingassa gosaddassa (nāmika padamā-
30 lāyam^g *gāvum* *gāvam*^h *gāvenā* ti nādīni ekakkhattum āgatāni,
go gohī ti nādīni dvikkhattum, *gāvo gāvo gāvan* ti imāni pana
satthā rājā ti nādīni viya tilkkhattum, catukkhattum vā pan'
ettha pañcakkhattum vā āgatapadāni na santi, tadabhāvato
visadākāro dissati; *purisasaddassa nāmikapadamālāyam* pi *pu-*

^a B^m cittīkātva, cf. 219^{e, 16}. ^b B^m paṭiaṭṭhakathānusārena. ^c C^e (*cont.*)
satto; ns comp. fecit (vide 221^e 224²³). ^d C^e gavam. ^e C^e āgatānam pada-
nam. ^f (B^e om.) ^g B^m gosaddassa padamālam. ^h C^e gāvum gavam, B^e ns
gāvum gavum; B^m gāvam (om. gāvum).

riso purisau ti ādīni ekakkhattum āgatāni, *purise* ti ādīni dvikkhattum, *purisā* ti^a tikkhattum, evam visadākāro dissati; ākārantithiliṅgassa pana *kaññau* ti ādīni ekakkhattum āgatāni, *kaññāhī* ti ādīni dvikkhattum, *kaññāyo* ti ādīni tikkhattum, *kaññā* ti idam catukkhattum, *kaññāyā* ti idam pana pañcakkhattum, ³ evam avisadākāro dissati; ākārantapulliṅgassab^b tu *satthari* ti ādīni ekakkhattum āgatāni, *satthū* ti ādīni dvikkhattum, *satthā* ti ādīni tikkhattum, evam visadākāro dissati; iminā nayena sabbasu pi pum-itthiliṅgapadamālāsu visadākāro ca avisadākāro ca veditabbo. Napumṣakalingassa pana nāmikapadamālāyam ¹⁰ *cittē* ti ādīni ekakkhattum āgatāni, *cittan* ti ādīni dvikkhattum, *cittānī* ti idam tikkhattum^c āgataṁ, *aṭṭhi-āyusaddādisu* pi es' eva nayo, ettha ubhayamuttākāro dissati. Kiñceāp' ettha catukkhattum (pañcakkhattum)^d vā āgatapadānam abhāvato visadākāro upalabbhamāno viya dissati, tathā pi yasmā *cittāpi* ¹⁵ *aṭṭhi* *āyū* ti ādīni napumṣakāni *gacchāpi* *aggi bhikkhū* ti ādīnam pulliṅgānam nayena appavattanato visadākārañ ca *ratti* *yāgū* ti ādīnam itthiliṅgānam nayena appavattanato avisadākārañ ca ubhayam anupagamima visesato *cittāpi* · *cittāni* *cittā*^d. *cittāpi* · *cittāni*^d *citte* ti ādīnā *santi* rāya rūpamālāya rūpavan- ²⁰ tāni bhavanti, tasmā tesam ākāro ubhayamutto ti daṭṭhabbo.

Tividho p' āyam ākāro sakkatābhāsāsu^e na labbhati, ten' esa sabbesu pi vyākaraṇasatthesu na vutto. Sabbasattānam pana mūlabhāsābhūtāya jineritāya Māgadhičāya sabhāvanirutiyā labbhati; tathā hi ayaṁ Niruttimañjūśāyam vutto: "kim ²⁵ pan' etam liṅgam nāma: keci tāva vadanti:

¹thanakesavatī¹ itthī, massuvā puriso siyā,

ubhinnam antaram etam itarōbhayamuttako ti ²⁶

vuttattā visiṭṭhā thanakesādayo liṅgan ti, — etam na sabbattha · gaṅgā-sālā-rukkhādinam thanādinā sambandhābhāvato; apare ³⁰ vadanti: na liṅgam nāma paramatthato kiñci atthi, lokasam- ketarūlho pana vohāro liṅgam nāmā ti, idam ettha sanniṭṭhā- nam; sabbaliṅgiko pi saddo hoti: ²*taṭāpi taṭī taṭo* ti, yadi ca paramatthato liṅgam nāma siyā, kathaṁ aññamaññaviruddhā-

¹ Mmd 286 (< Mahābhāṣya vol. II 196^{a-b}). ² Mahābhāṣya vol. II 197²³.

^a ita C^eBemns (purisā ti hū so pud sañ tikkhattum kripi āgataṁ eñ¹); C^e ad. ādīni ^b C^e ukāranta^o ^c (B^m ad. evam visadākāro dissati), ^d B^m om. ^e C^e sakkata^o. ¹ ita C^eBemns; B^m thanakesatā ²: thanakesayutā ².

nam tesam ekattha samāveso bha(va)ti^a, — tasmā yassa kassaci athassa avisadākāravohāro itthiliṅgam, visadākāravohāro puliṅgam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumṣakaliṅgan ti veditabban” ti.

5 Ettha pana nāmikapadamālāsam̄khātapabandhavasen’ eva^b avisadākāravohārāditā gahetabbā, na ekekapatavasena; tathā hi kaññā puriso cittan ti ca kaññāyo purisā cittānī ti ca evamādikassa ekekapatassa avisadākāravohārāditā na dissati^c, yasmā^d pana pabandhavasena visadākāravohārādibhāve siddhe yeva 10 samudāyāvayavattā ekekapatassa pi avisadākāravohārāditā sijjhāt’ eva. || Keci pana nāmikapadamālāsam̄khātam pabandham^e aparāmasitvā ekekapatavasen’ eva avisadākāravohārādikam^f icchanti. Te vattabbā: yadi ekekapatass’ eva avisadākāravohārāditā siyā, evam sante kaññā purisā satthā guṇavā rājā 15 ti ādīnam padānam^g ḫārasutivasena, puriso satthāro kaññāyo ti ādīnam pana okārasutivasena, cittam^h purisanū kaññānⁱ ti ādīnam anussārasutivasena^h aññamaññām samānasutisabbhāvā^j katham avisadākāravohārāditā siyā ti. Kiñcāpi te evam vadeyyum: siyā eva, nānattam pana tesam dappaṭivedhar ti, te 20 vattabbā: mā tumhe evam avacuttha, dujjānataram pi nibbānam kathane^j samattham puggalam nissaya jānanti; tasmā suṭhu upaparikkhitvā vadethā ti. Evañ ca pana vatvā tato uttarim te pañham pucchitabbā^k: bodhisaddo āyusaddo ca kataraliṅgo ti. || Te jānantā evam vakkhanti: bodhisaddo itthiliṅgo c’ eva 25 pullingo ca, āyusaddo ca pana napumṣakaliṅgo c’ eva pullingo cā ti dviliṅgā ete saddā ti. Te vattabbā: yadi bodhisaddo ca āyusaddo ca dviliṅgā ete^m saddā^m, evam sante dvinnamⁿ bodhi-saddānam ekapadabhāvena vavatthitānam accantasamānasuti-kānam katham avisadākāravohāratā ca visadākāravohāratā ca 30 siyā; kathañ ca pana dvinnamⁿ āyusaddānam ek[ek]padabhāvena vavatthitānam accantasamānasutikānam ubhayamuttākāravohāratā ca visadākāravohāratā ca siyā ti. Evam vuttā te

¹ = ma sup³ sap mū rve¹, ns.

^a CēBens bhavati; Be samāveso bhati (?: oso sobhati?). ^b (Bm ḡagaten’eva). ^c CēBm dissanti. ^d ita CēBemns. ^e ita h. l. Bemns; Cē ḡāditam. ^f (Be ad. pana). ^g (Bm kusam). ^h Bem anussara^o tel anussāra^o. ⁱ Be ḡutisambhavā != tū so suti eñ¹ thañ rhā³ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns.). ^j Bēns kathana-^k CēBemns pucchitabbām. ^m ita CēBemns (< 222²⁶?).

addhā kiñci uttarim^a apassantā niruttarā bhavissanti. || Saddasat-thavidū pana saddasatthato nayam gahetvā vadanti:

'es' esā etam' iti ca ¹pasiddhi atthesu yesu lokassa,

thī-pun^b-napuñṣakāni ti vuccante tāni nāmāni ti. 27

Tesam kira ayam adhippāyo: *eso puriso* · *eso mātugāmo* · *eso rājā*, *esā itthī* · *esā latā*, *etam napuñṣakam* · *etam cittan* ti evam purisādisu yesu atthesu lokassa 'eso esā etan' ti ca pasiddhi hoti, tesu atthesu tāni nāmāni pum-itthi-napuñṣakaliṅgāni ti vuccanti, tadvārena^c aññāni pī ti. Evam vadantehi tehi 'iminā nāma ākārena *eso esā etan* ti nāmāni aññāni ca 10 pulliṅgādināmām labhanti' ti ayan viseso na dassito; saddhammanayaññūhi pana nerutti kehi dassito: ^d"yassa kassaci athassa avisadākāravohāro itthiliṅgan" ti ādinā.

Keci pana 'avisadākārānām atthānām vācako vohāro itthiliṅgan' ti ādini vadanti. Tam na gahetabbam; yadi hi 15 avisdākārānām atthānām vācako vohāro itthiliṅgam, evam sante ³*mātugāma-kalatta-kanta-kaṇṭaka-gumbādayo* pi vohārā itthiliṅgāni siyum · avisadākārattā tada thānām; yadi pana visadākārānām atthānām vācako vohāro pulliṅgam, evam sante *devatā saddhā ūṇayam* iec ādayo pi vohārā pulliṅgāni siyum · 20 visadākārattā tada thānām; atha vā, yadi avisadākārānām atthānām vācako vohāro itthiliṅgam, visadākārānām pan' atthānām vācako vohāro pulliṅgam, evam sante ekass' ev' athassa ekakkhaṇe dvīhi liṅgehi na vattabbatā siyā: ⁴"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hitakāmo 'si^d devate karomi te tam vacanām tvam" 25 'si ācariyo mamā' ti; yadi ca ubhayamuttākārānām atthānām vācako vohāro napuñṣakaliṅgam, evam sante ubhayamuttākārānām atthānām tiñarukkhādisu 'idam nāmā' ti niyamābhāvato liṅgavacanām viruddham siyā; api ca ⁵"paññāratanaṁ"; ⁶Sāri-puttamoggallānām^f sāvakayugan" ti ca ādinā napuñṣakaliṅga- 30 vacanena tada thānām pi ubhayamuttākāratā vuttā siyā; api ca ekam pi tiram ⁷"taṭam taṭi tato" ti tīhi liṅgehi na vattab-

¹ lokassa ā³ pasiddhi thañ rhā³ khrañ³ sañ | hoti | eñ¹ || ns. ²(222¹).

² mātugāma min³ ma | kalatta | ma yā³ | kanta ma yā³ kaṇṭaka chū³ | gum-bādayo pi | .. ns. ⁴ Vv 951a-d (*supra* 83²⁸). ⁵ Dhs § 16. ⁶ D II 52⁴. ⁷(221³³).

^a *ita* (*vel* uttari) C^eBemns (= alvan). ^b Be-puma-, nse-puman-. ^c Be ns^e tañdvārena. ^d *ita h. I.* C^eBemns. ^e (Bm paññayatanām). ^f *ita* C^eBemns (*cf.* D II 5¹); Bm ollāna.

baṁ siyā, ekam pi ca nāṇam¹ "paññāṇam^a; ² paññā pañānanā . . . amoho" ti ādinā tīhi liṅgehi na vattabbam siyā, — tasmā tam nayaṁ agahetvā yathāvutto yeva nayo gahetabbo.

Lokasmīm hi itthīnaṁ heṭhimakāyo avisado hoti, uparima-
5 kāyo avisado, uramaṁsaṁ avisadām, gamanādīni pi avisadāni: itthīyo hi gacchamānā avisadām gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
mānā, nisidamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā avisadām bhuñ-
janti; purisam pi hi avisadām disvā "mātugāmo viya gacchatī,
tiṭṭhatī, nipajjati, nisidati, khādati, bhuñjati" ti vadanti. Iti yathā
10 itthīyo yebhuyyena avisadākārā, tathā yassa cassaci saviññāṇa-
kassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena
avisadākārā, te yeva itthiliṅgāni nāma bhavanti, tam yathā:
kaññā devatā dhitālikā³ dubbā saddhā ratti iṭṭhi yāgu vadū icc
evamādīni. Purisānam pana heṭhimakāyo avisado hoti, uparima-
15 kāyo visado, uramaṁsaṁ visadām, gamanādīni pi visadāni honti:
purisā hi gacchamānā visadām gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
mānā, nisidamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā visadām bhuñjanti;
itthim pi hi gamanādīni visadāni kurumānam disvā "puriso viya
gacchatī" ti adīni vadanti. Iti yathā purisā yebhuyyena, visadā-
20 kārā, tathā yassa cassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā
atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena visadākārā, te yeva pulliṅgāni
nāma bhavanti, tam yathā: *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo rukkho*
moho satthā icc evamādīni. Yathā ca pana napumṣakā ubha-
yamuttākārā, tathā yassa cassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇa-
25 kassa vā atthassa ye vohārā ubhayamuttākārā, te yeva napum-
sakaliṅgāni nāma bhavanti, tam yathā: *cittam^b rūpam iṭṭhāgā-*
raju kalattam uṭṭakaiju ratanam iñāpam aṭṭhi āyu icc evamā-
dīni. Icc evam nāmikānam sabbesam pi vohārānam
visadāvisadākārā ākārōbhayamuttako

30 liṅgassa lakkhaṇam etam n̄eyyam syādipabandhato. 28
Idam ṭhānam dubbinivijjhām mahāvanagahanaṁ niggumbam
nijjaṭam katvā dassitam, sādhukam manasikātabbam. Iti sab-
besam nāmikapadānam pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārā-
dibhāvena itthiliṅgādibhāvassa sambhavato dvinnam pi gosaddā-
nam pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārādibhāvena yathāsa-

¹ (*infra* 238^{2c} *sqq*). ² Dhs § 16. ³ = ne jā mrak, ns.

^a Be nāṇam (*pro* paññāṇam), ns nāṇam paññāṇam, *om.* paññā. ^b Bm *om.*

kaṁ itthiliṅgādibhāvo veditabbo. Saviniechayo 'yam okārantitthiliṅgassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Okārantatāpakaṭikam okārantitthiliṅgam niṭhitam.

Evam sabbathā pi ākāranta-ivaṇṇanta-ivvaṇṇant'-okārantavasena chabbidhāni itthiliṅgāni niravasesato gahitāni bhavanti. 5 Etesu pana kesañci ākārantānam īkārantānañ ca katthaci pacattekavacanassa ekārādesavasena yo pabhedo dissati, so idāni vuccati. Tathā hi ¹"na tvam Rādha vijānāsi adḍharatte anāgate avyayatam" vilapasi, viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmim Rādhajātakे 'viratta' ti ākārantavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa 10 ekārādesavasena "viratte" ti vuttam, tathā 'Kosiyāyanī' ti īkārantavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa ekārādesavasena "Kosiyāyane" ti vuttam; ten' aṭṭhakathācariyo ²"viratte Kosiyāyane ti mātā no Kosiyāyanī brāhmaṇī virattā amhākam pitari nippemā jātā" ti attham samvāṇyesi. Nanu ca bho pāliyam 15 "viratte" ti "Kosiyāyane" ti ca paccattavacanassa dassanato 'ekārantam pi itthiliṅgam atthi' ti vattabban ti. ³Na vattabbam · ākār-īkārantogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpānam, īdesavasena hi siddhāttā visum ekārantam itthiliṅgam nāma n' atthi — tasmā itthiliṅgānam yathāvuttā chabbidhatā yeva gaheṭabbā. 20

Icc evam^b itthiliṅgānam 'pakīṇpanayasālinī
padamālā vibhāttā me sāsanattham sayambhuno. 29

⁵Saddanītisuriyo^c 'yam
anekasuviničchayarasmikalāpo
saṃsāyandhakāranudo 25
kassa matipadumam^d na vikāse^e. 30

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe itthiliṅgānam
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo aṭṭhamo paricchedo.

¹ J I 496¹¹⁻¹² (*supra* 127²³; *infra* 244⁵, § 160 277). ² Ja I 496¹⁶. ³ cf. 235¹². ⁴ = mrat so nañ^a tuñ¹ phrañ¹ prvñ³ so, ns. ⁵ ns: i gāthā kā³ ariyā myui³ nhui³ athū³ phrae bhvay riñ eñ¹ [pāda a = e; - u - u - u - (12) | pāda b: u - u | u u - | u u - u u - - (18) || pāda d (cf. n. d et e): - u u - u u - u u | - - (16)].

^a ita CēBens (avyayatam) avyattavilapam [=Ja] ma limmā so mrañ tam³ khrañ³ kui | ; Bm avyahitam (ɔ: avyayitam, 244⁵; J: avyayatam. ^b (Bm eva). ^c ita CēBens; Bm saddanītirāmso rel oriso. ^d ita CēBens; Bm matipaduma; metr. matip⁰. ^e ita CēBm; Bens na vikase (=ma pvañ¹ ce lhañ¹ am¹ nañ³). 15

IX.

Atha pubbācariyamatam purecaram katvā niggahitanta-napumsakaliṅgānam ¹*bhūtam* icc ādikassa pakatirūpassa nāmi-⁵ kapadamālam vakkhāma:

Cittam cittāni, cittam cittāni, cittena · cittehi cittebhi, cittassa cittānaṇi, cittā cittasmā cittamhā · cittehi cittebhi, cittassa cittānaṇi, citte cittasmiṇi cittamhi · cletesu, bho citta bho^a cittā^b · bhavanto cittāni Yamakamahātheramatam. Ettha ¹⁰ kiñcāpi *cittā* ti paccattabahuvacanam *citte* ti upayogabahuvacanañ ca anāgatam, tathā pi tattha tattha aññesam pi tādisānam niggahitantanapumsakarūpānam dassanato Vibhaṅgapāliyañ ca ²"cha cittā avyākatā" ti ādidassanato gahetabbam eva; tasmā *cittam* · *cittāni* *cittā*, *cittam* · *cittāni* *citte* ti kamo ¹⁵ veditabbo. Niggahitantānam hi napumsakaliṅgānam ³katthaci okārantapullīngānam viya paccattōpayogabahuvacanāni bhavanti; tāni ca pullīgena vā ⁴saliṅgena vā aliṅgena vā sad-dhīm samānādhikaraṇāni hutvā kevalāni vā pāvacane sañcaranti. Atra ⁵"cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā;

²⁰ ⁶sabbe mālā upenti mam; ⁷yassa ete dhanā atthi; ⁸cattāro mahābhūtā; ⁹tīṇi indriyā . . . dve indriyā . . . das' indriyā; ¹⁰dve mahābhūte nissāya dve mahābhūtā; ¹¹pañca viññāṇā; ¹²catturo aṅge adhiṭṭhāya semi vammīkamatthake^c; ¹³rūpā saddā rasā gandhā; ¹⁴rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca; ¹⁵cakkhuñ ca pa-²⁵ticca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇan" ti evamādayo anekasatā pālipadesā daṭṭhabbā. Ettha pana *satipaṭṭhānā* ti ādīni padāni liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttāni ti na gahetabbāni · *satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnam* paṭhamekavacanāṭṭhāne okārantapullīngabhāvena ṛhitabhāvassa adassanato; *cattāro* ti ādīni yeva pana ³⁰ padāni liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttāni ti gahetabbāni · niyogā niggahitantehi napumsakaliṅgehi *satipaṭṭhānasaddādīhi* sad-dhīm tesam samānādhikaraṇābhāvassa dassanato ti. Kec' ettha

¹ (63¹⁰ etc) ² Vibh 430²⁶ (cf. ib. 427⁵, ³⁵ 429³, ¹⁰, ³⁶ 430⁹). ³ (Sd § 445).
⁴ = lin rhi pud nhañ¹, ns ⁵ D II 120³ (Sd § 671). ⁶ Ap 5⁶. ⁷ A IV 5⁴. ⁸ Vibh 1¹⁶.
⁹ Vibh 433¹⁴ (427¹³ 430¹⁶). ¹⁰ ¹¹ Vibh 306⁶. ¹² Cp II 2; 3ed. ¹³ Sn 759^a.
¹⁴ Vin I 36¹⁸ (cf. Th 1099ab). ¹⁵ M III 281^b (M I 259¹⁴).

^a Ce om. ^b ita Ce Be^mns comp. fecit; Bm citta. ^c Cp: vammīkamud-dhani.

vadeyyum: nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādippayogadassanato *satipaṭṭhānasaddādinam* okārantapulliṅgabhāvo labbhati; evam̄ sante kasmā tumhehi ⁴"satipaṭṭhānasaddādinam paṭhamekavacanaṭhāne okārantapulliṅgabhāvena ṭhitabhāvassa adassanato" ti vuttam̄, kasmā ca ekanta-⁵to *satipaṭṭhānasaddādinam niggahitantanapūmsakaliṅgatā* anumata, nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādidassanato ⁵"cattāro satipaṭṭhāna" ti ādisu pi *satipaṭṭhānasaddādayo liṅgavipallāsavasena* vuttā ti vattabbāti. Na vattabbā, kasmā ti ce: "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto ¹⁰ dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādinam liṅgavipallāsavasena* anicchitabbato, tattha hi pulliṅgena *dhammasaddena* yojetum̄ dhammissaro Bhagavā *dhammāpekkham* katvā "satipaṭṭhāno, citto, cittā" ti ca abhāsi; kevalā hi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādayo okārantapulliṅgabhāvena* katthaci ¹⁵ pi yojita na santi, niggahitantanapūmsakabhāvena pana yojita santi; tathā hi ⁶"Citto gahapatī" ti etthā pi pulliṅga *gahapatī-saddam* apekkhitvā viññāne pavattam̄ *cittanāmam* paññattivasena puggale āropetvā puggalavācakam̄ katvā *Citto* ti vuttam̄, yadi pana viññāṇasamkhātam̄ cittam adhippetam̄ siyā, ²⁰ 'cittam' icc eva vucceyya — tasmā ⁷"Citto gahapatī, ⁷Cittā itthī" ti ādisu liṅgavipallāso na icchitabbo · sāpekkhattā *cittasaddādinam*, yathā ca ettha, evam̄ ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi liṅgavipallāso na icchitabbo. ⁸"Cattāro satipaṭṭhāna" ti ādisu^a pana *satipaṭṭhāna-*²⁵ *saddādinam* apekkhitabbāni padāni na^b santi, yehi te pulliṅgāni siyum — tasmā *cattāro* ti ādīni yeva padāni parivattetvā^c 'cattāri, sabbāni^d, etāni' ti napūmsakaliṅgavasena gahetvā *satipaṭṭhānā* (*sammappadhānā*)^b ti ādihi padehi yojetabbāni.

Idisesu ṭhānesu keci atṭhakathācariyā *nīkāralopam* icchanti; ³⁰ ⁸"yā pubbe bodhisattānam pallamkavaram-ābhuje nimittāni padissanti" ti ettha viya ⁹adassanam hi lopo — tasmā 'cattāri satipaṭṭhānāni, cattāri sammappadhānāni, sabbāni mālānī' ti

¹ C^eB^m. ² C^eB^m. ³ Dhs p. 5¹¹. ⁴ (226²⁵). ⁵ (226¹⁹). ⁶ A I 26⁵. ⁷ (Ja I 201²). ⁸ By 2; S3abe ins cīt. Bva: vibhatti^{lo}pam̄ katvā vuttam̄. ⁹ (Pāñ I 1: 60).

^a (B^m cattāro sati ādisu). ^b B^m om. ^c B^mns parivattitvā (= napūm³ lin pran rye¹) vide 229³. ^d B^m tabbāni.

ādikā yojanā kātabbā; keci pana ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha mālāsaddam itthiliṅgan ti maññitvā pulliṅgabhūtam sabbesaddam itthiliṅgavasena parivattetvā^a 'sabbā māla' ti attham kathenti. | Tam kiñcāpi yuttataram viya dissati, tathā ⁵ pi na gahetabbam; na hi so Bhagavā liṅgam n' aññāsi, na ca 'sabbā mālā upenti man' ti dve padāni itthiliṅgāni katvā vattum na sakkhi, yo evam visadisaliṅgāni^b padāni uccāresi; jānanto yeva pana Bhagavā vattum sakkonto yeva ca ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti visadisaliṅgāni padāni uccāresi — tasma ¹⁰ pulliṅgabhūtam sabbesaddam 'sabbāni' ti napumsakaliṅgavasena parivattetvā^a, Vibhaṅgapāliyam ²"tīp' īndriyā" ti padam viya. Iuttañkārena napumsakaliṅgena mālāsaddena yojetvā 'sabbāni mālāni' ti attho gahetabbo · ³"yassa ete dhanā atthī" ti ettha viya, ettha hi 'yassa etāni dhanāni' ti attho. Idam p' ettha ¹⁵ sallakkhitabbam; mālāsaddo^c dviliṅgo · itthi-napumsakavasena; tiñhatu tass' itthiliṅgattam · suviññeyyattā, napumsakatte^d pana ⁴"tiñi mālāni; ⁵mālehi ca gandhehi ca Bhagavato sarīram pūjentī" ti ādayo napumsakappayogāni^e pi bahū^f sandissantī ti. | Yadi pana bho mālasaldo^c itthi-napumsakavasena dviliṅgo, ²⁰ ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha mālāsaddassa^c itthiliṅgabhāvaparikappane ko doso atthī ti. Atth' eva · itthiliṅgasaddassa pulliṅgabhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiñ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassābhāvato, napumsakaliṅgassa pana pulliṅgabhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiñ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa ²⁵ upalabbhanato; ten' eva ca ³"ete dhanā" ti ādayo payogā pāvacane bahudhā diñthā. Etthā pi pana vadeyyum: *dhanā* ti ādīni vipallāsavasena pulliṅgāni yeva · *ete* ti^g ādīhi samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojetattā ti. Na, napumsakāni yev' etāni; yadi hi *dhanā* ti ādīni pulliṅgāni siyum, katthaci paccattekā ³⁰ vacanaṭṭhāne *eso* ti ādīhi okārantasamānādhikaraṇapadehi yojetā okārantadhanasaddādayo siyum; tathārūpānam abhāvato pana *dhanā īndriyā* viññāyā ti ādayo saddā napumsakaliṅgāni yeva honti. Ayam nayo paccattabahuvacanaṭṭhāne yeva labhati; napumsakaliṅgāni hi visadākārāni pulliṅgarūpāni viya

¹ (226²⁹). ² (226²¹). ³ (226²⁰). ⁴ r. r. ⁵ cf. D II 139²⁹.

^a CeBemns parivattitvā (vide 229³). ^b Bm visadisatiliṅgāni. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d ns napumsakaliṅgatte. ^e (Bm hi). ^f Bemns yeva tāni. ^g (Bm adīni napum liṅgānu).

hutvā pullīngehi pi saddhim caranti napūmsakā viya purisa-
vesadhārino purisehī ti niṭṭham^a etthāvagantabbam. Athā pi
te pubbe vuttavacanam puna parivattetvā^b evam vuḍeyyum:
¹"Citto gahapati; ¹Cittā itthī" ti ādisu 'cittam etassa atthī ti
Citto, cittam etissā atthī ti Cittā, yathā ²saddho saddhā' ti 5
evam 'assa atthī' ti athavasena gahetabbato liṅgavipallāso
n' icchitabbo; ³"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; cittā
dhammā" ti ādīni pana evarūpassa athassa agahetabbato 'satip-
aṭṭhānam dhammo; cittam dhammo; cittāni dhammā' ti vat-
tabbe liṅgavipallāsenā^c "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; ¹⁰
cittā dhammā" ti ādi vuttan ti liṅgavipallāso icchitabbo ti.

Tan na · "Citto gahapati" ti^d ādisu pana "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo"
ti ādisu ca citta-satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnam gahapati-dhammādī-
nam apekkhanavasena niccam pullīngabhāvassa icchitattā; tathā
hi ekantanapūmsakalīngo pi puññasaddo abhisajñkhārāpekkha- ¹⁵
navasena ⁴"puñño abhisajñkhārō" ti pullīgo jāto, tathā ekanta-
napūmsakalīngā pi paduma-maṅgalasaddādayo aññass' athassā-
pekkhanavasena ⁵"Padumo bhagavā; ⁶Padumā devī; ⁷Maṅgalo
bhagavā; ⁸Maṅgalā itthī" ti ca pum-īthilīngā jātā; ekanta-
pullīngā pi hatthivisesavācakā Kālāvaka-Gaṅgeyyasaddādayo ²⁰
kulāpekkhanavasena ⁹"Kālāvakañ ca Gaṅgeyyan" ti ādīnā
napūmsakalīngā jātā, tadapekkhanavasena hi attikathāyam
¹⁰"Kālāvako ca Gaṅgeyyo" ti ādi pullīganiddeso dissati —
evam tamptadatthānam apekkhanavasena tam tam pakatiliṅgam
nāsetvā aparaṇi liṅgam patiṭṭhāpetvā niddeso dissati, na ca ²⁵
tāni sabbāni pi liṅgāni ¹¹taddhitavasena aññaliṅgāni jātāni,
atha kho gahapati-dhammādīnam apekkhanavasen' eva aññali-
ṅgāni jātāni; tasmā ¹²"petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvām
pure; ¹³Siviputtāni^e e' avhayā; ¹⁴evam dhammāni sutvāna
vippasidanti paññitā" ti ādisu yeva liṅgavipallāso icchitabbo ³⁰

¹ (227¹⁷, 21), ² (Kc 372, Sd § 793), ³ (227¹), ⁴ Vibha 142⁸. ⁵ Ja I 36²³.

⁶ cf. Bv 2: 209^c, 18: 16^c. ⁷ Ja I 30¹⁸. ⁸ **. ⁹ Vibha 397¹⁷, Ps ad M I 69³¹,
cf. Uda 403⁸. ¹⁰ cf. Sv (Se II 228¹²) ad D II 137¹². ¹¹ == ass'-atthitaddhit eñ¹
acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (229⁶). ¹² Thī 312^{ab}. ¹³ J VI 563¹⁰ (Sd § 672). ¹⁴ Dhp
82^{cd} (cf. S I 238²²).

^a Bm niṭṭham. ^b ita h. I. CēBem (vīde 227²⁷ 228^{3, 11}). ^c (Bm liṅgapallā-
sena). ^d Bm om. ^e ns: Sivi Sivi tuiñ³ sū lū tui¹ myak mhan man³ Vessan
puttāni | smi³ Kañhā sū³ moñ Jā(lí) tui¹ kui (!)

anaññāpekkhattā *putta-dhammasaddādīnam*, na pana "Citto gahapati, Cittā itthī; satipatṭhāno dhammo, citto dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu *cittasaddādīnam* vipallāso icchitabbo · *gaha-pati-dhammānam*^a apekkhakattā tesan ti niṭham etthāvagan-
5 tabbam. Idañ ca ekaccānam sammohaṭṭhānam; tasmā saddhammaṭṭhitiyā ayam niti saddhāsampannehi kūlaputtehi sādhukam manasikātabbā. Badaratiitthavihārvāsī^b ācariya-Dhammapālo pana ¹"aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā akkharā apari-māṇā vyañjanā" ti pālippadese ¹"padā akkharā vyañjanā 10 ti liṅgavipallāso kato ti daṭṭhabban" ti āha. ^j Etthā pi mayam *padā* ti idam *indriyā rūpā* ti ādini viya napūmsakaliṅgam evā ti vadāma · okārantavasena paṭhamekavacanantabhbhvābhāvato^c, ^ditaradvayam pana napūmsakaliṅgan ti pi pulliṅgan ti pi *gahetabbam* · niggahitant·okārantavasena paṭhamekavaca-
15 nantabhbhvass' upalabbhanato; tathā hi *puttāni* ³*latāni* ⁴*pabbatāni* *dhammāni* ti ādīnam yeva liṅgavipallāso^d · niggahitantavasena paṭhamekavacanantatāya anupaladdhito tesañ c' okāranta-^eokārantavasena paṭhamekavacanantatādassanato. ^f"Jarā-
20 dhammām mā jīri" ti idam pana ⁶aññapadatthavasena napūm- sakam jātan ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhūtaṇi · *bhūtāni* *bhūtā*, *bhūtaṇi* · *bhūtāni* *bhūte*, *bhutena* · *bhū-tehi* *bhūtebhī*, *bhūtassa* *bhūtānaṇi*, *bhūtā* *bhūtasmiñ* *bhū-tamhī* · *bhūtehi* *bhūtebhī*, *bhūtassa* *bhūtānaṇi*, *bhūte* *bhūtasmiñ* *bhū-tamhī* · *bhūtesu*, *bho* *bhuta* · *bhavanto* *bhūtāni* *bhavanto* *bhūtā*. Evam *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Iminā nayena ⁷*mahābhūtam* *bhavittāṇi* *bhūnaṇi* *bhavanam* iec ādīnam *bhudhātumayānam* niggahitantapadānam aññesañ ca *vattam*^e iec ādīnam niggahitantapadānam nāmikapadamālā veditabbā: ⁸*vattam*¹ *rūpam* sotam ghāṇam dukkham puppham jhānam ñāṇam
30 dānam sīlam puññam pāpam^g vajjam saccam yānam chattam 1

¹ Netti 8²⁹ et Nettia. ² = 'pada' mha ta pā³ so 'akkhara vyañjana' pud nhac khu apoñ², ns. ³ J VI 555² L^k; tiñā latāni (vanaspatīni J V 409²). ⁴ J VI 79⁶ 355¹, ³ 365³¹ et supra 2¹⁶. ⁵ A II 172³, III 54¹¹. ⁶ = bahubbi-hisamās eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ (85⁷). ⁸ (cf. Rūp 196).

^a Bem odhammādīnam ^b Bm Padara^u. ^c Bm ovacanantatābhāvato (cf. 230¹³). ^d Bens o vipallasāni. ^e ita CeBm; Bens (*sine glossemate*) vaccam f ita CeBns (= vati); Bm vutta [*rūpam* sota ghāṇam]. ^g Bm puñña pāpam (cf. n. f, Rūp 196 v. 2^a [metr. rathodddhatā]).

sakaṭam̄ kanakam̄ tagaram̄ nagaram̄
 taraṇam̄ caraṇam̄ dharaṇam̄ maraṇam̄
 nayanam̄ vadanam̄ karaṇam̄ lavanam̄^a
 vasaṇam̄ pavaṇam̄ bhavaṇam̄ gaganaṇam̄ 2
 amataṇam̄ puṭinaṇam̄ mālaṇam̄ asanaṇam̄ savaṇam̄ mukhaṇam̄ 5
 padumam̄ uppalaṇam̄ vassam̄ locanam̄ sādhanam̄ sukham̄ 3
 taṇam̄ mūlam̄ dhanam̄ kūlam̄ maṅgalam̄ naṇinaṇam̄ phalaṇam̄
 hiraññam̄ ambujaṇam̄ dhaññam̄ jālaṇam̄ liṅgam̄ padam̄ jaṇam̄ 4
 aṅgam̄ paṇḍam̄ susānaṇam̄ sam̄ āvudhaṇam̄ hadayaṇam̄ vanam̄
 sopānam̄ cīvaraṇam̄ pānam̄^c alātaṇam̄ indriyaṇam̄^d kulaṇam̄ 5 10
 lohaṇam̄ kaṇam̄ balam̄ piṭhaṇam̄^d aṇḍam̄ ārammaṇam̄ puram̄
 araññam̄ tīram̄^e assattham̄ ice ādīni samuddhare, 6
 imāni cīṭasaddena sabbathā pi sadisāni. Imāni pana visadi-
 sāni, seyyathīdām:

cammaṇi vesman̄ ti ādīni ekadhā yeva bhijjare, 15

kammaṇi thāmaṇi guṇavati ti ādīni tu anekadhā, 7

³kathaṇam̄: camme cammasmiṇi^f canimamhi^g cammani, vesme ve-
 smasiṇi^f vesmamhi^g vesmani, ⁶ghamme ghamasiṇi^f ghamimamhi^g
⁷ghaṭimamhi, ⁸evam̄ aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

Kammaṇi · kammāni kammā, kamnaṇi · kamnāni kamine, 20

kammina ·⁹ kamminā kammanā · kammehi kammebhī, kam-
 massa ·⁹ kammuṇo · kammānaṇi, kammasmā kammamhā
 kamminānā · kammehi kammebhī, kammassa kammuṇo ·
 kammānaṇi, kamme kammasmiṇi kammamhi kammāni ·
 kamminesu, bho kamna · bhavanto kamnāni bhavanlo^e 25
 kammā.

Thāmasaddassa pana tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu thāmena¹⁰ lhā-
 munā, lhāmassa thāmuno^f ti^g ca thāmā thāmasinā thāmamhā
 thāmuniā ti ca yojetabbam̄. Vantu-mantu-imantupaccayavatam̄

¹ ns: kulaṇi | im alamattho kule gihi [D III 188¹⁶] hū sañ kui rhu .
² = नोऽ buddha he [o: te], ns. ³ (Sd § 404). ⁴ ***. ⁵ ns cit. Ja V 60²⁷.
⁶ ns cit. Ja IV 173¹⁰. ⁷ ns cit. Ja V 32²⁷. ⁸ ns cit. Himavantapassani [J V 396⁵, Ja V 396⁶] et addit: i passapud ca sañ kui yū ce lui rve¹ "evam̄" ca
 sañ min¹ | evam̄ tū | aññāni pi | ta pā³ so addha muddha [Sd § 404] passa ca
 sañ tui¹ . . . |. ⁹ (Kev 157 Sd § 404). ¹⁰ ns cit. J VI 22¹⁸ (Kev 157).

a Cē lavaṇam̄ (ns: chā³ vā | rit phrat khraṇ³). b Cē ayudhaṇ. c ita
 (coni.) Cē; Bemns pāṇam̄ (= asak o: prāṇah). d ita CēBm; Bense pīṭhaṇ;
 ns: añ³ pyañ [o: pīṭham] vā amhun¹ [o: piṣṭam] . e Cē om. f ita Bem; Cē thā-
 muṇo thāmassa; ns thāmasā [J III 334², supra 120 n. 3] thāmuno. g Cē iti.

pana niggahitantasaddānam¹ guṇavaṇī cittam, rucimāṇi puppham, pāpimāṇi kulanī icc ādipayogavasena

guṇavaṇī · guṇavantāni guṇavantā guṇavanti, guṇavantāni ·
 5 guṇavantāni guṇavante guṇavanti, guṇavatā guṇavantena ·
 guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇava-
 tam guṇavantānam, guṇavatā guṇavantā guṇavantasmā
 guṇavantamhā^a · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇa-
 vantassa · guṇavatām guṇavantānam, gunavati guṇavante
 10 guṇavantasmīm guṇavantamhi · guṇavantesu, bho guṇava ·
 bhavanto guṇavantani guṇavanti. Evam rucimāṇi · ruci-
 niantāni rucimanti icc ādinā pāpimāṇi · pāpimantāni pāpimanti
 15 icc ādinā ca yojetabbam. Api c' ettha guṇavaṇī batāvāṇi yasa-
 vanī satimāṇi gatimāṇi icc ādinā payoga vitthāretabbā. Kuronta-
 saddassa karontāṇi cittam, karontāṇi kulanī ti payogavasena

karontāṇi · karontāni karontā^b, karontām · karontāni ka-
 20 ronte, karotā karontena · karonthehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³kā-
 rato karontassa · karontānaṇī ⁴karotāṇi, karotā karontā ka-
 rontasmā karontamhā · karonthehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³karato
 25 karontassa · karontānam ⁴karotāṇi, karoti karonte karon-
 tasmīm karontamhī · karontesu, bho karonta · bhavanto
 karontāni karontā iti yojetabbam.

Gacchautasaddassa tu gacchantām cittam, gacchantām kulanī ti
 30 payogavasena

gacchantām · gacchantāni gacchantā, gacchantām · gac-
 chantāni gacchante, gacchatā (gacchanta)^d · gacchantehi
 25 gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānam gac-
 chataṇī, gacchatā gacchantā gacchantasmā gacchantamhā ·
 gacchantehi gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantā-
 nam gacchataṇī, gacchatā gacchante gacchantasmīṇī, gac-
 30 chantamhi · gacchantesu, bho gacchām bho gacchanta^e ·
 bhavanto gacchantāni gacchantā ti yojetabbam^f. Evam
 carautāṇi dadantāṇī^g titthāntāṇi cintayantan ti ādisu pi nāmika-

¹ vide Kev 125; Sd § 300; (cf. Dhp 51a rucirām puppham). ² [gen. msc. 173³]. ³ [gen. msc. Dhp 116c; karoto, sed metr. ˘ ˘ -] ⁴ [gen. pl. msc. Vv 384c 387c = S I 233¹⁵, ²¹ o; karot' opadikam puññam, vel karataṇī op^o].

^a Bm om. ^b Be ad. karonti. ^c ita Be (ns comp. fecit); Ce karotam karontānam; Bm om. karotām. ^d Bem om. ^e Bem gacchantā. ^f Bmns obbā. ^g ita Bens (cf. 169^y 182²⁹); CeBm nadantam.

padamālā yojetabbā. *Mahantasaddassa* pana koci bhedo, tathā hi ¹"Bārāṇasirajjām nāma mahā" ti evam̄ *mahā* iti napumṣaka-payogadassanato *mahantam̄ mahā · mahantāni mahantā, mahantaŋ · mahantāni mahante, mahatā* ti kamo veditabbo. Sab-bān' etāni *cittasaddena* visadisāni. Savinicchayo 'yam̄ niggag-⁵ hītantanapumṣakaliṅgānam̄ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvī-bhāgo. Avanñ̄-ukārantatāpaktikam̄ niggahitantanapumṣakaliṅ-gam̄ niṭhitam̄.

Idāni tassilatthassa katarassassa ²*atthavibhāvi* icc etassa ¹⁰ saddassa nāmikapadamālām̄ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṁ pureraram̄ katvā:

*atthi · atthi atthini, atthim̄ · atthi atthini, atthina · atthihi atthibhi, atthissa atthino · atthinam̄, atthinā · atthihi atthi-bhi, atthissa atthino · atthinam̄, atthism̄m̄ atthimhi · at-¹⁵ thisu, bho atthi · bhavanto^a atthi bhavanto^b atthini Yama-kamahātheramataṁ. Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanaṭṭhāne at-*thi*-*thismā atthimhā* ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tam-sadisappayogadassanā^c gahetabbāni. Yathā pana *atthi*saddassa evam̄ ³satthi dadhi vāri ⁴akkhi ⁵acchi^d icc ādīnam pi rūpāni ²⁰ bhavanti.*

Atthavibhāvi · atthavibhāvī attharibhārini, atthavibhāvīŋ^e · atthavibhāvī^f atthavibhārini, atthavibhāvīnā · atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvībhi, atthavibhavissa atthavibhāvino · atthavibhā-vīnaŋ, atthavibhāvīnā atthavibhāvismā^g atthavibhāvīm̄hā · ²⁵ atthavibhāvīli atthavibhāvībhi, atthavibhāvissa atthavibhā-vino · atthavibhāvīnaŋ, atthavibhavismiŋ atthavibhāvīm̄hi · atthavibhāvisu, bho atthavibhāvi · bhavanto atthavibhāvī bhavanto atthavibhārini.

Evam̄ ²*dhammavibhāvi* ⁶*cittānuparivatti* ⁷*sukhakāri* icc ādī-³⁰ ni pi.

Tattha *atthi-satthi* ādīni padhānaliṅgāni · anaññāpekkha-kattā, *atthavibhāvi-dhammavibhāvī* ādīni appadhānaliṅgāni · añ-

¹ (180²⁴). ² (63¹⁵, 86¹⁹). ³ Rūp 199 C^e p. 63¹⁹. ⁴ = myak ci, ns. ⁵ = myak kvañ¹, ns. ⁶ Dhs § 585. ⁷ (Kev 85, Sd § 240; Rūp 199).

^a Bem bho. ^b C^e om. ^c ita C^e Be; Bm oḍassano (ɔ; oḍassanato 234¹²). ^d Rūp ad. acci. ^e Bm atthavibhāvi. ^f Bm om.

ñāpekkhakattā. Savinicchayo 'yam īkārantanapumsakaliṅgānam
pakaṭirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ivaṇṇantatāpakaṭikām*
īkārantanapumsakaliṅgam niṭṭhitam.

5 Idāni katarassassa ¹gotrabhu icc etassa saddassa nāmika-
pādamālām vakkhāma pubbācariyamatam purecaram katvā:

Āyu · āyū āyūni, āyupi · āyū āyūni, āyuuā · āyūhi āyūbhi,
āyussa āyuso · āyūuaipi, āyuuā · āyūhi āyūbhi, āyussa
āyuso · āyūuaipi, āyusmiṇi āyuphi · āyusu. bho āyu · bha-

10 vauṭo^a āyū bhavanto^b āyūni Yamakamahātheramataṁ.
Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanaṭṭhāne āyusmā āyuuñhā ti padāni
anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tamṣadisappayogadassanato
gahetabbāni. Ettha ca āyusaddo pun-napumsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo,
tathā hi pāliyam atṭhakathāsu ea tassa dviliṅgatā dissati;
15 ²"punar āyu ca me laddho evam jānāhi mārisa: ³āyu e' assā
parikkhiṇo ahosi" ti ādisu hi āyusaddo pulliṅgo, tabbasena
āyu · āyū āyavo ti ādinā bhikkhunayena yathāsambhavaṁ nā-
mikapadamālā yojetabbā; ⁴"aggam āyu ca vaṇṇo ea; ⁵kitta-
kam pan' assa āyū" ti ādisu pana napumsakaliṅgo, tabbasena
20 āyu · āyū^c āyūni ti yojito^d.

Gotrabhu · gotrabhū gotrabhūni, gotrabhūmī · gotrabhu gotra-
bhūni, gotrabhūna · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūblī, gotrabhūssa
gotrabhūno · gotrabhūuaipi, gotrabhūna gotrabhusmā gotra-
bhūmī · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūblī, gotrabhūssa gotrabhūno ·
25 gotrabhūuaipi, gotrabhusmiṇi gotrabhūmī · gotrabhūsu.
bho gotrabhu · bhavanto gotrabhū^e gotrabhūni — bho go-
trabhu^f gotrabhūni evam bahuvacanam vā. Ayam
amhākam matam^g. Evam ⁶cittasahabhu icc ādīnam bhñdhā-
tumayānam ukārantasaddānam aññesam pi tamṣadisānam nā-
30 mikapadamālā yojetabbā; puggalavācako pana ukāranto gotra-
bhūsaddo pulliṅgapariyāpānnattā sabbaññūnayeh pavīṭhō. Tatr'
aññe saddā nāma ⁷cakkhu vasu dhanu dāru tipuⁱ madhu

¹ (63¹⁶, 86²² Sd § 240). ² D II 285²⁷ (*infra* 253²⁹). ³ cf. Ja VI 484¹⁸.

⁴ A II 35⁴. ⁵ cf. Ja I 49²⁸ (: Vibh 423⁴⁵). ⁶ Dhs § 585; Rūp 199 (C^e p. 64¹¹): abhibhu sayambhu [*supra* 192³] dhammaññu et (Rūp C^e p. 64¹⁷) cittagu. ⁷ Rūp 199 (C^e p. 64²).

^a Bem bho (233¹⁶). ^b C^e om. ^c (B^m om.). ^d ita CeBm; Bens otā.
^e B^m om. gotrabhū; Be ad. bhavanto. ^f C^e om. ^g sic CeBemns; leg. mati? h (B^m onayena). ⁱ (B^m cāmu).

¹siṅgu^a hiṅgu ṭ vattasu^b icc ²ādayo. Savinicchayo 'yam ukārantanapuṁsakaliṅgānam pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Uvaṇṇ⁻okārantatāpakatikam ukārantanapuṁsakaliṅgam niṭṭhitam.

Evam niggahītānta-ukāranta-ukārantavasena tividhāni na-⁵ puṁsakaliṅgāni niravasesato gahitān' eva honti. Tesu kesañci niggahītāntānam kvaci paccattekavacanassa bahuvacanassa^c ekārādesavasena bhedo dissati, seyyathidam: ³"sukhe dukkhe; ⁴ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate" icc evamādi, nanu bho evamvidhānam rūpānam pāliyam^d dassa-¹⁰ nato ekārantam pi napuṁsakaliṅgam attī ti vattabban ti.
¹ ⁵Na vattabbaṁ ' niggahītāntogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpānam; ādesavasena hi siddhattā visum ekārantam napuṁsakaliṅgam nāma n' attī, — tasmā napuṁsakaliṅgānam yathā-
 vuttā^e tividhatā yeva gahetabbā ti. 15

Napuṁsakānam¹ icc evam liṅgānam nayasūlinī
 padamālā vibhattā me sāsanatthām mahesino; 8
 yass' esā^g paguṇā Saddanītir esā^g subhāvitā,
 sāsane kulaputtānam saraṇam so parāyaṇam. 9

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-²⁰
 nūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe napuṁsakaliṅgā-
 nam pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo navamo paricchedo.

X.

Adhikūnakato c' ekakkharato ca ito paraṇ
 tīṇi liṅgāni missetvā padamālam anākulam 1

¹ = khyān³ cim³ 'siṅgu siṅgiveram' Rūpasiddhītikā, ns. ² ns: ādayo
 = bandhu (*msc*), ambu, paṁsu (*msc*), pabhaṅgu, *cit*. Mg II 80; *exx*: ādicca-
 bandhunam [D III 197¹⁴], ambuni [J V 6⁵], paṁsunī [J II 437¹⁶]; pabhaṅgunam
 [*nom*. Dhp 148^b, *acc* Dhp 139^d] pabhaṅgune [*īta legendum* Thī 95¹]. ³ D I 56²⁶.

⁴ D I 54⁶; *vide supra* 127¹⁶. ⁵ cf. 225¹⁷.

^a C^e siggu (= Rūp C^e). ^b sic C^eB^m (< vatthu matthu, Rūp?); B^e ns
 (*conī*) cittagu (= prok kya³ so nvā³ rhi so amyui³), *vide* 234 n. 6. ^c addendum
 ca? ^d (Be pāliyā). ^e B^ens otta-. ^f *īta* (*conī*) B^ens; C^eB^m napuṁsakaliṅgā-
 nam. ^g *īta* C^eB^m (ns: yassa kulaputtassa sañ paguṇā le¹ lā ap so
 subhāvitā koñ³ evā prā³ ce ap so esā Saddanīti kui paguṇā ap eñ¹
 subhāvitā ap eñ¹ so kulaputto . . .).

nānāsukhumasamketagatesv^a atthesu viññunam
¹gambhirabuddhicāratthaṁ pavakkhāmi yathābalam: 2
²Itthī thī ca, ³pabhā bhā ca, ⁴girā rā, ⁵pavanam vanam,
⁶udakañ ca dakam kañ ca, ⁷vitakko iti cādayo, 3
⁵⁸bhū bhūmi c' eva, ⁹araññam-araññāni ti cādayo,
¹⁰paññā paññānam ñāñāñ ca ice adī ca tidiñ siyam, 4
¹¹ko vi sā c' eva ³bhā ¹²rā ca ²thī ¹³dhi ¹⁴kū^b ⁸bhū tath' eva ¹⁵kam
¹⁶kham ¹⁷go ¹⁸mo ¹⁹mā ca ²⁰sam ²¹yan tam kim ice adī ca ²²ekikāti. 5

Ayam liñgattayamissako nāmikapadamālāuddeso.

10 Tatra itthī · itthī itthīyo, itthīñ la bhotiyo^c itthīyo; thī ·
 thī thiyo, thiñ · thī thiyo, thiñā · thihi thibhi, thiñā thinañ, thiñā ·
 thihi thibhi, thiñā thinañ, thiñā thiyan · thiñ, bhoti thī · bho-
 tīyo thī bhotiyo thiyo. Ettha ²³"kukkuñā mañayo daññā thiyo
 ca puññalakkhañā uppajjanti apāpassa katapuññassa jantuno;
 15 ²⁴thiñā guyham na samseyya; ²⁵thinañ bhāvo durājāno" ti adīni
 nidassanapadāni.

Pabhā · pabhā^c pabhāyo, pabhāñ la bhotiyo pabhāyo;
 bhā · bhā bhāyo, bhāñ · bhā bhāyo, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhī,
 bhāya bhānañ, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhī, bhāya bhānañ, bhāya
 20 bhāyañ · bhāsu, bhoti bhe · bhotiyo bhā bhotiyo bhāyo. Ettha ca
²⁶bhākaro; ²⁷bhānu ice adīni nidassanapadāni.

Girā · girā girāyo, girāñ la bhotiyo girāyo. ²⁸"Vācā girā^c
 vyappatho; ²⁹ye vo 'ham kittayissāmi girāhi anupubbaso" ti
 imāni girāsaddassa itthiliñgabhāve nidassanapadāni. Suvaññā-
 25 vācako rāsaddo pulliñgo; idha pana saddavācako rāsaddo
 itthiliñgo: rā · rā rāyo, rāñ · rā rāyo, rāya · rāhi rābhī, rāya
 rānañ, rāya · rāhi rābhī, rāya rānañ, rāya rāyam · rāsu, bhoti

¹ = nak nai so paññā eñ¹ phrac khrañ³ akyuñ³ nībā, ns. ² (236¹⁰),
³ (236¹⁷). ⁴ = asam, ns (236²²). ⁵ (237⁵). ⁶ (237¹⁴). ⁷ (238⁹). ⁸ (238¹⁰). ⁹ (238¹⁵),
¹⁰ (238²⁷). ¹¹ (239⁶–240¹⁶). ¹² = ueca, ns. ¹³ (240¹⁷). ¹⁴ (240²³). ¹⁵ =
 khyam³ sā, ns. ¹⁶ (241¹). ¹⁷ (241¹²). ¹⁸ (243¹⁷). ¹⁹ (244¹⁹). ²⁰ (245⁴). ²¹ (246⁴).
²² = akkharañ ta luñ³ rhi kun sañ, ns. ²⁴ J II 475³. ²⁴ J VI 388²³. ²⁵ J I
 300²¹, V 94²⁴, 450³¹. ²⁶ Ap 536¹¹. ²⁷ (Ja III 62¹⁰). ²⁸ Dhs § 637. ²⁹ D II
 256¹².

^a Bm ośamiketam gatesv. ^b C^e Beinus ku h. l. et 81²¹; vide 240²³, 28. ^c Bm om.

re · bhotiyo rā bhotiyo rāyo. Rā vuucati saddo; Aggaññasutta-tīkāyam hi ¹"rā saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ratti · sattānam saddassa vūpasamakālo"^a ti vuttam — tasmā rāsaddassa sad-davācakatte *ratti* ti padam nidassananam.

Pavanam · *pavanāni pavanā*, *pavanam* · *pavanāni pavane*; ⁵ *vanaṁ* · *vanañi vanā*, *vanaṁ* · *vanañi vane* sesam sabbam neyyam. *Pavana-vanasaddā* kadaci samānatthā kadaci bhinnatthā; te hi araññavācakatte samānatthā ²"te dhamme pari-pūrento pavanam pāvisi^b tadā; ³saputto pāvisi^c/m vanan" ti ādisu, yathānukkamam^c pana te vāyu-taṇhā-vanavācakatte ¹⁰ bhinnatthā ⁴"paramaduggandhapavanavacarite; ⁵chetvā vanañ ca vanathañ ca^d nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti ādisu.

Udakan · *udakāni udakā*, *udakan* · *udakāni udake*; *da-kam* · *dakāni dakā*, *dakan* · *dakāni dake* sesam sabbam neyyam. ⁶"Ambapakkam dakam sitam; ⁷thalajā dakajā pupphā" ti ādin' ¹⁵ ettha nidassanapadāni. ⁸"Nilodam vanamajjhato^e; ⁹mahodadi; ¹⁰udabindunipātena udakumbho pi pūratī" ti pālipadesesu pana samāsantagatanāmattā *udasadden'* eva udakattho vutto · 'rittassādan' ti vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹¹*rittassan* ti saddena rittassādatho viya; pāliyam kevalo *udasaddo* na diṭṭhapubbo — ¹²atthi ce, ²⁰ suṭṭhu manasikātabbo.

Kam · *kāni kā*, *kan* · *kāni ke*, *kena* · *kehi kebhī*, *kassa kānaṁ*, *kā kasnā kamhā* · *kehi kebhī*, *kassa kānaṁ*, *ke kasnī* *kanhi* · *kesu*. *bho ka* · *bhavanto kā bhavanto kāni* — *bhosaddena vā* bahuvacanam yojetabbam: *bho kāni kā* ti. Ettha kam ²⁵ vuucati udakam sīsam sukhañ ca. Atra *kantāro kandaro ke-vatṭā*^f *kesā karuṇā nāko* ti ādīni payogāni veditabbāni. Tatra ¹³*kantāro* ti kam vuucati udakam, tena taritabbo atikkamitabbo ti kan-tāro nirudakappadeso, ¹⁴"corakantāran" ti ādisu

¹ Sv-pt ad D III 86⁶. ² Bv 2: 188^{cd}. ³ J VI 173⁵. ⁴ ns: Saṭayatanasam-yut-aṭṭhakathā, cf. Spk (Se III 149¹) ad S IV 197²⁶: ba, ha'landhakare duggan-dhapavanāt!vicarite paramajegucche okāse. ⁵ Dhp 283^{cd}. ⁶ J III 54¹⁴ (Sd § 256); cf. Pv 789¹ (v. 1) ⁷ Bv 2: 87^a. ⁸ J VI 172⁷. ⁹ Sn 720^d (Sd § 257). ¹⁰ Dhp 121^{cd}. ¹¹ A I 280² (*supra* 177⁵). ¹² ns *nom. pl.* udā eruit e J V 6¹ (Ja V 6²⁰). ¹³ cf. Vva 334²⁵. ¹⁴ Nidd I 446¹⁰ (Vm 208¹⁷).

^a Sv-pt (Bc p. 35¹⁹) vūpasamanakalo. ^b Bc(ns) pāvisim; Bv Bv-a (Cc) pāvisi. ^c Cē Be(ns) yathākkamam. ^d Be om ca. ^e ita Bc(ns) J := vanamajjhena, Ja; to eñ¹ alay nhuik, ns: Cē Bm omajjhako. ^f ns kevaṭo := tam nā).

pana ¹rūliyā duggamanaṭṭhāne pi *kantārasaddo* pavattati ti daṭṭhabbam. Kandaro ti etthā pi ²kaṭṭ vuccati udakam, tena dārito bhinno ti kandaro. Kevaṭṭā (ti) ādisu^a pana ³ke udake vattanato macchagahaṇattham pavattanato kevaṭṭā, ⁴ke sīse ⁵senti uppajjantī ti kesā, ⁵kaṭṭ sukham rundhati ti karuṇā; nāko ti saggio, ⁶kan ti hi sukham, na kaṭṭ akam · dukkham, taṭṭ n' atthi etthā ti nāko ti attho gahetabbo.

Yath' ettha *itthisaddādīnām* nāmikapadamālā yojītā, evam ⁷*vitakko* ⁷*vicāro* ⁸*abbā* ⁷*padīpo* ti ādinam pi yojetabbā.

10 *Bhū* · *bhu bhugo*, *bhumi* · *bhū bhayo*, *bhugā* · *bhūhi bhūbhi*, *bhugā bhūnaṭi*, *bhugā bhuhī*, *bhugā bhunāṭi*, *bhugā bhugam* · *bhūsu*, *bhoti bhu* · *bhotiyo bhū bholiyo bhugo*. Ettha ca *bhūruho bhūpālo bhūbhūjo bhūtalān* ti nidassanapadāni. *Bhāmi* · *bhūmi bhūmigo* sesam vitthāretabbam.

15 Araññānam · araññāni araññā sesam vitthāretabbam. Araññāni vuccati mahāaraññām ⁹*gahapatāni* ti padam iva īpacceyavasena sādhetabbam padam itthiliṅgañ ca, ¹⁰"araññāni" ti hi aṭṭhakathāpāṭho pi dissati. Araññāni · araññāni araññāniyo, araññāni · araññāni araññāniyo, araññāniyā · ¹¹araññānihi araññānibhi, araññāniyā araññāninaṭi, araññāniyā · araññānihi araññānibhi, araññāniyā araññāninaṭi, araññāniyā araññāniyam · araññānisi, *bhoti araññāni* · *bhotiyo araññāni bhotiyo araññāniyo*. Yath' ettha ¹¹uttarādhikavasena yojītā, evam *sabhā*, *sabhāyan* ti ādisu pi yojetabbā. Sabhāyan ti sabhā eva, ¹²liṅgavyattayavasena pana evam vuttam; ¹²"santhāgare^b vā^b sabhāye vā^c vatthabban" ti pāṭī ettha nidassanam.

Paññā · *paññā* *paññāgo*, *paññāṭi* · *paññā* *paññāgo*, *paññāya^d* . . . ; *paññāṭai* · *paññāṭāni* *paññāṭāmā*, *paññāṭāmā* · *paññāṭāni* *paññāṭāye*, *paññāṭāmeua*. ¹³"Yathā^e hi bhante Bhagavato

¹ (mh ad Vm 208¹⁷); ns de suo addit: kam sukham na taritabbo ti ka-n-tāro i sui¹ lañ³ pru sañ¹ eñ¹. ² Sv I 209¹⁵. ³ Uda 181¹⁴ (*ubi leg.*: kevaṭṭā ke udake vattanato) ⁴ . . . ⁵ pt ad Sv I 1² · aliter Vm 318¹, As 19²³, Abhidh-av 21²¹, ⁶ (Nirukta II 14). ⁷ ns: takko vitakko [Dhs § 7], cāro vicāro [Dhs § 8], padīpo dipo [Nidd ad Sn 1136^b] ca so ūnādhikapud tui¹ kui yojanā le hū lui, ⁸ bhā: pabhā *supra* 236¹⁷; abbā: pabhā A II 139¹⁵, ²⁰. ⁹ (Ke 240, 91; Sd § 469). ¹⁰ Tha C^c 91³⁴ ad Th 31^b. ¹¹ = araññā pud eñ¹ athak nhuk niakkharā lvan sañ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (*vide* 239 n. 2). ¹² . . . , *vide* n. c. ¹³ A IV 342⁶ (cf. D I 124⁴).

^a CēBemns kevaṭṭā ti ādisu; Bm kevaṭṭā ādisu. ^b Bemns om. ^c Bemns ad. dvāramūle vā (< Vin III 200¹⁸, *infra* 244¹³). ^d Cē ad. pe . ^e Bemns tathā (= A).

sīlapaññāṇam; ¹sādhu paññāṇavā naro” ti ādīn’ ettha nidasanapadāni. Nāṇam · nāṇāni nāṇā, nāṇam · nāṇāni nāṇe^a, nāṇena sesam sabbattha neyyam.

Aggi, aggini, gini icc ādisu pi ⁵uttarādhikavasena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Ko-vi-sādisu pi ekakkharesu ko vuccati Brahmā vāto ca sarīrañ ca, tassa tabbācakatte ime payogā, seyyathidam: ³“jinena yena ānitam lokassa amitam hitam tassa pādambujam vande kamoļialisevitam; ⁴kakudharukkho; ⁵karajakāyo” icc evamādayo. Tattha kamōliaļisevitān ti vandantānam aneka- ¹⁰ satānam brahmānam moļibhamarasevitān ti kavayo icchanti; kakudharukkho ti ettha pana ⁶“ko vuccati vāto, tassa yo^b kujjhati vātarogāpanayanavasena tan nivāreti, tasmā so rukkho ka-kudho ti vuccati” ti ācariyā^c; karajakāyo ti ettha tu ko vuccati sarīram, tattha pavatto rajo ka-rajo, kin tam: sukkasoni- ¹⁵ tam, tam hi ⁷“rāgo rajo na ca pana reṇu vuccati” ti evam vutta-rāgarajaphalattā sarīravācakena kasaddena visesetvā phalavo-hārena karaajo ti vuccati — tena sukkasonitasamkhātena kara-jena sambhūto kāyo karajakāyo ti ācariyā^d; tathā hi kāyo ⁸“mātāpettikasambhavo”^e ti vutto; Mahāassapurasuttaṭīkāyam ²⁰ pana ⁹“kiriyati gabbhāsaye khipiyati” ti karo sambhavo, karato jāto ti kara-jo, mātāpettikasambhavo^f ti attho; mātuādīnam ¹⁰sanṭhāpanavasena karato jāto ti apare; ubhayathā pi kara-jakāyan ti ¹¹catusantatirūpam āhā^g ti vuttam: ayaṃ pan’ attho idha nādhippeto, purimo yev’ attho adhippeto · kasaddā- ²⁵ dhikārattā. Ko kā. kam̄ ke. kena · kehi kebhi, kassa kānam,

¹ J V 222¹³. ² == nok akkhārā lvan sañ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ³ “ ”.

⁴ Dhpa IV 153¹. ⁵ (A V 300¹¹). ⁶ “ ”. ⁷ Nidd I 503²⁰. ⁸ D I 34¹ (Sv). ⁹ ad M I 277¹⁷? cf. pt ad Sv I 217¹⁹: karo vuccati pupphasambhavam, gabbhāsaye kariyati! ti katvā; karato jāto kāyo karajakāyo, tadupasannissayo catusanta-tirūpasamndāyo. ¹⁰ ns: sanṭhāpanavasena ta poñ³ tañ³ khañ³ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹ karato mi bha tui¹ eñ¹ ta poñ³ tañ³ cu ve³ khañ³ kroñ¹ jāto... iti... apare... vadanti kun eñ¹ “mātuyā hi sarīrasaṇṭhāpanavasena karato jāto ti apare” hu Mahāassapurasut-ṭīkā nthuik rhi eñ¹ ... Saddanīti choñ pāṭh alui ‘mātāpitūnam saṇṭhāpanavasena kariyati nipphadīyatī ti karo’ pru. ¹¹ == catusamūṭhānika rup acañ, ns.

a (Bm om.) b ita CeBemns (ns: yo rukkho sañ). c (Ce ācariyehi). d Ce om.; (Bm ācariyapaya) e Bmns “puttika”. f (Bm ātā) Ce āyahā.

kā kasmā kamhā · keli kebhi, kassa kānaṇi, ke kasmīṇi kamhi · kesu, bho ka bhavanto kā.

Tatra vi vuccati pakkhi; tathā hi pakkhinām issaro supaṇṇarājā *vindo* ti kathiyati, etam atthaṁ hi sandhāya pubbā bācariyena pi ayam gāthā bhāsitā: ¹"saddhānate muddhani saṇṭhapemi muninda nindāpagataṁ bhavaggam^a devinda-nāginda-narinda-vindanataṁ vibhindī^b caraṇāravindan"^c ti. Tattha vinām indo ti vindo, pakkhijātiyā jātānaṁ supaṇṇānaṁ rājā ti attho. *Vi · vi vayo, viṇi · vi vayo, viṇā · vihi vibhi, vissa viṇo · viṇaṇi, viṣmiṇi viṇhi · viṣu, bho vi^e bhavanto vayo.*

²Sā vuccati sunakho; ³"mātā me atthi sā mayā pose-tabbā" ti ādisu pana sāsaddo sabbanāmikapariyāpanno param-mukhāvacano^d *tayisaddena^e* sambhūto datṭhabbo; sāsaddassa ¹⁵ *bhā-rā-thi-bhūt-kaiyisaddānañ* ca nāmikapadamālā heṭṭhā pa-kāsīta.

⁴Dhi vuccati paññā, ettha ca ⁵"amacce tāta jānāhi dhīre atthassa kovide" ti ⁶*dhīmā dhīmatiṇī^f sudhi sudhini^g dhīyuttan* ti ca ādīni nidassanapadāni. *Dhū · dlū dhīyo, dhīṇu · dhī dhīyo, dhīyā · dhīhi dhībhī, dhīyā dhīnaṇi, dhīyā · dhīhi dhībhī, dhīyā dhīnaṇi, dhīyā dhīyaṇi · dlūsu, bhoti dhi · bhotiyo dhi bhotiyo dhīyo.*

Kū^h vuccati pathavī; ettha ca *kuddāloⁱ kumudāṇi kuñjaro* ti imāni nidassanapadāni. Tatra ⁷*kum* pathavīm dālayati pa-²⁵ dāleti bhindati etenā ti *kuddālo^j*; kuyam pathaviyam modati ti ⁸*kumudāṇi*; kuñjārayat^k ti kuñjaro, tathā hi Vimāna-vatthuatṭhakathāyam vuttam: ⁹"kum pathavīm ¹⁰tadabhīghātena jarayat^l ti kuñjaro" ti. Kū^h · kū^m *knyo, kuṇi · kū kuyo, kuyā · kūhi kūbhī, kuyā kūnaṇi, kuyā · kūhi kubhī, kuyā kūnaṇi, kuyā kuyaiṇi · kūsu, bhoti ku · bhotiyo kū bhotiyo kuyo.*

¹ *etc.*, ² (*supra* 159¹¹), ³ Vin III 26³ (*supra* 31²⁷), ⁴ (Nidd I 44²⁴).

⁵ J V 116²¹. ⁶ ns: *dhīmā* [*supra* 148 n. e] paññā rhi *dhīmati* rhi *sudhī rhi* *sudhīnī* koṇ³ so paññā rhi so miṇ³ ma *dhīyuttam* nāpasampayut cit . ⁷ cf. V 1610. ⁸ (81²⁵). ⁹ Vva 35³. ¹⁰ = *thui mre kui phyak chi³ sa phraṇ¹, ns*

^a *ita* C^eBm, B^ens *tav'* *aggam*. ^b *sic* C^eBm; B^ens *vibhinnam* (= nāhui³ *nvam*³ *khran*³ taṇ³ hū so pyak ci³ *khran*¹ mha kaṇ³ so). ^c (C^e bho va vi). ^d *ita* C^eBm; B^ens "mukhav". ^e B^ens tasaddena. ^f *ita* 'acc. sg fem) C^eBm; B^ens *dhīmati*. ^g B^ens *sudhīnī*. ^h C^eBemns *ku*. ⁱ C^eBemns *kudālo*. ^j C^eBemns *kudālo*. ^k B^ens *jarati*

¹Kham indriyam pakathitam, kham ākāsam udīritam,
 Sakkaṭṭhānam^a pi kham vuttam, suññattam pi ca kham mataṁ. 6
 Tatr' indriyam cakkhuvīññāṇadīnam gati-nivāsabhāvato khān
 ti vuccati, ākāsam vivittaṭṭhena, saggo katasucaritehi ekantena
 gantabbatāya khan ti saṃkham gacchati; ²"khago yathā hi ruk- 5
 khagge nīliyanto va sākhino sākham ghaṭṭeti"^b ti ca ³"khe
 niimmito acari aṭṭha satam^c sayambhū" ti ca ādi ettha nidas-
 sanam. *Khami · khāni khā, khami · khāni khe, khena · khehi
 khebhi, khassa khānam, khā khasmā khamhā · khehi khebhi,
 khassa khānam, khe khasmīm khamhi · khesu, bho kha · bha- 10
 vanto khāni bhavanto khā.*

Gosaddassa atthuddhāro vuccate:

go goṇe c' indriye bhumyam vacane c'eva buddhiyam
 ādicce rasmiyañ c'eva pāṇye pi ca vattate;
 tesu atthesu goṇe thi pumā ca, itare pumā. 7 15

Tathā hi ⁴"gosu duyhamānāsu gato; ⁵go pañcamo"^d ti ādisu
gosaddo goṇe vattati; "gocaro" ti etth' indriye pi vattati,
 gāvo cakkhādīn' indriyāni caranti etthā ti gocaro; tathā hi
 porāṇā kathayimsu; ⁶"gāvo caranti etthā ti gocaro, gocaro viya
 gocaro · abhiñham caritabbaṭṭhānam; gāvo vā cakkhādīn' in- 20
 driyāni, tehi caritabbaṭṭhānam gocaro" ti; ⁷"gomatiñ Got-
 amāñ name" ti porāṇakaviracanāyam pana pathaviyam vat-
 tati, bhūripaññām Gotamām sammāsambuddham vandāmī ti
 hi attho, tathā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāya Vāsetṭhasuttasamvañ-
 ḥanappadese ⁸"gorakkhan ti khettarakkham, kasirakkhan^f ti 25
 vuttam hoti, pathavī hi go ti vuccati, tappabhedo ca khettan"
 ti vuttam; ⁹"gottavasena Gotamo" ti ettha tu vacane bud-
 dhiyañ ca vattati, tenāhu porāṇā: ¹⁰"gan tāyatī ti gottam,
 'Gotamo' ti hi pavattamānam gam vacanām buddhiñ ca tāyati
 ekam̄sikavisayaṭāya rakkhatī ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi āram- 30
 maṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, *(tathā)^g* abhidhānam
 abhidheyabbhūtena, — tasmā so gottasamkhatō attho tāni tāyati

¹ (*cf.* Ekakkharakosa 23^a) kham = tuccham, Vm 494²⁸. ² Abhidh-av
 v. 490a-c. ³ ***. ⁴ (213²⁶). ⁵ *^a. ⁶ *cf.* Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī (Tīkā-
 kyo²) Se p. 194⁸. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Pj II 466¹². ⁹ *cf.* Sv I 246²³. ¹⁰ pt ad Sv I 246²³

^a *ita* Bm; CēBemns sagga⁰ (*cf.* 241⁴). ^b Bm vatteti. ^c (Bm aṭṭha katha
 ayagam). ^d Bm ome. ^e Bm osuttassa vaññanappadese. ^f Pj: kasikammam.
^g *cf.* 1 389; Sv-pt: evam.

rakkhati ti vuccati; ko pana so ti: aññakulaparamparāsādhāraṇam tassa kulassa ādipurisasadūgatam^a tamkulapariyāpannasādhāraṇam sāmaññarūpan ti daṭṭhabban" ti; tathā hi tamgottajātā Suddhodanamahārājādayo pi "Gotamo" t' eva^b vucessanti, tena Bhagavā attano pitaram Suddhodanamahārājānam¹"atikkantavarā^c kho Gotama tathāgata" ti avoca, Vessavaṇo pi mahārājā Bhagavantam²"vijjācaraṇasampannam buddham vandāma Gotaman" ti avoca, āyasmā pi Vaṅgiso āyasmantam Ānandam³"sādhu nibbāpanam brūhi anukampāya Gotamā" ti 10 avoca. Evam idam sāmaññarūpam⁴"gan tāyatī ti gottan" ti vuttam; tam pana Gotamagotta-Kassapagottādivasena bahuvidham. Tathā gosaddo ādicce vattati; ⁵"gogottam Gotamam name" ti porāṇakaviracanā ettha nidassanam, ādiccabandhum Gotamam sammāsambuddham vandāmī ti attho, ādicco pi hi^d 15 Gotamagotte jāto Bhagavā pi, evam tena samānagottatāya^e tattha tattha "ādiccabandhū" ti ādinā Bhagavato thomanā dissati: ⁶"pucchāmi tam ādiccabandhu! vivekam santipadañ ca mahesi"^f ti ca ⁷"vande Jetavanam niceam vihāram ravi-bandhuno" ti ca ⁸"lokekabandhum aravindasahāyabandhun" 20 ti ca. Uṇhagū ti ettha pana gosaddo rasmiyam vattati, uṇhā gāvo rasmiyo etassā ti uṇhagu^g suriyo; pubbācariyā pi hi^h chandovicitisatthe imam ev' attham vyākariṁsu. ¹⁰Gositacandanān ti ettha pāniye vattati. gosaddena hi jalam vuccati: go viya sitam^h candanam; tasmiṁ pana uddhanato uddharita- 25 pakkuṭhitatelamhi pakkhitte tam khaṇāñ ñeva tam telam susītalam hoti. Etth' eke vadanti: kasmā bho gopadatthe vattamāno gosaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva pulliṅgo cā ti vadatha, kasmā ca pana indriya-pathavī-vacana-buddhi-suriya-rasmi-pāniyesu vattamāno pulliṅgo ti vadatha; etesu suriyatthe vattamāno 30 pulliṅgo hotuⁱ, nanu indriya-vacana-pāniyesu^j vattamānenā pana gosaddena napūmsakaliṅgena bhavitabbam, pathavī-buddhi-rasmisu vattamānenā itthiliṅgena bhavitabbam · indriyādi-patha-

¹ Vin I 82³⁵. ² D III 197²⁵ 198²⁵ 199²³ 202³¹. ³ S I 188¹⁶ = Th 1223ed, 4 (241²⁸). ⁵ **. ⁶ Sn 915ab. ⁷ **. ⁸ (75²²). ⁹ ** (sarve pi raśmayo gāva ucyanante, Nirukta II 6). ¹⁰ Vva 179²⁴ (Abh 301^a gosīsa = gośīṣa).

a *V*389: ādipurisasadūgatam. b Be tv eva. c = lvan pri³ so chu pe³ khrañ³ rhi, ns. d C^e om. e B^m ad. va. f ita Bemns; C^e obandhum ... mahesim. g Bemns uṇhagū. h B^m sita-. i (Be hoti). j B^m nanu 'ndriyo.

vādipadatthesu vattamānānam *indriyasaddādi-pathavīsaddādi-*
nam napūmsak'-itthiliṅgavasena niddesassa dassanato ti. Tan
na niyamābhāvato; itthipadatthe vattamānassā pi hi sato
kassaci saddassa pulliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā ¹orodho
ti, purisapadatthe vattamānassā pi ca sato kassaci itthiliṅga-
vasena niddeso dissati, yathā ²"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hita-
kāmā 'si devate" ti, itthi-purisapadatthesu pana avattamānānam
pi satam̄ kesañci saddānam ekasmim̄ yeva nāñādiatthe vattamā-
nānam itthi-puma-napūmsakaliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā
³*paññā amoho nāyan ti ⁴taṭam̄ taṭi taṭo ti ca; tathā hi anithti-*
bhūto pi samāno mātulā ti itthiliṅgavasena rukkho pi nāmam̄
labhati, tabbasena nagaram pi, tenāha Cakkavattisuttaṭikāyam^a:
⁵*"mātulā ti itthiliṅgavasena laddhanāmo eko rukkho, tāya*
āsannappadese māpitattā nagaram pi Mātulā t' eva^b paññā-
yittha, tena vuttam: "Mātulāyan ti evaññāmake nagare" ti. ¹⁵
Gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā hetthā pakāsītā.

Mo vuccati cando; atthakathāyam pana ⁷"mā vuccati
 cando" ti ākārantapāṭho dissati, okārantapāṭhena tena bhavi-
 tabbam̄ sakkaṭabhāsāya^c Ekakkharakosato nayam gahetvā
⁸"mo Śivo candimā c' eva"^d ti okārantavasena vattabbattā. ²⁰
 Ettha ca okārantavasena vuttassa masaddassa candavācakatte
puṇṇamī puṇṇamā ti ca nidassanapadāni. Tathā puṇṇo mo
 etthā ti puṇṇamī, evam puṇṇamā: rattāpekkham̄ itthiliṅga-
 vacanam̄, ettha pana ⁹"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiyā paṭhamayāme
 pubbenivāsam anussari" ti idam̄ nidassanam̄. | Ettha siyā: yadi ²⁵
puṇṇamā ti ayam saddo rattāpekkho^e itthiliṅgo, ¹⁰"puṇṇamāye
 yathā cando parisuddho virocati tath' eva tvam̄ puṇṇamano vi-
 roca dasasahassiyam; ¹¹anvaddhamāse^f pannarase puṇṇamāye
 uposathe Paccayam nāgam āruyha dānam dātum̄ upāgamin" ti

¹ (93¹—99¹¹). ² (223²¹). ³ (224¹). ⁴ (221³³). ⁵ Sv-pt ad D III 58³.

⁶ Sv I. c. ⁷ cf. Sv I 140² (cod. Bm). ⁸ Puruṣottama, Ekakṣarakośa 26a;
 maḥ Śivāś candramā vedhā^īḥ. ⁹ cf. Uda 50¹⁹ Ja I 68¹¹. ¹⁰ By 2: 155a—d
 (ns: Buddhavañ-palīaṭhakathā nūnik "puṇṇamāse tī puṇṇamāsiyam" rhi eñ¹, cf.
 n. 11 et 270 n. e). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 15a—d(ns: "puṇṇamāse tī puṇṇamāsiyam" māsapari-
 pūriyā candaparipūriyā ca samannāgate pannarase" Cariyāpiṭakapāli-aṭhakathā
 nūnik puṇṇamāse rhi eñ¹ | . . . 'puṇṇamā assa pannarasūposathassā ti puṇṇa-
 māso' pru | Sumedhaso [124⁶] kai¹ sui¹ pri³ ce hu lahuka-nañ³ phrañ¹ pra eñ¹).

^a Bm ṭīkāya. ^b Bemns tv eva. ^c Ce sakkatao. ^d ita Bemns; Ce cetā;
 leg. vedhā (vide n. 8). ^e Bm rattāpekkhā. ^f ita Ce Bemns; Cp: addhaddha^o.

ādisu katham *puṇṇamāye* ti padasiddhi ti. Yākārassa yekārādesavasena; dhammissarena hi Bhagavatā 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti vadatā yākārassa thāne yekāro paṭhito, itthiliṅgavisaye tākarassa^a thāne tekāro^a viya, nīkārassa thāne 5 nekāro viya ca; tathā hi, yathā¹ "avyayitam vilapasi viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmim Rādhajātakē 'virattā' ti vattabbe "virottate" ti vadantena tākarassa^b thāne tekāro^b paṭhito, 'Kosiyāyanī' ti ca vattabbe "Kosiyāyane" ti vadantena nīkārassa thāne nekāro paṭhito, evam 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti 10 vadatā yākārassa thāne yekāro paṭhito, yathā ca² "dakkhitāyē aparājitasamghan" ti imasmim Mahāsamayasuttapadese 'dakkhitāyā' ti vattabbe "dakkhitāyē" ti vadatā yākārassa thāne yekāro paṭhito, evam idhā³ pi; yathā pana⁴ "sabhāye vā dvāramūle vā" ti ettha 'sabhāyan' ti liṅgavyattayavasena sabhā 15 vuttā, na tathā idha 'puṇṇamāyan' ti liṅgavyattayena puṇṇamā vuttā, atha kho puṇṇamā ti ākārantīthiliṅgavasena vuttā; tathā hi puṇṇamāye ti padam yākāraṭhāne yekāruccāraṇavasena sambhūtam bhummavacanan ti daṭṭhabbam.

Mā vuccati siri; tathā hi⁵ Vidaddhamukhamandanaṭī-20 kāyam^c mālinī ti padass' attham vadatā "mā vuccati Lakkhī^d, alinī ti^e bhamari" ti vuttam, lakkhisaddo ca sīrisaddena samā-natho, tena "mā vuccati siri" ti attho amhehi anumato; tathā porānehi pi^f "mām sirīm dhāreti vidadhāti cā ti Mandhātā" ti attho pakāsito, tasmā mālinī Maudhātā ti ca imān' ettha 25 nidassanapadānī. Tatra pulliṅgassa tāva masaddassa ayam nāmikapadamalā: Mo mā. mām me, mena · mehi mebhī. massa mānaṇī, mā masmā mamhā · mehi mebhī. massa mānaṇī. me masmīṇī mamhi · mesu, bho ma bhavanto mā. Ayam pana itthiliṅgassa māsaddassa nāmikapadamalā: Mā · mā māyo, 30 mām · ma māyo, māya · māhī mābhī, māya mānaṇī, māya · māhī mābhī, māya mānaṇī, māya māyaṇī · māsu, bhoti me^g

¹ J I 496¹² (*supra* 225⁹). ² D II 254*. ³ ns ad.: "na hetuye" [Bv 2: 10^b] nhuik tūyepaccāñ³ kai¹ sui¹ dakkhitāyē nhuik tūyepaccāñ³ san¹ eñ¹. ⁴ Vin III 206¹⁴ (*cf.* 238²⁰). ⁵ ad Vidagdhamukhamandana 2: 36 (sanne p. 39⁸). ⁶ —.

^a C^eB^{mns} tākarassa . . . tekāro. ^b C^eB^{mns} tākarassa . . . tekāro. ^c ita C^e: B^m Vidvamukha'. ns paññā rhi tuī cñ¹ nhu tan³ chā phrae rve¹ Vidvamukhamandana mañ so kyam? eñ¹ tīka nhuik vā vidak tīka nhuik . ^d B^m lakkhā. ^e C^eB^{mns} om ¹ . B^e mā.

bhotiyo māgo. Ettha pana sirivācako māsaddo ca^a saddavācako rāsaddo cā ti ime samānagatikā · ekakkharattā niccam ākārantapakatikattā itthiliṅgattā ca.

Tatra sam̄ vuccati santacitto puriso, ¹yaṁ loke "sappuriso" ti ca "ariyo" ti ca "paññito" ti ca vadanti, tass' etam̄ adhivaca- 5 nam̄ yad idam̄ *sau* ti, evam̄ sappurisāriyapaññitavācakassa *sajī-* saddassa paccattavacanavasena atthibhāve ²"sameti asatā asan" ti idam̄ payogani dassanam̄^b. Ettha hi 'na sam̄ asan' ti samāsa[m]-cintāya^c sappurisāsappurisapadathā *sajī-asajī-saddehi* vuttā 10 ti ñāyanti; tasmā 'sappurisapadattho paccattavacanena *sajī-* saddena vutto n' atthi' ti vacanam̄ na^d vattabbam̄; ye "n' atthi" ti vadanti, tesam̄ vacanam̄ na gaheṭabbam̄. Nāmikapadamālā pan' assa ³saṁ^d · sanlaṁ sante^e ti ādinā heṭhā pakāsitā. Napum- sakaliṅgatte sam̄ vuccati dhanam̄; *manussassam̄ parassam* 15 *sabbassam̄ sabbassaharaṇam̄ parassaharaṇam̄* ti ādin' ettha nidassanapadāni. Tattha manussassa sam̄ manussassam̄; evam̄ parassa sam̄ parassam̄; sabbassa sam̄ sabbassam̄, tassa hara- 20 ñam̄ parassaharaṇam̄ sabbassaharaṇan ti samāso. Tathā sam̄ vuccatī sukhām santi ca; vuttam̄ hi tabbācakattam porāṇakavi- racanāyam: ⁴"devadevo sa^f dehī^g no hīno devātidehato hato- 25 papātāsamsāro sāro san detu dehinan" ti; tasmā ayam ettha gāthā ⁵"sakalalokasam̄karō Dipam̄karō" ti ettha *sajī-karo* ti padañ ca nidassanam̄. *Sam̄ · sāni sā, sam̄ · sāni se, sena icc ādi pubbe pakāsitanayena ñeyyam̄.* Ettha ca sotūnam̄ sugata- 30 matavare kosallajananatham̄ samāsantagatassa *sajī-saddassa* nāmikapadamālam̄ paripuṇṇam̄ katvā kathayāma: *Manussassam̄ · manussassāni manussassā, manussassam̄ · manussassāni manus- sasse, manussassena · manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa manussassānam̄, manussassā manussassasmā manussassamhā · manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa manussassānam̄, ma- 35 nussasse manussassasmīhi manussassamhi · manussassesu, bho ma-*

¹ (cf. 174¹⁴). ² (cf. 174²⁴). ³ (cf. 174⁴). ⁴ ns: saṁdehino khyam³ sā so kuiy rhi so sū eñ¹ devātidehato mrū³ tū³ khrāñ³ eñ¹ lvan cvā pva³ khrāñ³ mha hīno yut to² mū so hat⁰ . . . "sāro . . . sāro mrat so devadevo . . .

^b cf. Mhbv 4¹⁵⁻¹⁷.

^a Bm om. ^b ns: idam̄ payogam̄ sañ nidassanam̄ sañ . ^c Cē samā- sacintāya. ^d Bm om. ^e ita CēBem. ^f ita Bm (metr.; re vera = sah); CēBens sam̄ ^g dedi (metr.; o: 'incarnatus'); CēBemns dehi" (vide n. 4).

nussassa · bhavanto manussassāni manussassā. Esa nayo *parassayi sabbassan* ti ādisu pi. Sabbān' etāni padāni ¹abhidhey-yaliṅgānī ti gahetabbāni.

Yan tam̄ kim iti saddānam nāmamālā^a pan' uttari(m)

5 ²Sabbanāmaparicchede pakāsissam^b tiliṅgato. 8

Icc' evam̄ hetṭhā uddiṭṭhānam ko-vi-sādīnam nāmikapadamālā saddhiṁ attantaranidassananapadehi vibhattā. Tatr' idam̄ liṅga-vavatthānam:

10 *ko vi sā honti pulliṅge bhā rā thi dhī ku^c bhu thiyam̄,*
kaiṇi khaiṇi napumsake, go tu pume c' ev' itthiliṅgato^d, 9
mo pume, itthiliṅge mā, sam̄ pume ca napumsake,
yan tam̄ kim iti sabbatra liṅgesv eva pavattare. 10

Ito aññāni pi ekakkharāni upaparikkhitvā gahetabbāni.

Evam̄ viññūnam̄ nayaññūnam̄ saddaracanāvisaye^e para-
15 mavisuddhavipulabuddhipaṭilābhathām paramasāñhasukhumat-
thesu payogesu asammohatthaṁ, ³suviññatale sīhavijambhanena
kesarisihassa vijambhanam iva, tepiṭake buddhavacane nāṇa-
vijambhanena vijambhanatthañ ca adhikūn'-ekakkharāvasena
liṅgattayam̄ missetvā nāmikapadamālā vibhattā.

20 Sadde bhavanti kusalā na tu keci atthe
atthe bhavanti kusalā na tu keci sadde,
kosallam eva paramam̄ dubhayattha, tasmā
⁴yogam̄ kareyya satataṁ matimā var(ed)an ti^f. 11

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
25 ñūnam̄ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe liṅgattayamissako
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo dasamo^g paricchedo.

XI.

Vāccābhidheyyalingādivasena^h pi ito param̄
bhāsissam̄ padamālāyo ⁵bhāsitassānurūpato. 1

¹ (*vide* 247²). ² Pariccheda 12. ³ (166 n. 15). ⁴ (*cf.* Pj I 252²⁰).
⁵ = pāli to² a³ lyo² so a³ phraṇ¹, ns.

^a ns omalaṁ. ^b ita Cē Bemns. ^c ita Cē Bemns (metr.); Bm kū, cf 236 n. b. ^d Bemns oliṅgake. ^e (Bm ad. pare). ^f ita Bemns (varaṇī mrat so idam̄ pakaraṇam̄ kui); Cē Bm varan. ^g Bm navamo. ^h Bm fere ubique vacca⁰.

Tattha vāccaliṅgānī ti appadhānaliṅgāni guṇanāmasam̄khātāni vā liṅgāni, abhidheyyaliṅgānī ti padhānaliṅgāni guṇipadasam̄khātāni vā liṅgāni. Yasmā pana tesu vāccaliṅgāni nāma abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattakāni bhavanti, tasmā sabbāni bhu-dhātumayāni ca vāccaliṅgāni abhidheyyaliṅgānurūpato yojetabāni. Tesam̄ bhu-dhātumayāni vāccaliṅgāni sarūpato nāmikapadamālāya ayojitāni pi tattha tattha nayato yo jitāni, tasmā na dāni dassessāma: abhūdhātumayāni pi kiñcāpi nayato yo jitāni, tathā pi sotārānam̄ payogesu kosallajananatthām̄ kathayāma nāmikapadamālañ ca nesam̄ dassessāma kiñci payogam̄ 10 vadantā:

Digho rasso nīlo pīto sukko kañho seṭho pāpo
saddho suddhoucco nīco katto^a 'tito^b icc ādīni. 2

¹"Dīghā jūgarato ratti dīgham̄ santassa yojanam̄ dīgho bālānam̄ saṃsāro saddhammam̄ avijānatam̄". 15

Dīgho dīghā, dīghāṇi dīghe, dīghena · dīgheli dīghelbhi,
dīghassa dīghānam̄, dīghā dīghasmā dīghanthā · dīgheli
dīghelbhi, dīghassa dīghānam̄, dīghe dīghasmiṇi dīghamhi ·
dīghesu, bho dīgha bhavanto dīghā. ²"Dīghā ti mām̄
pakkoseyyāthā" ti idam ettha nidassanam̄. 20

Dīghā · dīghā dīghāyō, dīghāṇi · dīghāṇi dīghāyō, dīghāyā
sesam̄ kaññānayena ñeyyam̄.

Dīghāṇi · dīghāṇi dīghā^d, dīghāṇi · dīghāṇi dīghe, dīghena
sesam̄ cittanayena ñeyyam̄. Rassādīni ca evam eva vīthā-
retabbāni. Ayam vāccaliṅgānam̄ nāmikapadamālā, guṇanāmā-
nam̄ nāmikapadamālā ti pi vattum̄ vaṭṭati. 25

Abhidheyyakaliṅgesu savisesāni yāni hi,
tesam̄ dāni yathāpāli^e padamālam̄ kathess' ahām̄. 3

Katamāni tāni padāni yāni savisesāni:

bhavābhavādikam̄ Lamkādipo icc ādikāni ca
bodhi sandhī ti cādīni savisesāni honti tu^f. 4

¹ Dhp 60a-d; ns ad.: rassā niddāluno ratti rassām̄ thāmassa(!) yojanam̄ | rasso vidvāna saṃsāro saddhammam̄ suvijānatam̄ ī sui¹ rassa ca saññi nhuik yhañ ap eñ¹ |. ² cf. Ja I 324²⁹.

^a sic Ce (metr.); Bemns kato (= pru khrañ³). ^b Ce tito, Bm tiyo; ns: atīto lvan khrañ²... ^c (Ja om.). ^d Bm om. ^e Bens olim; Ce tesam̄ ani-yatā pāli). ^f Bm hontu.

Etesu hi

bhavābhavapadam d-ekavaco^a, bahuvaco kvaci;

samāse asamāse pi sambhavo tassa icchito.

5

Viggahañ ca padatthañ ca vatvā padass' imassa me^b

vuccamānam^c avikkhittā padamālam nibodhatha.

6

¹Bhavo ca abhavo ca bhavābhavam, atha vā bhavo ca abhavo ca bhavābhavāni; ayam viggaho. Tatra bhavo ti khuddako bhavo, abhavo ti mahanto bhavo, vuddhatthavācako h' ettha akāro, ettha ca sugati-duggativasena hīna-pañitavasena ca khud-

10 daka-mahantatā veditabbā; atha vā bhavo ti vuddhi, abhavo ti avuddhi; ayam pana nāmikapadamālā:

Bhavābhavaṇi, *bhavābhavam*, *bhavābhavena*, *bhavābhavassa*,
bhavābhavā *bhavābhavasmā* *bhavābhavamhā*, *bhavābhava-*
vassa, *bhavābhave* *bhavābhavasmiñ* *bhavābhavamhi*, *bho*

15 *bhavābhava* iti *bhavābhavapadam* ekavacanakam bhavati.

Dissati ca tass' ekavacanatā pāliyam atthakathāyañ ca: ²"atita-kappe caritam ṭhapayitvā bhavābhavē imasmim^d kappe caritam pavakkhissam suñohi me" iti vā ³"evam bahuvidham dukkham sampattiñ ca bahūvidham bhavābhavē anubhavitvā patto 20 sambodhim uttamam" iti vā — evam pāliyam *bhavābhavapadassa* ekavacanatā diṭṭhā; atthakathāyam pi ⁴"asambudham buddhanisevitam yam bhavābhavam gacchati jīvaloko^e, namo avijjādikilesajālaviddhaṁsino dhammadvarassa tassā" ti evam tass' ekavacanatā diṭṭhā.

25 *Bhavābhavāni*^f, *bhavābhavāni*^g, *bhavābhavēhi* *bhavābhavēhi*, *bhavābhavānam*, *bhavābhavēhi* *bhavābhavēhi*, *bhavā-*
bhavānam, *bhavābhavesu*, *bhavanto* *bhavābhavāni* iti *bhavā-*
bhavapadam bahuvacanakam pi bhavati. Dissati ca tassa bahuvacanatā pāliyam: ⁵"dhonassa^h hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke 30 *(pa)kappikā*ⁱ diṭṭhi bhavābhavesū" ti.

Ubhayam pi nayam vomissettvā^j nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, katham: *Bhavābhavaṇi* *bhavābhavāni*, *bhavābhavam* *bha-*

¹ (cf. Vjb et Sp^t ad Sp I 1⁹). ² Cp I 1: 2a-d. ³ Cp III 15: 7a-d.
⁴ Sp I 1⁸⁻¹¹. ⁵ Sn 786ab (V1244).

^a ita C^eBem; (ns om. d-); cf. 19³³ 20⁴ 171²⁹ 186¹⁰. ^b sic [— — — —] C^eBemns: leg. saddass' imassa me? ^c (Bm vuccamānam). ^d Cp [Ee]: imamhi. ^e (Bm jīviloko). ^f Bem ad. *bhavābhavā*. ^g Bens ad. *bhavābhavē*. ^h (Ce ossam; C^eBm ad. na). ⁱ C^eBemns kappikā (= kram tat so); Sn: pakappitā. ^j Bm vomissitvā.

vābhavāni, bhavābhavena bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi icc evam-
ādinā^a *cittanayena yojetabbā*^a.

Napumṣakekavacana^b-bahuvacanakā imā
padamālā samāsatte katā ti paridīpaye. 7
Samāsakapadañ c'eva asamāsakam eva ca 5
bhavābhavapadam dvedhā iti vidvā vibhāvaye:
¹napumṣakam samāsatte, pullīngam itarattane,
napumṣakan tu pāyena ekavacanakam vade. 9
'Bhavo ca abhavo cā' ti samāsattham vade budho;
'bhavato bhavam' icc attham asamāsassa bhāsaye, 10 10
²pullīngattamhi so ñeyyo nissakka-upayogato.

Evam visesato jaññā *bhavābhavapadam* ³vidū. 11

Yathā c' ettha *bhavābhavapadassa nāmikapadamālā* yojītā, evam
kamīnākamīmāṇī phalāphalan ti ādinam pi *nāmikapadamālā*
yojetabbā, attho pi nesam yathārahañ vattabbo; yebhuyyen' 15
etāni ekavacanāni bhavanti. Evan tāva *bhavābhavapadādīnam*
visesavantatā daṭṭhabbā.

Lamkādipo, lamkādīpañi, lamkādipena, lamkādipassa, lam-
kādīpā lamkādīpasnā lamkādīpamhā, lamkādīpassa, lam-
kādipe lamkādīpasmīñi lamkādīpamhi, bho lamkādīpa ayam 20
samāsatte *nāmikapadamālā*; asamāsatte pi pana yojetabbā:

Lamkā dīpo, lamkāni dīpam, lamkāya dipena, lamkāya
dipassa, lamkāya dīpā lamkāya dīpasmā lamkāya dīpamhā,
lamkāya dīpassa, lamkāya dīpe lamkāya dīpasmīñi lam-
kāya dīpamhi, bhoti lamke dīpa ayam vyāse *nāmikapada-* 25
mālā. Ayañ nayo *Jambudīpo* ti ettha na labbhati · kevalena
Jambūsaddena^c *Jambudīpassa* akathanato, yathā kevalena
Lamkāsaddena *Lamkādipo* kathiyati. Ayañ pana vyāse pada-
mālānayo visesato kabbaracanāyam^d kavīnañ upakārāya sam-
vattati, sāsanassā^e pi; tathā hi vyāsavasena porāṇakaviracanā 30
dissati: ⁴"vandāmi selamhi Samantakūte Lamkāya dīpassa
sikhāyamāne āvāsabhūte Sumanāmarassa buddhassa tam pāda-

¹ ns: tathā-dvande-sut [Kc 324] phrañ¹ viruddhattha nhuik napum²-lin
ñai¹ hū lui. ² = pullin eñ¹ aphrac nhuik. ³ ns: "bhavābhavāyā ti punap-
punambhavāyā" hu Mahāniddesa [Nidd I 109¹⁸] bhvañ¹ ra kā³ vicchā hū rve¹
lañ³ si rā eñ¹. ⁴ ***.

^a Ce ādīni . . . yojetabbāni. ^b (Bm ovacanam-). ^c Bm om. Jambusad-
dena. ^d Bm oracanāya. ^e Be sāsanatthā.

valañjam aggan” ti, sāsane pi vyāsavasena ¹“dibbo ratho pātūr ahū Vedehassa yassino” ti ādikā pālī dissati. Yathā pana *Jambudīpo* tī ettha ayañ nayo na labbhati, tathā *Nāgadīpo* ti ādisu pi · kevalena *Jambusaddena* Jambudipassa akathanam 5 iva kevalena *Nāgasaddādinā* Nāgadipādīnam akathanato ti.

Nanu ca bho ²“buddhassa jambūnadaramsino tam dātham^a mayañ Jambunarā namāmā” ti porāṇakaviracanāyam *Jambusaddena* Jambudīpo vutto · ‘Jambudīpanarā’ ti atthasambhavato ti. Saccam, ‘Jambudīpanarā’ ti attho sambhavati; kevalena 10 pana *Jambusaddena* Jambudīpattham na vadati, kin tu ‘jambudīpanarā’ ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā adhikakkharadosam parivajjantena *dipasaddalopam* katvā “jambunarā” ti vuttam; evam uttarapadalopavasena vutto *Jambūsaddo narasaddam* paṭicca samāsabalañ ‘Jambudīpanarā’ ti atthappakūsane sa- 15 mattho hoti, na kevalo vyāsakāle; tathā hi *jambū* ti vutte Jambudīpo na ñāyati, atha kho jamburukkho yeva ñāyati. | Kiñ pana bho *Kāko dāso*, *Kākañ dāsañ*, *Kākena dāsenā* ti ayañ nayo labbhati na labbhati ti. Labbhati, *Kākasaddena* Kākanāmakassa dāsassa kathanam hoti. | Yadi evam, *Jambudīpo* ti 20 etthā pi ‘Jambunāmako dīpo’ ti attham gahetvā *Jambū dīpo*, *Jambuñ dipañ*, *Jambuyā dipenā* ti ayañ nayo labbhati ti.

Na labbhati · *Jambūsaddassa* paññattivasena dīpe^b appavattanato, *jambūsaddo* hi rukkhe yeva paññattivasena pavattati na dīpe; yathā pana ³*cittavohāro* Cittanāmake gahapatimhi pi 25 mane pi pavattati ⁴“Citto gahapati; ⁵cittam mano mānasam” ti ādisu, yathā ca *kusavohāro* Kusanāmake raññe pi kusatiñe pi pavattati ⁶“Pabhāvatiñ ca ādāya maññam Verocanam Kuso^c Kusāvatiñ Kusarājā^d agamāsi mahabbalo; ⁷kuso yathā duggahito hattham evānukantatī” ti ādisu, tathā *kākasaddo* pi vāyase 30 evañnāmake dāse pi pavattati *kāko ravati*; ⁸“Kāko nāma dāso satthi yojanāni gacchatī” ti ādisu; *jambūsaddo* pana, gahapatimānādisu *citta-kusa-kākasaddā* viya, paññattivasena dipasmiñ na pavattati, — tasmat yathāvutto yeva nayo manasikarañyo. Yathā pan’ ettha *Lanikādīpo* ti saddassa nūmikapadamālā samā-

¹ J VI 103²⁴ (cf. 251^{8, 11}). ² ²². ³ cf. J 1444. ⁴ A I 26⁵ (*supra* 227¹⁷).
⁵ Dhs § 6. ⁶ J V 311²²⁻²³. ⁷ Dhp 311ab. ⁸ Dhpa I 196⁶, cf. Vin I 277³¹.

a (Bm dādhām, C^e dada) b (Bm ad. na) c sic C^eBem; J: tadā.
^d J: Kuso rājā (metr.).

savasena vyāsavasena ca yojītā, evam *Pubbavidehadīpo Apa-*
ragoyānadīpo Uttarakurudīpo Assayujanakkhattajī^a Citramāso
Vessantaraṇājā selavatthāpi dibbaratho ti ādīnam pi nāmika-
padamālā samāsavasena vyāsavasena ca yojetabbā; Pubb-
videhadīdisaddehi Pubbavidehadīpādīnam kathanañ ca veditab-
bam, dibbaratho ti ādīnam samāsagatapadānam payojane sati
vyāsavasena visum kattabbatā¹ ca veditabbā, tathā hi vyāsa-
vasena² "dibbo ratho" ti ādīnā dvinnam dvinnam padānam
samānādhikaraṇavasena paccekavibhāttiyuttabhāve sati gāthāsu
vuttipālana-sukhuccāraṇaguṇo bhavati, so ca sāsanānukūlo ti¹⁰
ayam nayo ṭhapito; tathā hi pāvacane³ "dibbo ratho pātur
ahū Vedehassa yasassino" ti ādīkā pāliyo bahū dissanti. Evam
Lamkādīpādisaddānam visesavantatā bhavati.

Idāni *bodhi-sandhi* ādīnam visesavantatā vuccati:

⁴ bodhi⁵ sandhi vibhatt' āyu⁶ dhātu yeva paṭipati, 15
⁶ dāmā dāmam, tathā saddhā saddham, taṭam taṭī taṭo, 12
⁷ vyañjanam vyañjano, attho attham, akkharam akkharo,
⁸ ajjavam ajjavo c' eva, tathā maddava-gāravā, 13
⁹ vaco vaci ti cādīni^c samarūpā sarūpato^d

dvi-ttīlingāni sambhonti, yathāsambhavam uddise. 14 20

Etesu hi *bodhisaddassa* tāvā¹⁰ "Bodhi rājakumāro" ti ca
¹¹ "ariyasāvako bodhī ti vuccati, tassa bodhissa aṅgo ti boj-
jhaṅgo" ti ca evam puggalavacanassa *bodhi* · *bodhī bodhayo*,
bodhim · *bodhī bodhayo*, *bodhinā* ti pullīnge *agginayena* nāmika-
padamālā bhavati; rukkha-magga-nibbāna-sabbaññutaññavaca- 25
nassa pana *bodhi* · *bodhī bodhiyo*, *bodhim* · *bodhī bodhiyo*,
bodhiyā ti itthiliṅge *rattinayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati.
Keci pana rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīngo ti vadanti. Tam
āgamena viruddham viya dassanato^e vicāretabbam; na¹² hi
āgame rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pullīngabhāvo dissati, 30
puggalavacanassa pana dissati; yadi ca¹³ *sālo dhavo khadiro* ti

¹ ns: *casaddā phrañī* 'aluttasamāsatā [Sd § 686] atthasamāsatā [Sd § 687?] ca veditabbā' hū so anak kui yū ap eñ¹. ² (250¹). ³ (250¹). ⁴ (251²¹).
253²¹). ⁵ (253²²). ⁶ (254⁸). ⁷ (254²²). ⁸ (255¹⁹). ⁹ (255²³). ¹⁰ Vin II 127²⁰.

¹¹ Vibha 310¹⁶, Uda 305²⁶. ¹² = kathañ vicāretabbam, ns. ¹³ (94²⁵).

a Bemns Assayujja^o. b Ce vibhatty āyu. c ita Bemns (*coni*); Ce Bm ti ec adīni. d ita Bemns; Ce samarūpāni rūpato (o: samarūpāni sarūpato?). e Bemns dissanato.

ādīnam viya rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pullīngattam siyā, *jambū-simbali-pāṭalīsaddādīnam* rukkhavācakattā pullīngattam siyā, na tesam imassa ca rukkhavācakatte pi pullīngabhāvo upalabbhati. Yadi hi rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīgo, evam
 5 sante nibbānavacano sabbaññutaññānavacano ca *bodhisaddo* napūmsakaliñgo siyā · *nibbānan* ti ādinā napūmsakaliñgava-
 sena niddīthassa nibbānādino atthassa kathanato; ye evam vadanti: rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīgo ti, te ¹"bodhi vu-
 ccati catusu maggesu ñāñam, tam ettha Bhagavā patto ti
 10 rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccatī" ti^a vuttam attham cetasi sannidhāya 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhī' ti nibbacanavasena 'kim rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīgo na bhavissati' ti maññamāññā vadanti maññe. N' evam daṭṭhabbam; evañ ca pana daṭṭhabbam: ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāñam, tam ettha
 15 Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccatī" ti vadante hi ²garūhi ñāñavacanam ithiliñgabhūtam *bodhi* ti ñāñassa nāmam paññattiantaraparikappanen' attham parikappentena^b bujjhanaṭṭhānabhūte rukkhe āropetvā rukkho "bodhī" ti vutto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu nibbacane ādarō na kātabbo; •na hi
 20 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhī' ti nibbacanakarañam rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pullīngattam kātum sakkoti · sañketasiddhattā voḥārassa, — tasmā rukkham, sayam abodhi(m) pi samānam, bodhiyā^c paṭilābhāṭṭhānattā sañketasiddhena *bodhi* ti ithiliñgavohārena voḥaranti sāsanikā, bodhiyā vā kārañattā phalavo-
 25 hārena; etam attham yeva hi sandhāya ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāñam, tam ettha Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccatī" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Evam *bodhi* ti ithiliñgava-
 sena rukkhanāmam pavattati ti. Tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto dhammasenāpati^d anudhammadakkavattī voḥārakusalo itthi-
 30 liñgavohārena: ³"buddhānam bhagavantānam bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutaññānapaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yad idam buddho" ti. Api ca tattha tattha ⁴"bodhiyā sākhā" ti ca
⁵"ken' aṭṭhena (Mahā)bodhi kassa sambandhini ca^e sā" ti ca

¹ cf. Sp ad Vin I 1⁶, Mhbv 1¹⁸, Uda 27⁴ (*vide* Nidd I 456⁹, *supra* 21¹⁵). ² = aṭṭhakathā-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ³ Nidd I 458⁹. ⁴ *vide* Mhbv 146²³ 149⁵, 13, 21, Dīp 17: 68^a, Mhv 18: 53^a. ⁵ Mhbv 1¹⁵.

^a (Be ad. vadante hi garūhi ñāñavacanam ithiliñgabhūtam < 252¹⁵) ^b sic C^e Be^{mns}. ^c B^m rukkham sayam abodhiyā. ^d (B^m jambusenāpati). ^e Be om.

¹"hatthato muttamattā sā asitiratanam nabham uggantvāna tadā muñci chabbaññā rasmiyo subhā" ti ca evamādayo rukkhavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* itthiliñgabhāve payogā dissanti. Atha vā rukkhavācako *bodhisaddo* dviliñgo · pum-itthiliñgavasena; tathā hi Samantapāsādikāyam Vinayasamvaññanāyam ⁵ mahāveyyākarañassa pālinayaviduno Buddhaghosācariyassa evam saddaracanā^a dissati: ²"sakkhissasi tvam tāta Pātali-puttam gantvā Mahābodhinā saddhiñ ayyam Sañghamittattherim ānetun" ti ca ³"sā pi kho Mahābodhisamārūjhā nāvā[ya]^b passato passato^c mahārajassa mahāsamuddatalam pakkhannā" ¹⁰ ti ⁴ca. Tassa rukkhavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena *bodhi* · *bodhi bodhayo*, *bodhiñ* · *bodhi bodhayo*, *bodhiñā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā; rukkhavācakass' eva pana tassa ñāñe pavattitthiliñgavohārena^d samketasiddhena rūlhathadipakena *bodhi* · *bodhi bodhiyo*, *bodhiñ* · ¹⁵ *bodhi bodhiyo*, *bodhiyā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā. Icc evam

puggalavācako *bodhisaddo* pulliñgako^e bhave,

ñāñādivācako itthiliñgo yeva siyā sadā;

15

bhodhipādapavacano pum-itthiliñgako^e bhave,

evam sante pi etassa itthiliñgattam eva tu

20

icchitabbaram, yasmā ^fDhammasenāpatīritam.

16

Sandhisaddādīnam pi nayānusārena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; *sandhisaddo* hi sarasandhiādivācako pulliñgo, pañsandhiyādivācako itthiliñgo · ⁶"sandhino; ⁷sandhiyā" ti ādidassanato.

Vibhattisaddo vibhajanavācako itthiliñgo, syādivācako ²⁵ pulliñgo c' eva itthiliñgo ca · ⁸"vibhattissa; ⁹vibhattiyā" ti ādidassanato.

Āyusaddo pana jīvitindriyavācako yeva hutvā pun-napum-sakaliñgo · ¹⁰"punar āyu ca me laddho evam jānahi mārisā" ti ¹¹"ettakam yeva te āyu cavanakālo bhavissati" ti ca das- ³⁰ sanato.

¹ Mhv 19: 44a-d (> Mhbv 160¹⁵; cf. Mhv 18: 34, 42 etc.). ² Sp I 90²⁶ (cf. Mhv 18: 4); Sp I 99²⁶ ^obodhissa, Dip 17: 71^a ^obodhimhi. ³ Sp I 97¹⁷ (Spṭ), cf. Mhv 19: 17^a. ⁴ ns: ī pāñh kā³ [ɔ: Mahābodhi-] tuik ruik sādhaka ma ra khye. ⁵ (252²⁸⁻³²). ⁶ vide § 618. ⁷ Abhidh-av c. 391c (vide tamen Sd § 674). ⁸ Kev 117 (^oimhi Kev 61). ⁹ ^oiyam Rūp 226). ¹⁰ (234¹⁵). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 3^{ab}.

^a ns saddaracanāviseso. ^b sic CēBm; Bens ^onāvā. ^c Bens om. (= Sp Ee). ^d (Bm ñāñāpavattiliñgavohārena). ^e Cē ^oliñgiko.

¹ Dhātusaddo sabhāvādivācako itthiliṅgo, kara^a-pacādivācako pum-itthiliṅgo · ²"cakkhudhātuyā; ³karotissa dhātussa; ⁴dhātuyo; ⁵dhātuyā" ti dassanato.

Pajāpatisaddo devavisesavācako pulliṅgo, kalatta-jinamā-⁵ tucchāvācako itthiliṅgo · ⁶"Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggam ullokeyyātha; ⁷attano pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ; ⁸Mahāpajāpatiyā" ti ca dassanato.

Dāmā-dāmaṇisaddā ⁹mālatidāmādibhedabhinnassa ekassa vatthussa yathākkamām itthi-napumsakaliṅgā; tathā hi "māla-¹⁰tidāmā ¹⁰lolāliṅgalilā; mālatidāmām; siṃghitam dāmām bha-
marehi; ratanadāmā; ratanadāman" ti ca dviliṅgabhāve loki-
kappayogā dissanti sāsanānukūlā.

Saddhā-saddhamsaddā pana bhinnavatthūnam vācakā itthi-
napumsakaliṅgā: saddhāsaddo pasādalakkhaṇavācako itthiliṅgo,
¹⁵ saddhāṇisaddo matakabhattavācako napumsakaliṅgo · ¹¹"saddhā
saddahanā; ¹²mayam assu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma dānāni
dema saddhāni karomā" ti dassanato; imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne
saddho puriso, saddhā itthī, saddhaṇi kulan ti imāni vācca-
liṅgattā saṅgahām na gacchanti ti daṭṭhabbāni. •

20 Taṭaṇi taṭi taṭo t' ime saddā tūrasaṃkhāte ekasmiṃ yev'
atthe thi-pun-napumsakaliṅgā.

Vyañjanasaddo upasecana-liṅga-vāky'-āveṇika-sarīrāvaya-
vavācako napumsakaliṅgo, akkharavācako pun-napumsakaliṅgo.
Tatrūpasecane ¹³"sūpaṃ vā vyañjanam vā" ti napumsakanid-
²⁵ deso dissati, tathā liṅge ¹⁴"itthivyañjanam purisavyañjanan"
ti napumsakaniddeso, vākye^b ¹⁵"padavyañjanāni sādhukam
uggahetvā" ti napumsaliṅganiddeso^c, āveṇike ¹⁶"asiti anu-
vyañjanāni" ti napumsakaniddeso; sarīrāvayave ¹⁷"kilesānam
anu anu^d vyañjanato pākaṭabhāvakaraṇato anuvyañjanan" ti
³⁰ evam napumsakaniddeso, — ettha hi anuvyañjanam nāma
hattha-pāda-sita-hasita-kathita-volokitādibhedo ākāro, so eva sa-

¹ cf. 2¹³ etc. ² Dhātuk 34³. ³ Mmd 317 C (cf. Kc 523 Kcv 483 etc.).

⁴ Rūp 526 v. 2. ⁵ Kc 526. ⁶ S I 219⁵. ⁷ **. ⁸ M III 253¹⁹. ⁹ ns: māla-
timālā jātikusumadāmām Alaṅkā-ṭīkā hon³ || (ad Subodh III 15?). ¹⁰ = lo²

lañ so pitun³ apon³ eñ¹ campay khrañ³ rhi eñ¹ |, vā | campay rā phrac eñ¹ ||

lola ali aṅga phrat , cf. Kāvyādarśa I 43^d 44^d. ¹¹ Dhs § 12. ¹² A V 269⁶.

¹³ Vin IV 192²⁷ II 214¹⁴. ¹⁴ cf. As 323²⁻³. ¹⁵ A II 168¹⁰. ¹⁶ Sv (Se) III 136². ¹⁷ As 400¹¹.

a (Bm karaṇa-), b (Bm vācake), c ita h. l. CēBem. d As om.

rīrāvayavo ti vuccatī ti; akkhare ¹"vyañjano; ²vyañjanan" ti ca pun-napumsakaniddeso.

Atthasaddo nibbānavacano^a napumsakaliṅgo, abhidheyya-dhana-kāraṇa-payojana-nivaty-ābhisandhānādivacano^b pana puliṅgo; tathā hi Kathāvatthumhi ³"atthatthamhi" ti imissā pāliyā ⁵ atthasamvaṇṇanāyam ³"attham vuccati nibbānan" ti napum-sakaliṅganiddescna atthasaddo vutto, -- iti atthasaddo dviliṅgo,

*akkharasaddo ca · ⁴"yo pubbo akkharo; ⁵akkharāni" ti ca dassanato. Api ca akkharasaddo nibbānavacano^c nāma-paṇṇattivacano ca sabbadā napumsakaliṅgo bhavati: ⁶"padam 10 accutam akkharam; ⁷mahājanasammato ti kho Vāsetṭha Mahā-sammato t' eva^d paṭhamam akkharam ⟨upa⟩nibbattan" ti evam-ādisu; ⁸"akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya^e āpatti pācittiyassā" ti ettha pana pulliṅgo ti pi napumsakaliṅgo ti pi vattabbo, itthiliṅgo ti pana na vattabbo; ayam hi, ⁹"asakkata 15 c' asma Dhanañjayāya; ¹⁰viramath' āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ādisu *Dhanañjayāya vacanāyā* ti saddā viya, vibhat-tivipallāsenā^f vutto na ¹¹liṅgavipallāsavasenā ti.*

Aijava-maddava-gāravasaddā pana pun-napumsakaliṅgā ¹²"aijavo ca maddavo ca; ¹³aijavamaddavam; ¹⁴gāravo ca ni- 20 vāto ca; ¹⁵saha āvajjite thūpe^g gāravam hoti me tadā" ti ca ādidassanato.

Vaco-vacīsaddā pana ghaṭo-ghaṭīsaddā viya pum-itthiliṅgā; tattha vacīsaddassa vacī · vacī vacīyo, vacī · vacī vacīyo, vacīyā ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. || Keci "duccarita-payoga- 25 vīññattīsaddādisu paresu vacasaddass' anto īkāro hoti, tena vacīduccaritan ti ādīni rūpāni dissanti" ti vadanti. Tan na gahetabbam · vacasaddato visum vacīsaddassa dassanato; atr' imāni pāliito ca atthakathāto ca nidassananapadāni: ¹⁶"vacī vacī-

¹ Kc 41. ² Nett 38²⁷. ³ Kv 61¹⁹ et Kva 32²¹. ⁴ Kev 604 (cf. Rūp 6).

⁵ Uda 5². ⁶ ***. ⁷ D III 93¹¹ (> As 390³⁰). ⁸ cf. Vin IV 15¹² (cf. *supra* 133 n. 5). ⁹ (133¹⁰). ¹⁰ (133⁵). ¹¹ (Vjb ad Vin IV 38³: chandaya ti "akkharakkharāya" [Vin IV 15¹²] ti viya liṅgavipallāsenā vuttam ...). ¹² cf. Dhs § 1339, 1340 (*contra* A I 94²⁴) *vide et* Vibh 359²⁹. ¹³ **. ¹⁴ Sn 265a. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ cf. Yamaka I 230⁶.

a C^e oवाका०. b B^m oसंधनादिवाचनो, C^e oसंधनादी०. c ita (cont.) C^e; B^mns nibbānavacana-. d B^e(ns) tv eva. e ita B^m; C^eB^mns akkharakharāya. f ita h. l. C^eB^mns. g ita B^ens (C^e धुपे); B^m rūpe.

sam̄khāro ... vacīsam̄khāro vacī; ¹vacī ca vacīsam̄khāre^a ca thapetvā avasesā na c' eva vacī na ca vacīsam̄khāro; ²gadito^b vacībhi satimābhinande" ti imāni pālito nidussanapadāni; ³"copanasam̄khātā vacī eva viññatti vacīviññatti^c; ⁴ vaciyā bhedo vacībhedo" ti imāni aṭṭhakathāto nidassanapadāni. Iminā nayena aññesam pi sarūpāsarūpapadānam yathārahām dvi-ttiliṅgatā vavatthāpetabbā. Evam abhidheyyakaliṅgesu^d savisesāni abhidheyyaliṅgāni veditabbāni.

10 Idāni katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānam abhidheyyaliṅgānañ ca taddhitantaliṅgānañ ca dhammādivasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate. Tathā hi

dhammato puggalā c' eva dhamma-puggalato pi ca ekantadhammato c' eva tath' ev' ekantapuggalā

17

15 padamālā siyūm, tāsu paccattādivasena tu padam samame visamañ ca jaññā sabbasamam pi ca, 18 kathaṁ: micchādīṭṭhi micchāsañkappo, micchāvācā micchāvāco, micchādīṭṭhiko micchāsañkappī icc etesam nāmikapadamālā evam veditabbā: micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhiyo, micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhiyo, micchādīṭṭhiyā ti evam dhammato, micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhino, micchādīṭṭhiṇi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhino, micchādīṭṭhiuā ti evam puggalato; micchāsañkappo micchāsañkappā, micchāsañkappan ti evam dhamma-puggalato; micchāvācā · micchāvācā micchāvā-25 cāyo, micchāvācam · micchāvācā micchāvācāyo, micchāvācāyā evam ekantadhammato, micchāvāco micchāvācā, micchāvācani micchāvāce, micchāvācena evam ekantapuggalato; micchādīṭṭhiko micchādīṭṭhikā, micchādīṭṭhikan ti^f evam pi ekantapuggalato, micchāsañkappī^g micchāsañkappino, micchāsañkappin^h ti evam 30 pi ekantapuggalato nāmikapadamālā bhavati, — paccattōpayo-gavacanādivasena pana padam sadisam visadisam sabbathā visadisam pi ca bhavati; esa nayo samuādīṭṭhi-samuāsañkappādisu pi. Atr' īme āhacca bhāsitā payogā: ⁵"avijjāgatassa

¹ Yamaka I 231¹¹. ² Sn 973a. ³ As 324²⁸. ⁴ As 325¹. ⁵ S V 1¹⁴⁻²⁰.

^a Yam: o sam̄khāram. ^b ita CēBem (nse cudo [= Sn], sed expl.: chui ap so sū sañ). ^c Bm om. ^d ita CēBemns. ^e addendum ca? ^f Cē om. ^g ita CēBem; addendum micchāsañkappī? (187²⁷). ^h (Bm o sam̄kappan).

bhikkhave aviddasuno micchādiṭṭhi ¹pahoti micchādiṭṭhissa micchāsaṃkappo pahoti micchāsaṃkappassa micchāvācā pahoti micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti micchākamman-tassa micchājivo pahoti micchājīvassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti micchāvāyāmassa micchāsatī pahoti micchāsatissa micchāsa-mādhi pahotī” ti ²“vijāgatassa bhikkhave viddasuno sammā-ditṭhi pahoti sammāditṭhissa sammāsaṃkappo pahotī” ti vitthāro. Evam̄ katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānam̄ abhidheyyaliṅgānañ ca taddhitantaliṅgānañ ca nāmikapadamālā sappayogā kathitā.

Idāni n’ evābhidheyyaliṅgassa *bhavitabbasaddassa* ca abhi-¹⁰ dheyaliṅgānañ *sotthi-suvatthi-saddānañ* ca vāccaliṅgābhidheyyaliṅgassa *abbhutasaddassa* ca vāccaliṅgassa *abbhutasaddassa* cā ti imesam̄ kiñci visesam̄ kathayāma nāmikapadamālāñ ca yathārahañ yojessāma. Etesu hi *bhavitabbasaddo* ekantabhā-vavācako napumsakaliṅgo ekavacananto yeva hoti tatiyanta-¹⁵ padehi *evāpisadda-nasaddādihi* ca yojetabbo ca hoti, nāssa nāmikapadamālā labbhati. Atr’ ime ca^a payogā: ³“saddham-magarukena bhavitabbam̄ no āmisagarukena”; *iminā corena bhavitabbam̄ · imehi coreli bhavitabbam̄ · imāya coriyā bhavi-tabbaṇi · imāhi corilū bhavitabbam̄, anena cittena bhavitabbam̄ · 20 imehi cittehi bhavitabbam̄, evam̄ bhavitabbam̄ · aññathā bhavi-tabban* ti. Atr’ idam̄ vuucati:

bhavitabbapadañ niċċam̄ sabbaññuvarasāsane
paṭhamekavaco bhāvavācakañ ca napumsakam̄ 19
tatiyantapadeh’ evāpisaddādihi ca dhīmatā 25
yojetabbam̄ va sambhoti iti vidvā vibhāvaye. 20

Ayam̄ *bhavitabbam̄* ti padassa viseso.

⁴“Sotthi bhaddante^b hotu rañño; ⁵sotthim gacchati nhāpito,
⁶sotthināmhi samuṭṭhito”. *Suvatthi suvatthim, suvatthinā*. Ayam̄ *sotthi-saddādinam̄* viseso. 30

Ayam̄ pana *abbhutam̄ abhūtan* ti dvinnam̄ viseso: *bhu-*

¹ ns: pahoti | aprā³ a³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ | vā | micchādiṭṭhi | sañ | ajjhōtaritum | nāha | pahoti, evam̄³ nuñ eñ¹ || vā | pavattitum | nāha | pahoti lok eñ¹ et cit. Spk: pahotī ti ... uppajjati. ² S V 1²²—2⁶. ³ *etc.* ⁴ D I 96¹³ sqq (*supra* 132¹²). ⁵ J II 112²². ⁶ J VI 93⁴.

a ita CēBemns; (Bm om.?). b ita h. I. CēBemns c (Cē bhūtam̄).

saddassa^a *bbhū^b*, samyogapare^c paṭisedhatthavati *a* iti nipāte upapade sati, ekantena rassattam upayāti, *kv'* atthe: 'abhbūta-pubbam bhūtan' ti ādisv atthesu; tathāvidhe asaññogapare^d rassattam na upayāti, *kv'* atthe: 'asaccan' ti ādisv atthesu.

5 Tathā hi *abbhutan* ti padassa 'abhbūtapubbam bhūtan' ti pi attho bhavati 'abbhutakaraṇan' ti pi attho bhavati; *abbhutan* ti padassa pana 'asaccan' ti pi attho bhavati 'ajātan' ti pi attho bhavati. Tatra ¹"acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho; ²accheram vata lokasmim abbhutam lomahaṁsanam"^e icc 10 evamādayo 'abhbūtapubbam bhūtan' ti atthe payogā; ³"tvam mām nāgena Ālamba aham mañḍukachāpiyā hotu no abbhutam tattha ā sahassehi pañcahi"^f ti icc evamādayo abbhutakaraṇatthe payogā, — evam rassavasena; dīghavasena pana nissamyoge ⁴"abhbūtam ataccham atatham"^g icc evamādayo 15 asaccatthe payogā, ⁵"abhbūtam ajātam asañjātan"^h ti icc evamādayo ajātatthe payogā. Bhavanti c' atra:

'abhbūtapubbam bhūtan' ti atthasmiṁ *abbhutan* t' idamⁱ
21 padam viññūhi viññeyyam rassabhāvena sañhitam,
abbhutakaraṇatthe pi *abbhutan* ti padam tathā
22 sañhitam rassabhāvena iti vidvā vibhāvaye;
abbhūtam iti dīghattavasena kathitam pana
padam samadhibigantabbam asaccājātavācakam.^j 23

Abbhutaṇi abbhutāni, abbhutam^k cittanayena; abbhuto abbhutā,
abbhutam purisanayena; abbhutā abbhutā abbhutāyo, abbhutam^l kāññānayena neyyam. Evam bhūtasaddassa pi nāmikapadamālā tidhā gahetabbā. Atra abbhutam iti padam vāccaliṅgam pi bhavati abhidheyaliṅgam pi, *abbhūtam*^m iti padam pana vāccaliṅgamⁿ abhidheyaliṅgam pi^o vā, saccasaddo viyakatthaci. Iti 'ssa yathārahām ayam pi sappayogā nāmikapadamālā kathitā.

Idāni āgamikānam kosallajananattham padasamodhānavasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate: *Buddho bhagavā buddhā bhā-*

¹ D II 107⁷. ² J VI 513²⁸. ³ J VI 192¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ⁴ cf. D I 3¹⁶ + 190⁹.

⁵ cf. Ud 80²³, Dhs § 1036.

^a *ita* B^m; C^eB^e bhūtasaddassa. ^b *ita* B^ens; C^e bhu, B^m bhū. ^c *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens ^opadē (ns: bhūtasaddassa eñ¹ rassattam nhuik cap bbhūsamayogapade | bbhū hū so samyug pud nhuik . . .). ^d B^ens ^opadē. ^e B^m ti tam. ^f Bemns om. ^g B^e om. ^h B^m om. abhbūtam . . . abhidheyaliṅgam pi (258²⁷⁻²⁸).

gavanto, buddham bhagavantam buddhe bhagavante, buddhena bhagavatā sesam vitthāretabbam; ayam padamālā ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena ñeyyā. ¹ *Devā tāvatiñsā, deve tāvatiñse, devehi tāvatiñsehi sesam vitthāretabbam, bahuvacanavasena ñeyyā padamālā.* ² *So bhagavā jānañ passañ arahañ sammāsam-* 5 *buddho, tam bhagavantam jānantañ passantañ arahantañ sam-* māsambuddhañ, *tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-* sambuddhena, *tassa bhagavato jānato passato arahato sammā-* sambuddhassa sesam vitthāretabbam, ekavacanavasena ñeyyā padamālā. ³ *Rājā Sudhodano, rājānañ suddhodanam, raññā 10 suddhodanena sesam vitthāretabbam; Rājā Pasenadi^a Kosato, rājānañ pasenadi^b kosatañ, ⁴ *raññā pasenadinā kosalena sesam vitthāretabbam; Rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro, rājānañ mā-* gadhañ seniyañ binubisārañ, ⁵ *raññā māgadhena seniyena bim-* bisārena sesam vitthāretabbam; ⁶ *Rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Ve- 15 dehiputto, rājānañ māgadham ajātasattuñ vedehiputtam, raññā māgadhena ajātasattuñ vedehiputtena sesam vitthāretabbam;* ⁷ *Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, mahāpajāpatiñ gotamīñ, mahāpajāpatiyā gotamiyā ti pañcakkhattum vattabbam, mahāpajāpatiyāñ gota-* miyāñ, bhoti mahāpajāpati gotamī; ⁸ *Makkhali Gosāto, makkha-* linī gosālañ, makkhalinā gosālena sesam vitthāretabbam; ⁹ *Sā-* riputtaMoggallānañ sāvakayngam . . . sāriputtamoggallānenā sāvakayugena, sāriputtamoggallānassa sāvakayungassa sesam vit- thāretabbam; sabbā p' etā padamālā ekavacanavasena ñeyyā. Sāriputta-Moggallānā aggasāvakā, sāriputta-moggallāne aggasā- 25 vase, sāriputta-moggallānehi aggasāvakhi sesam vitthāretabbam; bahuvacanavasena ñeyyā. Ito aññesu pi es' eva nayo.*

So dāro ¹⁰ *sā dārā, sam dārañ se dāre, sena dārena sesam vitthāretabbam; sā nārī sā nāriyo, sam nārim sā nāriyo, sāya nāriyā sesam vitthāretabbam, sam kammañ ¹¹ *sāni kammāni* 30 . . . sena kammaña; ¹¹ *sam phalañ sāni phalāni . . . sena phalena sesam vitthāretabbam.* ¹² *Pañhamam jhānañ . . . pañhamena**

¹ D II 220¹⁶ (Sv), Ud 88¹⁹ (Uda). ² ***. ³ Bv 26: 13^b. ⁴ D I 87⁹ (Sv), cf. S I 76^{12, 31} [ns cit. Uda 104²⁷]. ⁵ D I 111⁸ (Sv) [ns cit. Pj II 448⁷]. ⁶ D I 47^{5, 15} (Sv I 133²⁶). ⁷ M III 253^{4, 11, 19} (Ps). ⁸ D I 48¹ (Sv I 143³⁰), vide tamen D I 53^{16, 19}. ⁹ D II 5⁴ (cf. D II 52⁴, supra 223²⁹). ¹⁰ (161³²). ¹¹ (159²⁹). ¹² D I 73²⁵ (Vm 149³⁵).

*jhānena, paṭhamassa jhānassa sesam vitthāretabbam. Catutthī disā,*¹ *catutthīm disaṁ, catutthiyā disāya . . . catutthiyam disāyam;*
² *dhammī kathā, dhammīm katham, dhammīyā kathāya . . .*
*dhammīyam kathāyam, evam*³ *anupubbī*^a *kathā, evarūpi kathā.*
 5 Iminā nayena aññesu pi ṭhānesu padasamodhānavasena liṅgato
 ca antato ca vacanato ca apekkhitabbam, padato ca nānappa-
 kārā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni ekappakārānam saddānam liṅga-antavasena nānat-
 tam veditabbam, katham: *yādiso yādisī yādisam, tādiso tādisi*
 10 *tādisam, etādiso etādisī etādisam, kidiso kidisī kidisam, idiso idisī*
idisam, ediso edisī edisam, sadiso sadisī sadisam — kadāci pana
yādisā tādisā ti evamādini itthiliṅgarūpāni bhavanti. Nāmika-
 padamālā nesam purisa-itthī-cittanayena yojetabbā.

Idāni samāsa-taddhitapadabhūtānam amamasaddādīnam
 15 nāmikapadamālā vuccate: *Amamo amamā, amamaṇi amame,*
amamena sesam vitthāretabbam; mayhako mayhakā, mayhakam
mayhake, mayhakeua sesam vitthāretabbam; āmā · āmā āmāyo,
āmaṇi · āmā āmāyo sesam vitthāretabbam. Tatra amamo ti
 n' atthi taṇhāmamattam diṭṭhimamattañ ca etassā ti amamo,
 20 ko so: arahā yevā ti vattum vaṭṭati; api ca ye sataṇhā pi
 saditthī pi 'mama idan' ti mamattam na karonti, te pi amamā
 yeva; ettha ca ⁵"manussā tattha jāyanti amamā apariggahā"
 ti idam sāsanato nidassanam, ⁶"amamo nirahāṅkāro" ti idam
 pana lokato nidassanam. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *amamā · amamā*
 25 *amamāyo* ti padamālā, napumsake vattabbe *amamam amamāni*
 ti padamālā. Tatra mayhako ti "idam pi mayham, idam pi
 mayhan" ti vippalapatī ti mayhako · eko pakkhiviseso, vuttam
 h' etam Jātake: ⁷"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pak-
 kam pippalim^b āruyha mayham mayhan ti kandatī" ti. Itthiliṅge
 30 vattabbe *mayhakī · mayhakī mayhakiyo* ti padamālā. Tatra
 āmā ti ⁸"āma aham tumhākam dāsi" ti evam dāsibhāvam

¹ (M I 38²¹). ² M I 161²⁷, Sn 325c, M I 176¹⁹ ³ cf D I 110¹ (Sv).
⁴ M III 261²¹. ⁵ D III 199²⁷ ⁶ (nirmamo nirahāṅkāraḥ, Gīta II 71c). ⁷ J III
 301²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁸ cf. Ja I 226⁸.

^a ita Cē Bemns. ^b 'Bm pippam'; ns: pippalim = non krai pañ [‘ficus obtusifolia’], Cē pippalim. Bc pippalim.

paṭijānātī ti āmā · gehadāsī, vuttam̄ h' etam̄ Jātakesa^a: ¹"yattha dāso āmajāto ṭhito thullāni gajjati" ti ca ²"āmāya dāsā pi bhavanti loke"^b ti ca, — tasmā imān' ev' ettha nidassanapadāni.

Idāni *kati-katipaya-katimisaddānam* viseso vuccate, yathā-rahām̄ nāmikapadamālā ca. Tatra *katimisaddassa* nāmikapa-⁵damālā na labbhati · ³"aija bhante katimī" ti evam̄ puechā-vasena āgatamattato; *kati-katipayasaddānam* pana labbhat' eva, sā ca bahuvacanikā. Visuddhimaggaṭkāyam̄ pana ⁴*katipayasaddo* ekavacaniko vutto. *Kati purisā tiṭṭhanti* · *kati purise passati*, *kati ilthiyo*, *kati kulāni*; ⁵"*kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni* yattha ¹⁰ cittaṃ na tiṭṭhati; ⁶*kati kusalā kati* cākusalā^c; ⁷*kati dhātuyo* kati āyatanāni; ⁸*katīhi khandhehi* katih' āyatanehi katīhi dhā-tūhi saṅgahitam̄; ⁹*katībhī rajam āneti*^d *katībhī parisujjhati*; *katipayā purisā*, *katipayā ilthiyo*, *katipayāni cittāni*. Imā pana nā-mikapadamālā:

15

Kati . . . katīlihi katībhī, katīnaṇi, katisu.

Katipayā, (katipaye), katipayehi katipayebhi, katipayānaṇi, katipayesu; katipayā . . . katipayālihi katipayābhī, katipayā-

uṇi, katipayāsu; katipayāni . . . katipaye, katipayehi katipayebhi, katipayānaṇi, katipayesu ti. Sabbā p' etā sattan-²⁰ nam̄ vibhattinam̄ vasena ñeyyā. Samāśavidhimhi pi *kati-katipayasaddā* bahuvacanavasen' eva yojetabbū; ¹⁰"*katisaṅgātigo* bhikkhu oghatiṇo ti vuccati; ¹¹ *katipayajanakatan'*^e ti ādisu hi 'kati kittakā saṅgā katisaṅgā' ti ādinā sabbadā bahuvaca-nasamāso daṭṭhabbo.

25

Idāni rūlhīsaddānam̄ nāmikapadamālā vuccate; idha rūlhīsaddā nāma *yevāpanakasaddādayo*. *Yevāpanako yevāpanakā, yevāpanakam̄; yevāpano yevāpanā, yevāpanam̄; yaṇvāpanakāni, yaṇvāpanakam̄* sesam̄ sabbattha vitthāretab-bam̄. Tatra *yevāpanako* ti ¹²"phasso hoti vedanā hotī" ti 30 ādinā vuttā phassādayo viya sarūpato avatvā ¹²"ye vā pana tasmim̄ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicecasamuppannā arūpino

¹ J I 226². ² J VI 285⁴. ³ cf. Vin I 117⁶. ⁴ cf. Sd § 371 C 622⁵.

⁵ S I 43⁹. ⁶ Paṭis II 108³⁴. ⁷ cf. Vibh 401². ⁸ Dhātukathā 8³⁵. ⁹ S I 3²³.

¹⁰ S I 3¹⁶. ¹¹ <<. ¹² Dhs § 1 (p. 9⁴⁻²²)

^a ita CēBem. ^b J: h' eke; ns eke. ^c CēBē om.; Paṭis: kati akō
d S: ādeti. ^e (Bm katiyajanakan). ^f Bemns om. (cf. 258 n. f).

dhamma" ti evam̄ *ye-vā-panā* ti padena vutto yevāpanako; evam̄ yevāpano ti ethā pi. Tathā ¹"yam̄ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpan" ti evam̄ *yam̄-vā-panā* ti padena vuttam̄ yam̄-vāpanakam̄. Esa nayo yathārahām̄ *yassakam̄*^a *yatthakan̄*^b 5 ti ādisu pi netabbo. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho *panasaddo* nipāto, nipātānañ ca avyayabhāvo siddho · tisū liñgesu sabba-vibhatti-vacanesu ca vayābhāvato; so kasmā *yevāpano* ti okāranto jāto ti. | Saccam̄ *panasaddo* nipāto, so ca kho ²"ye vā pana tasmiñ samaye" ti vā ¹"yam̄ vā pan' aññam pī" ti vā 10 ³"brāhmaṇā panā" ti vā evamādisu nipāto; "yevāpanako" ti vā "yevāpano" ti vā evamādisu nipāto nāma na hoti, anukarapamattañ h' etam̄, — tasmā idisesu (ṭhānesu)^c *panasaddasa-* hitā payogā rūlhīsaddā ti gahetabbā. Yajj' evam̄, kasmā nibbacanam udāhaṭan ti. Atthassa pākaṭikaranattham̄.

15 ⁴*Tayodhammājātakaṇī*^d . . . *tayodhammājātakena*, *tayodham-* mājātakassa, *tayodhammājātakā*, *tayodhammājātakasmā* sesam̄ vitthāretabbam̄. *Tayosāṇikkhārā*, *tayosāṇikkhāre*, *tayosāṇikkhārehi* *tayosāṇikkhārebhi*, *tayosāṇikkhārānañ* sesam̄ vitthāretabbam̄. *Cat-* tāripurisayugo sañgho, *cattāripurisayugam̄* sañgħlam̄, *cañāripu-* 20 *risayugena* sañghena, *cattāripurisayugassa* sañghassa sesam̄ vitthāretabbam̄. *Satokārī* · *satokārī* *satokārīno*, *satokārīnī* · *satokārī* *satokārīno*, *satokārīnā* · *satokārīhi* *satokārībhī*, *satokārīssa* sesam̄ vitthāretabbam̄; ettha *satokārī* ti saratī ti sato, sato eva hutvā karaṇasilo *satokārī*.

25 Aparesam pi rūlhīsaddānañ nāmikapadamālā vuccate sad-dhim atthavibhāvanāya: *An̄gā*, *an̄ge*, *an̄gehi* *an̄gebhi*, *an̄gānam̄*, *an̄gehi* *an̄gebli*, *an̄gānañ*, *an̄gesu*, *bhavanto*^e *an̄gā*; *An̄gā janapado*, *an̄ge* *janapadañ*, *an̄gehi* *an̄gebhi* *janapadena*, *an̄gānam̄* *janapadassa*, *an̄gehi* *an̄gebli* *janapadasmā*, *an̄gānam̄* *janapa-* 30 *dassa*, ⁵*an̄gesu* *janapade*, *bhonto* *an̄gā* *janapada*. Evam̄ ⁶*Ma-* gadha-⁷*Kosalādinam* pi yojetabbā. Itthiliñge ⁸*Kāsi* *kāsiyo* . . . *kāsihi* *kāsibhi*, *kāsināñ*, *kāsihi* *kāsibhi*, *kāsinam̄*, *kāsisu*, *bhotiyo* (*kāsi*)^f *kāsiyo*. Atrāyam̄ atthavibhāvanā: *Kāsi* *kāsiyo* *janapado*,

¹ Vibh 2³². ² (261³¹). ³ (Sv I 293¹³). ⁴ Ja I 283⁵. ⁵ Sv I 279⁷.
⁶ Sv I 294⁷. ⁷ Sv I 239⁷. ⁸ (203¹⁴).

^a CēBemns yattakam̄. ^b Bemns *om.* ^c Bmns *om.* ^d Bēns (*ubique*) tayo-dhammadmajō (=Ja). ^e CēBē bhonto. ^f Bēm *om.*

kāsi kāsiyo janapadam, kāsihi kāsibhi janapadena, kāsinam janapadassa, kāsihi kāsibhi janapadasmā, kāsinam janapadassa, kāsisu janapade, bhotiyo kāsi kāsiyo janapada. Evam¹ Avanti² Cetī³ Vaggi⁴ icc etesam pi padānam yojetabbā. Tenāhu atṭhakathacariyā: ⁵"Kurusu janapade" ti. Evam⁶ Aṅgadīni atthassa ekatte pi janapadanāmattā rūlhivasena bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti; tathā hi tattha tattha ⁷"Aṅgesu viharati; ⁸Magadhesu cārikañ caramāno" ti ādinā ⁹"Aṅgānam Magadhānam; ¹⁰Kāsinam; ¹¹Kosalānan" ti ādinā ca bahuvacanapāliyo dissanti. Evam¹² rūlhisaddānam nāmikapadamālā bhavanti. 10

Idāni aparā pi ito savisesatarā saddabhede sammohavid-dhamasananakārikā paramasukhumāññāvahā nāmikapadamālāyo kathayāma · sotūnam atthavyañjanagahane paramakosallasampādanattham, tā ca kho ¹³"sambuddho paṭijānāsi; ¹⁴kassako paṭijānāsi; ¹⁵upāsako paṭijānāti"; ¹⁶sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhā" ti ādayo pālinaye nissāy' eva. Tattha sambuddho paṭijānāsi ti tvam 'aham sammāsambuddho' ti paṭijānāsi ti *itīsaddalopavasena* attho gahetabbo; esa nayo ¹⁷"kassako paṭijānāsi" ti ādisu pi. ¹⁸"Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato" ti ettha pana 'aham sammāsambuddho' ti paṭijānātassa tavā ti evam¹⁹ *itīsaddalopayojanāvasena* añño saddasanniveso ten' eva añño atthapaṭivedho ca bhavati; ²⁰"khīñāsavassa te paṭijānato" ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Atṭhakathāyām^b pana ²¹"sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ti 'aham sammāsambuddho, sabbe dhammā mayā abhisambuddhā' ti evam²² paṭijānato tavā" ti yo attho vutto, so pi yathādassito attho yeva. Evampakāram^c nātavā paṇḍitajātiyena kulaputtena amhehi vuccamānā 'aham sammāsambuddho ti tvam paṭijānāsi' ti etasmim atthe sakiriyāpadā ayaṁ padamālā vavatthāpetabbā: *sammāsambuddho tvam paṭijānānam tiṭṭhasi, sammāsambuddham tam patijānāntam passati, sammā-*

¹ (205¹⁵). ² S V 436¹⁹ (D II 200⁶). ³ (Uda 182¹²⁻¹⁴). ⁴ Ps I 225⁶.
⁵ M I 271⁷. ⁶ D I 127². ⁷ Th 484a. ⁸ M I 473¹⁸. ⁹ M I 283⁴. ¹⁰ Sn 553a.
¹¹ Sn 76a. ¹² ***. ¹³ A II 9³. ¹⁴ = kye so *itīsaddā* kui yhañ khrañ³ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ A II 9⁹. ¹⁶ Mp ad A II 9³ ,ns: "Sammāsambuddhasate" kui 'Sammāsambuddho assa te' phrat!].

a CēBe paṭijānāsi ns comp. fecit. b Be okathāya.

sambuddhena te pañjānatā dhammo desito, sammāsambuddhassa
 te pañjānato diyate, sammāsambuddhasmā tayā pañjānatā apeti,
 sammāsambuddhassa te pañjānato dhammo, sammāsambuddhass-
 minū tayi pañjānante patīlhitan ti; tathā 'khiñāsavo tvam pañ-
 jānasi' ti ādinā pi vitthāretabbam. 'Idhimā bhikkhu eko pi
 hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, iddhimanto
 bhikkhū eko pi hutvā bahudhā honti bahudhā pi hutvā eko
 ho(n)tī ti imasmiñ pan' atthe ayam pi sakiriyāpadā padamālā
 vavatthāpetabbā: eko pi hutvā bahudhā honto bahudhā pi hutvā
 10 eko honto bhikkhu tiñhati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā ba-
 hudhā pi hutvā eko hontā bhikkhū tiñhanti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā
 hontaiñ bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontaiñ bhikkhūñ passati · eko pi
 hutvā bahudhā honte bahudhā pi hutvā eko honte bhikkhūñ passati,
 eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontena bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontena
 15 bhikkhunā dhammo desito · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontehi ba-
 hudhā pi hutvā eko hontehi bhikkhūhi dhammo desito, eko pi
 hutvā bahudhā hontassa bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontassa bhik-
 khuno diyate sesam vitthāretabbam, bho eko pi hutvā bahudhā
 honta bahudhā pi hutvā eko honta bhikkhu tvañ dhammam de-
 20 sehi · bhonto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā
 eko hontā tumhe dhammañ desethā ti. Imasmiñ thāne Kevañ-
 tasuttañ sādhakam: ¹"idha Kevañta bhikkhu anekavihitam
 iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā
 25 pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvam , pa · tam enām aññataro saddho
 pasanno passati tam bhikkhūñ anekavihitam iddhividham pac-
 canubhontam eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontam bahudhā pi hutvā
 eko hontan" ti, idam Kevañtasuttañ. Eko ekāya mātugāmena
 30 saddhiñ raho nisajjañ kappento bhikkhu evam vadati · eko ekāya
 mātugāmeua saddhiñ raho nisajjañ kappentā bhikkhū evam
 vadanti, eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhiñ raho nisajjañ kap-
 pentam bhikkhūñ passati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhiñ raho
 nisajjañ kappente bhikkhūñ passati sabbam vitthāretabbam. Ettha
 pana ²"na tv eva eko ekāya mātugāmena sallape" ti ādikam
 pālipadam sādhakam; ettha hi eko-ekāyā ti idam avyayapada-
 35 sadisañ rūlhipadan ti gahetabbam, aññauuaññan ti saddassa
 viya [ca] ekapadattūpagamanañ c' assa veditabbam: 'bhikkhu

¹ D I 212¹⁹⁻³¹. ² A III 69³.

vinā dutiyena sayam¹ 'eko hutvā ekāya itthiyā saddhin' ti imasmin̄ atthe *eko-ekāyā* ti idam̄ padam̄ nirūlhan ti^a daṭṭhabham̄. Evam̄ sante pi na *eko* ti saddo *bhikkhu* ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, ²"nisaijām kappentan"³ ti ādi na vattabbam̄ siyā; *ekāyā* ti saddo pi na ajjhāharitab-⁵ bena 'itthiyā' ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, "mātugāmenā" ti na vattabbam̄ siyā · visesābhāvato dviruttabhāvapajjanato ca; kiñca bhiyyo "mātugāmenā" ti vuttattā 'ekenā' ti vattabbam̄ siyā, — ekantato pana *cko-ekāyā* ti idam̄ padam̄ pum-itthisamkhātam̄ attham̄ apekkhati na samānādhikaraṇam̄^b padam̄, tasmā ^c"dve jānipatayo aññamaññam̄ sallapenti"^d ti ādisu aññamaññan ti padassa viya ca *eko-ekāyā* ti imassa ekapadattañ ca nisaijām kappentassa bhikkhuno visesanattañ ca veditabbam̄; atha vā yassam̄ nisaijākiriyyām̄ bhikkhu pi eko va hoti itthi pi ekā va, sā kiriyyā rūlhivasena 15 *eko-ekāyā* ti vuccati, tādisāya eko-ekāya nisaijākiriyyāya bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhin ti pi attho gahetabbo. Iminā nayena aññesam pi rūlhisaddānam̄ nāmikapadamālā yathāppayogam̄ ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena yojetabbā. Icc evam̄ vāccābhīdhevvaliṅgādīnam̄ nāmikapadamālā nānappakārato pakāsītā. 20

Sumadhratarasaddanitīm^d imām
paṭutaramatitam susikkhe^e *varam
viduvimatitamopahārim^f ravim
matikumuda(pa)bodhitārāpatim^g.

⁵Katam^h viññūjanassāsasāsanassābhivuddhiyā 25
dhiyā nītim imam sādhū sādhukañ ñeva lakhhaye. 25

¹ ns *cit.* Ja V 454¹⁶. ² (264³⁰) cf. *eko ekaya . . . nisinnam*, Vin III 187²⁷, 191²⁸. ³ . . . cf. A II 59¹¹ (*jani patayo aññamaññam piyamvadā*). ⁴ *varam varunto* *toñi*¹ *ta so sū sañ*¹¹ ns. ⁵ ns: *katavimñūjanassasāsanassa pru ap pri*³ *so* *athū*³ *sa phrañi*¹ *si le*¹ *rhi so sū ã*³ *sak sā rā kui ra ce tat so sāsanā to*² *en*¹ .

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnam̄ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe vāccābhidheyyaliṅgādiparidipano nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo ekādasamo^a paricchedo.

5 Ettāvatā *bhuḍhātumayānam̄* pulliṅgānam̄ itthiliṅgānam̄ napūmsakaliṅgānañ ca nāmikapadamālā yathārahām̄ liṅgantarehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca saddhim̄ nānappakārato dasitā; sabbanāmāni hi ḡhapetvā nayato aññāni kānicī nāmāni agahitāni nāma n' atthi.

XII.

10 Ito param̄ pavakkhāmi sabbanāmañ ca tassamām̄ nāmañ ca yojitañ nānānāmeh' eva visesato. 1
 Yāni honti tiliṅgāni, anukūlāni yāni ca tiliṅgānam̄ visesena, padāñ' etāni nāmato 'sabbasādhāraṇākāni nāmāni' cc eva atthato
 15 sabbanāmāni vuccanti sattavīsatī saṃkhato, tesu kānicī rūpehi sesāññehi ca yujjare kānicī pana sah' eva, etesam̄ lakkhaṇam̄ idam̄; etasmā lakkhaṇā muttañ na padam̄ sabbanāmīkam̄,
¹tasmātitādayo saddā guṇanāmāni vuccare. 5

20 ²Sabbanāmāni nāma

Sabba kalara kalama ubhaya itara añña, aññatara aññatama, pubba para apara dakkhiṇa uttara adhara, ya ta eta ima amu kiñ, eka ubha dvi ti catu, tumha amha icc etāni sattavisa^b. Etesu *sabbasaddo* sakalattho, so ca sabbā-25 sabbādivasena^c ñeyyo. ³*Katara-katamasaddā* pucchanatthā^d, *ubhayasaddo* dviavayasamudāyavacano, *itarasaddo* vuttapaṭiyogivacano, *aññasaddo* adhigatāparavacano^e, *aññatara-aññatama-saddā* aniyamatthā, *pubbādayo* *uttarapariyantā* disā-kālādivatthāvacanā, tathā hi ⁴*pubba-parāpara-dakkhiṇ'-uttarasaddā*

¹ *itatīta, vide* 247¹³). ² cf. Rūp 200 *sqq* (Cē p. 61²³). ³ Rūp 207. ⁴ (cf. Rūp 208).

^a Bm dasamo. ^b Cē sattavīsatī (266¹³) ^c *ita* Bm; CēBem̄ns sabbasabbādi^o. ^d CēBm otho. ^e *ita* CēBem̄ns (= si ap pri³ sañ mha ta pā³ so anak kui ho eñ¹); Rūp: adhikatāpō; *infra* 271²³.

pullīngatte^a yathāraham̄ kāla-desādivacanā, ithiliṅgatte disādivacanā, napuṁsakaliṅgatte ṭhānādivacanā; *adharasaddo* pi hetṭhimatthavācako^b vavatthāvacano yeva, so ca tiliṅgo: *adharo patto*, *adharā arañī*, *adharam̄ bhājanam̄* iti; ¹*yasaddo*^c aniya-mattho, *tasaddo*^c parammukhavacano^d, *etasaddo samipavacano*, ⁵*imusaddo* accantasamipavacano, *amisaddo* ²*dūravacano*, *kiñ-saddo* pucchanattho, *ekasaddo samkhādivacano*, vuttam̄ hi: ³*"ekasaddo aññattha-setṭha"-asahāya-samkhādisu* dissati, tathā h̄ esa ⁴"sassato attā ca loko ca idam eva saccam̄ mogham aññan ti itth' eke abhivadanti" ti ādisu aññatthe dissati, ⁵"ce-¹⁰ taso ekodibhāvan" ti ādisu setṭhe^f, ⁶"eko vūpakaṭṭho" ti ādisu asahāye, ⁷"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahma-cariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu samkhāyan" ti, — ⁸yath' esa samkhāvacano, tatth' ekavacananto va; ⁹*ubhasaddo dvisaddapariyāyo*; *dvi-ti-catusaddā samkhāvacanā* sabbakālam̄ bahuvacanantā va; ¹⁵*tumhasaddo*, yena katheti, tasmiṁ vattabbavacanam̄^g, *amha-saddo* attani vattabbavacanam̄^g.

Idāni tesam̄ nāmikapadamālam̄ kathayāma:

*Sabbo sabbe, sabbañ sabbe, sabbena · sabbehi sabbehi,
sabbassa · sabbesam̄ sabbesānañ, sabbasmā sabbamhā · 20
sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesam̄ sabbesānañ, sab-*

basmiñ sabbamli · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbe.

Tatra *sabbo bhūto sabbe bhūlā* ti ādīnā *sabbo puriso sabbe pu-*
risā ti ādīnā ca nayena sabbāni pullīganāmehi saddhiñ yojetab-
bāni. Yāni pana Yamakamahātherena pun^h-napuṁsakavisaye ²⁵
sabba-katara-katamādīnam̄ aññāni pi rūpāni vuttāni, tam̄ yathā:

sabbā icc ādikam̄ rūpam̄ nissakke, bhummake pana
sabbe icc ādikam̄ rūpam̄ Yamakena pakāsitam̄ⁱ, ⁶
tañ ce upaparikkhitvā yuttam̄, ganhantu yogino^j;
sabbanāmikarūpam̄ hi vividham̄, dubbudham̄ yato. ⁷ ³⁰

¹ (Rūp 210). ² ns: dussa me ... [J III 54¹] avidūre ... [Ja III 54⁵]
ī alui so² avidūrattha n̄huik phrac en¹. ³ Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸ ⁴ cf. M II 228¹⁶
+ Paṭis I 157⁸ + D I 187²². ⁵ D I 37¹³. ⁶ Sn² p. 16⁵. ⁷ A IV 227². ⁸ (Rūp 226 Ce p. 72²⁸). ⁹ (Rūp 226 Ce p. 72⁴²).

a (Bm pullingāvattha). ^b ita Cens; Bm hetṭhimakkavō o: hetṭhimāṭhavō? ns == ok n̄huik phrac sañ kui ho so; Bc hetṭhimavācō. ^c Be ns yamsaddo ... tamsaddo. ^d CēBe parammukhavō. ^e Uda: samṣaṭṭha-. ^f Uda: sam-
saṭṭhe (sed vide Vm 156²²). ^g Cc vāvacano. ^h Bm om. pun. ¹ (Bm pakāsigā).
j (Bm yogino)

Sabbā · sabbā sabbāgo, sabbam̄ · sabbā sabbāgo, sabbāga
 sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā^a · sabbāsam̄,
 sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā ·
 sabbāsam̄, sabbāyam̄^b sabbassā sabbassam̄^c · sabbāsn, bhoti
 5 sabbe · bhotigo sabbā sabbāgo itthilingatte nāmikapada-
 mālā. Ettha sabbā bhāvikā sabbā bhāvikāgo ti sabbā kaññā
 sabbā kaññāgo ti ca ādinā itthilingasabbanāmāni sabbehi it-
 thilingehi saddhim̄ yojetabbāni. Etha ca sabbassā ti pa-
 dam̄ tatiyā-catutthī-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīvasena pañcadhā
 10 vibhattam̄ · "tassā kumārikāya saddhin" ti karaṇapayogādi-
 dassanato: sabbassā kaññāya kataṁ, sabbassā kaññāya deti,
 ayaṁ kaññā sabbassā kaññāya hinā virūpā · ayaṁ kaññā sab-
 bassā kaññāya uttamā abhīrūpā · sabbassā kaññāya apeti, sab-
 bassā kaññāya dhanaṁ, sabbassā kaññāya patilīhitam̄.
 15 Sabbaṇi sabbāni, sabbam̄ sabbāni, sabbena · sabbehi sabbebhi,
 sabbassa · sabbesam̄ sabbesānaṇi, sabbasānaṇi sabbañhā · sab-
 behi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesam̄ sabbesānaṇi, sabbasmiṇ
 sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbāni napumsaka-
 liṅgatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha sabbaṇi bhūtaṇi sabbāni bhūtāni,
 20 sabbam̄ cillāṇi sabbāni cillāni ti ca ādinā napumsakaliṅgasabba-
 nāmāni sabbehi napumsakaliṅgehi saddhim̄ yojetabbāni.

Evaṁ sabbasaddassa liṅgattayavasena padamālā bhavati.
 Idāni ḍsa parapadena saddhim̄ samāso veditabbo: sabbasādhā-
 raṇo sabbaverī²ti. Tattha sabbesam̄ sādhāraṇo sabbasādhā-
 25 raṇo, sabbesam̄ verī sabbe vā verino yassa so 'yam̄ sab-
 baverī ti samāsaviggaho.

Yathā pana sabbasaddassa padamālā liṅgattayavasena
 yojītā, evaṁ katarasaddādīnam pi adharasaddapariyantānam̄
 yojetabbā. Tatrāyaṁ ubhayasaddavajjito pulliṅgapeyyālo:
 30 kataro katare, kataram̄ la bho katara bhavanto katare; ka-
 tamō katame, itaro ilare, aññō aññe, aññataro aññatare, aññā-
 tamō aññatame, pubbo pubbe, paro pare, aparo apare, dakkhīṇo
 dakkhīṇe, attaro attare; adharo adhare la bho adhara bhav-
 anto adhara^d ti. Ayam pana ubhayasaddasahito napumsaka-

¹ 217¹⁹. ² = iti ādi ī sui¹ ca sañ tañ³ ī sui¹ itisaddā kui ādyattha
 kraṇi rve¹ "sabbamitto .. ānakampako" [Th 648²⁰] ca sañ kui yū ns,
 supra 158¹⁹⁻²¹.

^a Bm sabbassāya. ^b Bem sabbāya. ^c Be om. ^d ita Bemns; Ce adhare (268²⁰).

liṅgapeyyālo: *katarāṇi katarāṇi, katarāṇi* la¹ *bho katara bhavanto katarāṇi; katamāṇi, ubhayam̄, itaram̄, aññatarāṇi, aññatamāṇi, pubbaṇi, parāṇi, aparāṇi, dakkhiṇāṇi, uttarāṇi; adharāṇi adharāṇi, adharāṇi* la² *bho adhara bhavanto adharāṇi* ti. Idāni napūmsakaliṅgānam³ *parasaddādīnām* rūpantaranid- 5 deso vuccati. Kaccāyanasimī hi *purisā* ti viya "parā" ti paṭhamābahuvacanām dissati; evarūpo nayo *apara-sabba-katarā-* disu *aññatamapariyosānesu* navasu appasiddho^a, labbhamāno *pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttarādharesu* catusu labbheyya. Tathā *purisā* ti viya pāliādisu "pubbe" ti, Saccasamkhepe¹"itare" ti, Kaccā- 10 yane ca²"pare" ti sattamiekavacanām dissati; evarūpo nayo *sabba-aññasaddesu* appasiddho, labbhamāno^b *katara-katamā-* disu sesesu^b *adharapariyosānesu* dvādasasu labbheyya. Tathā *purisā* ti viya *sabbā katarā* ice ādi pañcamiekavacananayo pāliādisu appasiddho. Evam³ sante pi ayam⁴ nayo punappu- 15 nam⁵ upaparikkhitvā yutto ce, gahetabho.

Ayam⁶ pana *ubhayasaddasahito* itthiliṅgapeyyālo: *katarā katarā katarāyo, katarāṇi* la¹ *bhoti katare bhotiyo katarā katarāyo; katamā, ubhayā, itarā, (aññā), aññatarā, aññatamā, pubba, parā, aparā, dakkhiṇā, uttarā; adharā adharā^b adharāyo, adharāṇi* la² *bhoti adhare bhotiyo adharā adharāyo* ti. Yasmā pan' etesu *itara-aññā-aññatarā-aññatamānam* pāliyādisu³"itarissā" ti ādidassanato koci bhedo vattabho, tasmā catutthī-chaṭṭhīnam⁷ ekavacanaṭṭhāne *itarissā itarāya, aññissā aññāya, aññatarissā aññatarāya, aññatamissā aññatamāyā* ti yojetabbam⁸; tathā tatiyā- 20 pañcaminam⁹ ekavacanaṭṭhāne¹⁰"tassā kumārikāya saddhim;¹¹ kassāhaṇi kena hāyāmī" ti karaṇa-nissakkapayogadassanato; sattamiyā pan' ekavacanaṭṭhāne *itarissā itarissām̄ itarāya itarāgāṇi, aññissām̄ aññāya aññāyam̄, aññatarissām̄ aññatarissām̄ aññatarāya aññatarāyāṇi, aññatamissām̄ aññatamissām̄ aññatamāyām̄* 30 ti yojetabbam¹² ·¹³"aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissām̄ itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti" ti pālidassanato.

Tatra¹⁴ *sabbasaddo* sabbasabbam¹⁵ padesasabbam¹⁶ āyatana- sabbam¹⁷ sakkāyasabban¹⁸ ti catusu visayesu diṭṭhappayogo. Tathā

¹ Sace 142^b? ² Kev 17 . . . 20, 23 . . . 27. ³ cf. 219²⁰. ⁴ (217¹¹).

⁵ (217²¹). ⁶ (217²²). ⁷ 269³³—270⁸, cf. Spk ad S IV 13¹².

^a (Bm¹ pasiddho). ^b Bm¹ om.

h' esa ¹"sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa Bhagavato
ñānamukhe āpātham^a āgacchanti" ti ādisu sabbasabbasmīm
āgato, ²"sabbesaṁ vo Sāriputta^b subhāsitaṁ pariyāyenā" ti
ādisu padesasabbasmīm, ³"sabbam^c vo bhikkhave desessāmi tam
5 suñātha sādhukam^d manasikarotha bhāsissāmi ' pe katamañ
ca bhikkhave sabbam: cakkhuñ c' eva rūpā ca || pe mano
c' eva dhammā cā" ti ettha āyatanasabbasmīm, ⁴"sabbam^e
sabbato sañjānāti" ti ādisu sakkāyasabbasmīm. Tattha sabba-
sabbasmīm āgato nippadeso, itaresu tīsu sappadeso ti vedi-
10 tabbo. Icc evam

sabbasabba-padesesu atho āyatane pi ca

sakkāye cā ti catusu sabbasaddo pavattati.

8

Katara-katamasaddesu katarasaddo appesu ekaṁ vā dve vā
tiṇi vā bhiyyo vā appam upādāya vattati, *katamasaddo ba-*
15 *husu ekaṁ vā dve^f vā^g tiṇi vā bahum [vā] upādāya vattati;*
katarasaddo hi appavisayo, katamasaddo bahuvisayo. Tatr' ime
payogā: ⁵"katarena... maggena... gantabbam"; ⁶ samuddo kataro
ayam; ⁷ katamo tasmīm samaye phasso hoti; ⁸ katame dhammā
kusalā; ⁹ disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham^h adho dasa disatā
20 imāyo katamañ disamⁱ tiṭṭhati nāgarājā" icc evamādayo bha-
vanti.

Ubhayo, ubhayam^j ubhayo, ubhayena sesam pullinge sabbasaddasamam. *Ubhayo janā tiṭṭhanti, ubhayo Jane passati, yathā [pana]^k ubho puttā, ubho putte ti.* ¹⁰ *Ubhayo ti hi padam ubho*
25 *ti padam ivā bahuvacanantabhāvena pasiddham, na tv eka-
vacanantabhāvena.* Ettha hi ¹¹"ekarattena ubhayo tuvañ ca^e
Dhanusekhavā^l"; ¹²annam evābhinandanti ubhayo^g devamānusā;
¹³ubhayo te pitābhātarō" ti tadatthasādhakāni nidañsanapadāni
veditabbāni. Yadā panāyasmanto "ubhayo" ti ekavacanantam
30 passeyyātha, tadā sādhukam^d manasikarotha; ko hi samattho
anantanayapaṭimandite sāṭṭhakathe tepiṭake jinasāsane nirava-

¹ Paṭis II 194²⁸ (Spk cit. Paṭis I 133¹⁴⁻¹⁷). ² M I 219²⁶. ³ S IV 15¹²⁻¹⁵.

⁴ M I 3³⁸ (Spk cit. M I 1⁸). ⁵ Ja I 4¹⁷. ⁶ J IV 139⁹ ... 141³². ⁷ Dhs § 2.

⁸ Dhs § 1. ⁹ J V 42⁷⁻⁹. ¹⁰ (Sd § 312, 313). ¹¹ J VI 475⁵. ¹² S I 32¹⁶. ¹³ ***.

^a (Bm āpādham) Be^{mns} āpātam. ^b Be^{mns} Sāriputta (= Sāriputrā tui¹, ns), cf. 19⁹, M I 206⁹. ^c Bm om. ^d Be om. ^e ns: Maho²-jāt nhuik tvañ c'eva rhi eñ¹ atū tū pan, cf. 201 n. a. 270 n. g. ^f ita Ce (J); Be^{mns} osekha ca. ^g ns: Devatāsañyut nhuik ubhaye lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= S cod. B).

sesato nayam daṭṭhum dassetuñ ca aññatra āgamādhigama-sampannena pabhinnapaṭisambhidena.

Idañ c' etth' upalakkhitabbam:

aññasaddo pubbasaddo dakkhiṇo c' uttaro paro

sabbanāmesu gayhanti asabbanāmikesu^a pi.

9 5

Etesam hi sabbanāmesu saṅgaho vibhāvito va, idāni asabbanāmesu saṅgaho vuccate. Tattha *aññasaddo* tāva yadā bālāvācako, tadā sabbanāmañ na hoti, asabbanāmattā ca sabbathā pi *purisa-kaññā-cittanayen'* eva yojetabbo. Tathā hi na jānatī ti añño · bālo puriso, na jānatī ti aññā · bālā itthī, na jānatī 10 ti aññam · bālam kulan ti vacanatho. Evañ viditvā puliṅgaṭṭhāne añño aññā, aññam aññe ti ādinā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne ¹aññā · aññā añ-ñāyo ti ādinā *kaññānayen'* eva, napumṣakaliṅgaṭṭhāne aññam aññānī ti ādinā *cittanayen'* eva yojetabbā. Imasmīm hi attha- 15 visese bālajane vattukāmena 'aññā janā' ti avatvā "aññe janā" ti vutte tassa tam vacanam adhippetattham na sādheti · aññāthā atthassa gahetabbattā; tathā 'aññānañ janānan' ti avatvā "aññesam janānañ, aññesānañ janānan" ti vā vutte tassa tam vacanam adhippetattham na sādheti; tathā 'aññānañ itthīnan' 20 ti avatvā "aññāsam itthīnan" ti vutte pi, 'aññānañ kulānan' ti avatvā "aññesam kulānañ, aññesānañ kulānan" ti vā vutte pi; sabbanāmikavasena pana adhigatāparavacanicchāyam^b "aññe janā" ti ādinā" vattabbam, na 'aññā janā' ti ādinā; tathā hi "aññā janā" ti ādinā vuttavacanam adhippetattham na sā- 25 dheti · aññāthā atthassa gahetabbattā. Iti, yattha "aññā janā" ti ādivacanam upapajjati, "aññe janā" ti ādivacanam nūpapajjati; yattha pana "aññe janā" ti ādivacanam upapajjati, "aññā janā" ti ādivacanam nūpapajjati. Yā etasmīm atthavisese sailakkhaṇā paññā, ayam nītiyā maggo · yuttāyuttavicāraṇe^c 30 hetuttā; lokasmīm hi yuttāyuttavicāraṇā^c nīti ti vuttā, sā ca vinā paññāya na sijhati. Evañ *aññasaddo* asabbanāmiko pi bhavati. *Pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttara-parasaddesu pubbasaddo*, yattha padhānavācako, yattha ca ²"semhami pubbo" ti ādisu ³lohit-

¹ ns cit. et S II 51², Spk et t (aññā < ajñā). ² Khp III. ³ (Vibha 244²⁸⁻³¹).

a Bm om. sabbanāmesu gayhanti a-. b ita C^eBemns (vide 266²⁷); = ra ap si ap so pud anak mha ta pā³ kui chui lui sañ rhi so², ns. c C^eBemns yuttāyuttiv⁰ (= sañ¹ ma sañ¹ kui ci cac khrañ³).

kopajavācako, tattha asabbanāmiko; paṭhamatthe tiliṅgo, duṭiyatthe ekaliṅgo. Uttamatthavācako pana *uttarasaddo* ca *parasaddo* ca asabbanāmiko tiliṅgo yeva, tathā ¹"dakkhiṇassā vahanti man" ti ettha viya susikkhitattha-caturatthavācako^a ²₃ *dakkhiṇasaddo*; ²"petānam dakkhiṇam dajjā" ti ādisu pana deyyadhammadvācako *dakkhiṇasaddo* niyogā itthiliṅgo asabbanāmiko yeva. Evam *añña-pubba-dakkhiṇ-uttara-parasaddā* asabbanāmikā pi santī ti tesam sabbanāmesu pi asabbanāmesu pi saṅgaho veditabbo.

10 Idāni *katarasaddādīnām* parapadena saddhim samāso nīyate: *kataragāmavāsi katamagāmavāsi ubhayagāmavāsino itaragāmavāsi aññataragāmavāsi pubbadisā parajano dakkhiṇadisā uttaradisā adharapatto* ti. Tatra 'kataro gāmo kataragāmo, katamo gāmo katamagāmo, ubhayo gāmo' ubhayagāmo'^b ¹⁵ ti ādinā yathārahām ³ samāsaviggaho. *Katarasaddādīnām* pana *katamasaddena* saddhim samāsam icchanti dvidhā ca rūpāni garū: kataro ca katamo ca katarakatame katarakatamā vā ti. Tasmā sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *purisānayena* ca *katarakatamāsaddādīnām* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, ²⁰ ten' assa sampadāna-sāmivacanaṭhānesu *katarakatamāsām* *katarakatamāsām* *katarakatamānan* ti tīṇi rūpāni siyum. 'Katarā ca katamā ca katarakatamā' ti evam itthiliṅgavasena katasamāse pana^c sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *kaññānayena* ca yojetabbā. 'Katarāñ ca katamañ ca katarakatamāñ' ti ²⁵ evam napumṣakaliṅgavasena katasamāse sabbanāmikanayena^d suddhanāmikesu *cittanayena* ca yojetabbā. Ayam pan' ettha viseso pi veditabbo: *pubbāparādisaddā* dvandasamāsādividhimi patvā sehi rūpehi rūpavanto na honti, tam yathā: *pubbāparā*, *adharuttarā*, *māsapubbā purisā*, *dīḍhapubbā purisā*, *tathāgatā* ³⁰ *dīḍhapubbā sāvakā* idam pulliṅgatte paṭhamābahuvacanarūpām, etth' ekāro īdesabhūto na dissati; ⁴ *pubbāparānam*, *adharuttarānam*, ⁵ *māsapubbānam* *purisānam* idam pulliṅgatte catutthī-chaṭ-

¹ J VI 512¹⁹. ² Khp VII 10^c ³ ns: "tanumajjhimā ti kataravālam iva atiūnūdara" hū so Vessantara [!] nūiuk katarā mañ so sā³ kui ho so rūlhīnām lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ⁴ (Kev 166; Sd § 349). ⁵ (Rūp 209; Sd § 350).

^a CeB^{mse}-catur^o. ^b CeB^{mse} o'mā ^c ita CeB^{mns} (= pru ap so samās rhi so pud nūiuk kā³); B^m katasamāsena. ^d B^m onaye. ^e ns pubbaparādi^o. ¹ B^m pubbaparā.

ṭhīnam bahuvacanarūpam, ettha *sam sānam* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *tathāgatam ditthapubbañam sāvakānam*, *tathāgatam ditthapubbañam sāvikānam*, *kulānam vā*, idam tiliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhīnam bahuvacanarūpam; etthā pi *sām · sānam* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *māsapubbāyam māsapubbāya*, *piyapub-₅ bāyam piyapubbāya* idam itthiliṅgatte sattamī-catutthi-chaṭṭhīnam ekavacanarūpam, ethādesabhūtā *sām sā* na dissanti; *mā-₁₀ sapubbānam itthīnam*, *piyapubbānam itthīnam* idam itthiliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhībahuvacanarūpam, ettha panādesabhūto *sām* icc eso na dissati. Aññāni pi yathāsambhavam yojetabbāni. *Pubbā-₁₅ parādinam samāsaviggaham Samāsaparicchede pakāsessāma.*

Idāni *yāṇisaddassa^a* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

*Yo ye, yām ye, yena · yehi yebhi, yassa · yesam yesānam yasniā yamhā · yehi yebhi, yassa · yesam yesānam yasni₁₅ m yamhi · yesu idam pulliṅgam. Yām yāni, yām yāni, yena sesam pulliṅgasadisam, atha vā yām · yāni yā, yām · yāni ye, yena sesam pulliṅgasadisam, katthaci hi nikkāralopo bhavati atha vā pana nikārassa ākār'-ekārādesā pi gāthāvisaye.¹"Yā pubbe · bodhisattānam pallamkavaram-ābhujे nimittāni padisanti tāni aija padissare" ti ca²"kim mānavassa ratanāni 20 atthi ye tam jinanto hare akkhadutto" ti ca idam ettha pā-
linidassanam. Idam napūmsakaliṅgam.*

*Yā · yā yāyo, yām · yā yāyo, yāya · yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā · yāsam^b, yāya · yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā yāyam yassam^c · yāsu idam^d itthiliṅgam. Evam yāṇisaddassa liṅga-₂₅ ttayavasena padamālā bhavatī. Ethālapapanapadāni na labbanti, tathā *tāṇisaddādīnam* padamālādisu^e pi.*

Ettha pana *yan* ti saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ^f*yan* ti saddo ^g"yām me bhante devānam Tāvatimsānam sammukhā suītam (sammukhā)^h paṭiggahitam ārocemi tamⁱ bhante Bha-₃₀ gavato" ti ādisu paccattavacane dissati, ^j"yan tam apucchimha akittayi no aññam tam pucchāma tad iṅgha brūhī" ti ādisu upayogavacane, ^k"aṭṭhānam etam bhikkhave anavakāso yām

¹ Bv 2: 83^{a-d} (*supra* 227³¹). ² J VI 274⁹⁻¹⁰. ³ 273^{25-274³ < Sv ad D II 2¹². ⁴ D II 229¹⁰⁻¹² ⁵ Sn 875^{ab}. ⁶ A I 27³⁸}

^a CēBemns. ^b Cē ad. yāsānam. ^c Bm om. ^d ita CēBemns. ^e CēBm om. ^f D: arocem' etam.

ekissā lokadhātuyā" ti ādisu karaṇavacane,¹"yam Vipassi bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho loke udapādi" ti ādisu bhumavacane dissati. Etth' etam^a vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca bhummē ca karaṇe pi ca

5 catusv etesu ṭhānesu yan ti saddo pavattatī ti. 10

Parapadena saddhim yanysaddassa samāso pi veditabbo: *yam-khandhādi yamguṇā yaggūṇā* ti. Tattha 'yo khandhādi yamkhan-dhādi, ye guṇā yamguṇā' ti samāsaviggaho. Tathā hi Vi-suddhimagge²"yamguṇanemittakam c' etam nāmam tesam 10 guṇānam pakāsanattham imam gātham vadanti" ti etasmim pade 'ye guṇā yamguṇā, yamguṇā eva nimittam yamguṇanemittam, tato jātam "Bhagavā" ti idam nāman ti yamguṇanemittakan' ti nibbacanam icchitabbam. Yaggūṇā ti ettha pana 'yassa guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam; tathā hi³"api sabbañ-15 ūtā paññā yagguṇantam na jānityā, atha kā tassa^b vijaññā, tam buddham bhūguṇam name" ti porāṇakaviracanāyam 'yassā guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam icchitabbam.

Yasaddassa^c samāsamhi saddhim parapadehi ve

niggahitāgamo vātha dvibhāvo vā siyā dvidhā. 11

20 Evam *yasaddassa^c samāso* sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *tasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

So te, nam tam · ne te, nena tena · nehi tehi nebhi tehi, assa nassa tassa · (āsaṇ)^d nesaṇ tesam, asmā nasmā tasmā namhā tamhā · nehi tehi nebhi tehi, assa nassa tassa · (āsaṇ)^d nesaṇ tesam, asmiṇ nasmīṇ tasmīṇ amhi namhi tamhi (tyamhi)^e · nesu tesu idam pullīngam.

Ettha ca *āsaṇsaddassa* atthibhāve⁴"n' ev' āsaṇ kesā dissanti hatthapādā ca jālino" ti gāthā nidassanam, so ca tiliṅgo^f datṭhabbo.

Tyamhi ti padassa atthibhāve⁵"yadāssa sīlam paññāñ ca 30 soceyyāñ cādhigacchatī atha vissasate tyamhi guyhañ c' aśa na rakkhatī" ti ayam gāthā nidassanam. Ayam ettha rūpa-viseso sallakkhitabbo:⁶ariyavinaye ti vā sappurisavinaye ti vā^g

¹ D II 2¹⁵. ² Vm 210¹³ Sp I 123³. ³ —. ⁴ J VI 561³ (Sd § 368; ns cit. khandhānam adhikuṭṭanā Thī 58^b [ānan ti nesaṇ, Thī, teste ns] et khandhāsam adhō Thī 141^b = 234^b). ⁵ J VI 292²⁰⁻²¹ (cf. carahi < *tyarhi). ⁶ (As 4³¹⁻³⁵, cf. *infra* 301⁴⁻¹⁴).

^a Bem etthēdam. ^b (Cē yassa). ^c ita CēBem. ^d vide 274²⁷. ^e vide 274²⁹. ^f Bm tiliṅge. ^g Bm ad. sappurisavinaye ti vā.

¹"ese se (eke)^a ekaṭhe" ti pālippadese paccattekavacanakānam et-a-tasaddānam ekārantaniddeso pi dissatī ti.

Ettha pana tesaddassa athuddhāro vuccate: ²tesaddo ³"na te sukham̄ pajānanti ye na passanti Nandanā" ti ādisu ta-saddassa^b vasena paccattabahuvacane āgato, ⁴"te na passāmi 5 dārake" ti ādisu upayogabahuvacane, ⁵"namo te purisājañña namo te purisuttama; ⁶"namo te buddhavīr' atthū" ti ca ādisu tumhasaddassa vasena sampadāne, "tuyhan ti attho" ti vadanti, ⁷"kin te diṭṭham̄ kin ti te diṭṭham̄; ⁸upadhī te samatikkantā āsavā te padālītā" ti ca ādisu karaṇe, ⁹"kin te vatam̄ kiṃ 10 pana brahmačariyan" ti ādisu sāmiatthe, "tavā ti attho" ti vadanti. Etth' etam̄ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye

sāmimhi cā ti tesaddo pañcasv atthesu dissatī ti. 12

Tam̄ tāni, tam̄ tāni, nena tena icc ādi, sesam̄ pulliṅga- 15 sadisam̄, idam̄ napūmsakaliṅgam̄.

Sā · tā tāyo, nam̄ tam̄ · nā tā^c tāyo, nāya tāya · nāhi tāli nābhi tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsanī tāsanī sānanī āsanī, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāhi tāli nābhi tāblī, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsanī tāsanī sānanī 20 āsanī, nāya tāya assanī nassam̄^d tassanī assanī^e nāya tāya · nāsu tāsu tyāsu idam̄ itthiliṅgam̄. Ettha pana ¹⁰"abhikkamo^f sānam̄ paññāyati; ¹¹nāsam̄ kujjhanti pañditī; ¹²khiḍḍā pañihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patiṭṭhitā bijāni tyāsu rū-hanti" ti payogadassanato sānam̄ āsam̄ tyāsu ti imāni vuttāni ak- 25 kharacintakānam̄ nānacakkhusammuyhanaṭhānabhūtāni. Evam̄ parammukhavacanassa tam̄saddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha ca idam̄ vattabbam̄:

¹³"tam̄ tvam̄ gantvāna yācassu" icc ādīsu padissare

· ādo tam̄ te ti ādīni, nan̄ ti ādīni no tathā; 13 30

nam̄ ne nenā ti ādīni vo no icc ādayo viya

¹⁴padato parabhāvamhi diṭṭhāni jinasūsane 14

¹ Kv 26²⁰ (*infra* 284²⁴). ² 275³⁻¹² < Vva 9⁵⁻¹⁸ (*cf. infra* 292⁷⁻¹⁰). ³ S I 5²⁶.

⁴ J VI 559¹⁷ · · · 2⁹. ⁵ Sn 544ab. ⁶ S I 50²⁰. ⁷ * * * (**cf. Vin III 92⁹*). ⁸ Sn 546ab.

⁹ J IV 52²⁸, VI 316¹³. ¹⁰ S V 80² (Sd § 367). ¹¹ J I 302⁴. ¹² J V 368⁵⁻⁷.

¹³ J VI 523²³ (*cf. Sn 993c*). ¹⁴ *vide* § 361 (: Kc 175); ns *cit.* Mg II 238 (*sq.*)

^a CēBm om. ^b Be tam̄saddassa. ^c Bem ad. nāyo, ^d Be ad. tissam̄.

^e CēBe om. ^f Bem atikkamo.

¹"atha naṁ, ²atha ne āha; ³na ca naṁ paṭinandati"

icc ādīni payogāni dassetabbāni viññunā.

15

Koc' ettha vadeyya: ⁴"yathā nadī ca pantho ca pānāgaram
sabhā papā evam lok' itthiyo nāma nāsam kujjhanti paṇḍitā"
5 ti ettha

padato a-paratte pi *nāsaṇisaddassa* dassanā

ādo pi icchitabbā va *naṇi* ne iec ādayo iti.

16

So pan' evan tu vattabbo: tava vāde na labbhati

nāsaṇisaddo, *nāsaddo* ca *āsaṇisaddo* ca labbhare;

17

10 tasmā 'tāsam^a na kujjhanti itthīnam paṇḍitā' iti

attho va bhavate, evam suṭṭhu dhārehi paṇḍitā ti.

18

Atha vā, yasmā Niruttipiṭake *naṁ purisam passati*, *ne purise passati* ti ādinā padato a-paratte pi *naṇi* ne iec ādīni padāni vuttāni, tasmā tenā pi nayena padato a-parāni pi tānī^b kadāci 15 siyūm; mayam pana pālinayānusārena tesam pavattim vadāma. Idañ ṭhānam suṭṭhu vicāretabbam.

Ettha pana *tasaddassa* parapadehi saddhim samāso pi veditabbo: *tamputto*, *taṇsadiso*, *taṇṇiutto* *tappoṇo* *tappabbhāro*, ⁵*tabbhūto* *tagguṇo* *tassadiso* ti

20 *tasaddassa* samāsamhi saddhim parapadehi ve

niggahītagamo pubbapade, dvittan tu pacchime.

19

Evam *tasaddassa* samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *etasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Eso ete, etāṇi ete, etena · etehi etebli, etassa · etesai

25 *naṇi, etasmā etamhā · etehi etebli, etassa · etesam etesānaṇi,*
etasmīṇ etamli · etesu idam pullīgam. Etāṇi etāni, etāṇi etāni sesam pullīgasadisam, idam napūmsakaliṅgam.

Esā · etā etāyo, etāṇi · etā etāyo, etāya · etehi etebli, etāya

etissā etissāya · etāsam, etāya · etamli etebli, etāya etissā

30 *etissāya · etāsam, etāya etissam · etāsu idam itthiliṅgam.*

Evam *etasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati.

Parapaden' ettha saddhim samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo:

⁶"etādatathāya lokasmim nidhi nāma nidhiyyati; ⁷etaparamā^c yeva devatā sannipatitā ahesun" ti ādisu,

¹ Thī 424^a. ² cf. Thī 463^a. ³ J II 131²². ⁴ J I 302³⁻⁴ (*supra* 275²³).
⁵ = thui sui^t rok eñ¹, ns. ⁶ Khp VIII 2^{ef} ⁷ D II 253¹⁰.

^a Bens āsam. ^b (Bm kāni). ^c Bens etapparamā.

samāse^a etasaddassa saddhim parapadehi ve
niggahitāgamo pubbapade hoti na hoti ca. 20
Idāni idāyusaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Ayanī ime, imanī ime, anena iminā · ehi ebhi imehi imebhi,
assa imassa · esanī esānaṇi imesāṇi imesānaṇi, asmā⁵
imasmā imamhā · ehi ebhi imehi imebhi, assa imassa · esanī
esānaṇi imesāṇi imesānaṇi, ¹asmīṇi imasmīṇi amhi imamhi ·
esu imesu idam pulliṅgam. Idam̄ imāni sesam̄ pulliṅga-
sadisam̄, idam̄ napuṁsakaliṅgam̄.

Ayanī · imā imāyo, imanī · imā imāyo, imāya · imāhi¹⁰
imābhī, assā assāya imissā imissāya imāya · imāsaṇi, assā
imissā imāya · imāhi imābhī, assā assāya imissā imissāya
imāya · imāsaṇi, assā imissāṇi imāya imāyāṇi · imāsu
idam̄ itthiliṅgam̄. Evaṁ idāyusaddassa nāmikapadamālā bha-
vati. Kaccāyane tu ²"imass' idam aṁ-sisu napuṁsake" ti¹⁵
imāsaddo yeva pakatibhāvena vutto, idha pana idāyusaddo
yeva · ³"idappaccayatā" ti ettha idān̄ ti pakatiyā^b dassanato.
Tathā hi ⁴"imesam̄ paccayā idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva
idappaccayatā, idappaccayāṇam̄ vā samūho idappaccayatā" ti
vuttam̄, ettha ca idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā ti tā-²⁰
saddena padam̄ vadḍhitam̄ na kiñci attantaram̄, yathā⁵"devo
eva devatā" ti; idappaccayāṇam̄ samūho idappaccayatā
ti samūhattham̄ tāsaddam̄ āha, yathā⁶"janāṇam̄ samūho janatā"
ti. Cūlaniruttiyam̄ Niruttipiṭake ca idāyusaddo yeva pakati-
bhāvena vutto. ²⁵

Samāse idā[ny]saddassa^c saddhim parapadena ve
"idappaccayatā" t' eva^d rūpam̄, dvittam̄ siy' uttare. 21
Idāni amusaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Asn̄ amu · amū, anūm̄ anū, amunā · amūhi anūbhī,
amūssa dn̄ssa · amūsaṇi amūsānaṇi, amūsmā amumhā ·³⁰
amūhi amūbhī, amūssa dussa · amūsaṇi amūsānaṇi, amu-
snīṇi amūnlī · amūsu idam̄ pulliṅgam̄.

¹ ns: ī n̄huik asmīṇpud rhi sañ¹ sañ kui "asmīṇ ti imasmīṇ assame"
[cf. Ja IV 434¹⁶] hū so Sattigumbajāt phrañ¹ si ap eñ¹. ² Ke 129. ³ Vin I
5¹ etc. ⁴ Vm 518²⁹⁻³¹ (Sd § 356), cf. Spk ad S I 136¹³, Sp ad Vin I 5¹.
⁵ (151⁴). ⁶ § 771; cf. Sp (II) 288²⁵.

^a ita ns; Ce Bem samāso. ^b Ce ad. va. ^c [metr. ◻ ◻ - ◻ ◻]. ^d Bens
tv eva.

Aduñ amīñni sesañ pulliñgasadisam, idam napumṣaka-liñgam.

Asu (amu)^a · amī amnyo, amuñ · amī amnyo, amnyā · amīhi amūbhi, amnssā amnyā · amīsañ amūsānam, amnyā · 5 amīhi amībhi, amnssā amnyā · amūsañ amīsānam, amnyā amuyā amuyāpi amissāpi · amūsn idam itthiliñgam. Evam amusaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Samāso pana appasiddho. Tatra ¹"dussa me khettapālassa rattim^b bhattam apābhatan" ti payogadassanato *dussā* ti padam amhehi thapitam.
10 *Kakārāgamacasena* aññāni pi asabbanāmikarūpāni bhavanti, tesam vasena ayam liñgattayassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate; *asnko asnkā, asnkāpi asnke* ti ādinā *anuko amnkā, amukāpi amnke* ti ādinā ca *purisanayo* pi labbhati, *asnka* · *{asukā}* *asukāyo* ti ādinā *amukā · amnkā amukāyo* ti ādinā ca *kaññā-*
15 *nayo* pi labbhati, *asukāpi asnkāui, asnkañ asukāni* ti ādinā *amukāpi amnkāni, amukāpi amukāni* ti ādinā ca *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Imān' ettha padāni asabbanāmikāni pi *kakārāgamacasena* nānattadassanattham vuttāni.

Idāni *kiñisaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

20 *Ko ke, kaup ke, keua · kehi kebhi, kassa kissa · kesapi,*
kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kissa · kesapi, kasmīpi^c *kismīpi kamhi kimhi*^d · *kesu* idam pulliñgam. Rūpaviseso
 p' ettha veditabbo: ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge kim-purise ca mānuse ke paññe sabbakāma[da]de dīgharattam me
25 bhattā bhavissati; ³ke ca chave Pātikaputte^e kā ca tathāgatāñam arahantāñam sammāsambuddhāñam āśādanā" ti pāli-dassanato. Yasmā pana ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge" iti ādisu pālisu *ke* ti paccattavacanam ekārantam pi dissati, tasmā *ke* ti rūpabhedo c' ettha ñeyyo. Tathā ⁴"kiss' assa^f 30 ekadhammassa vadham^g rocesi Gotama; ⁵kismīpi me Sivayo kuddhā; ⁶kamhi kāle tayā vīra patthitā bodhi-m-uttamā" ti ādinī ca nidassanapadāni ñeyyāni. Api ca
⁷"ko te balam mahārāja" iti ādisu pālisu
kvasaddatthe vattati ti ñeyyā *ko* icc ayam suti, 22

¹ J III 54¹. ² J VI 265²⁻³ (*supra* 127²⁵). ³ D III 24²² (Sd § 277). ⁴ S I 41¹⁷.
⁵ J VI 492³³. ⁶ Bv 1: 75^{cd}. ⁷ J VI 315^h (*supra* 128¹⁰, *infra* 305³¹ § 694).

^a Bemns *om.* ^b ita C^eBem; ns: ratti 'ñāñ¹ nhuik'. ^c Bem *om.* ^d Be *om.* ^e C^eBem Pādhikā^o; nse Pādhikā^o. ^f B^e *kissa*.

¹"petan tam sāmam addakkhiṁ ko nu tvāṁ Sāma jīvasi"
 iti pāṭhe *kathamsaddaabhidheyye*^a pavattati [ti]^b, 23
 etesu dvīsu atthesu dīṭṭho *kō* icc ayāṁ ravo
 nipāto ti gahetabbo sutisāmaññato ruto. 24

Napūmsakaliṅge ²*kaṁ kāni*, *kaṁ kāni* sesāṁ pullīngasadisāṁ 5
 yojetabbam. Atha vā ³"kim cittam; ³kim rūpam; ⁴kim parā-
 bhavato mukhaṁ; ⁵kim iechasī" ti ādipayogadassanato *kiṁ*
kāni, *kiṁ kāni* ti vatvā sesāṁ pullīngasadisāṁ yojetabbam;
 ayāṁ nayo yuttataro. Idam napūmsakaliṅgam.

Kā · kā kāyo, kaṁ · kā kāyo, kāya · kāhi kābhi, kāya 10
kassā · kāsaṁ kāsānaṁ, kāya kassā · kāhi kābhi, kāya
kassā · kāsaṁ kāsānaṁ, kāya kassā kāyaṇi kāsaṁ · kāsu.

Ettha pana *kāyo* ti padassa atthibhāve ⁶"kāyo amoghā gac-
 chanti" ti nidassanāṁ datthabbam. Idam itthiliṅgam. Evam
kiṁsaddassa nāmikapādamālā bhavatī. 15

Etth' etassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ⁷*kiṁsaddo* ⁸"*kiṁrājā*
 yo lokāṁ na rakkhati; ⁹kiṁ nu kho nāma tumhe māṁ vattab-
 bam maññathā" ti ādisu garahane āgato, ¹⁰"yāṁ kiñci rūpam
 atītānāgatapaccuppannam" ti ādisu aniyame, ¹¹"kin te Vakkali
 iminā pūtikāyena dīṭṭhena, yo kho Vakkali dhammām passatī 20
 so^c mām^c passatī^c ti ādisu nippayojanatāyām, ¹²"kin na kā-
 hāmi te vaco" ti ādisu sampaṭicchane, ¹³"kiṁ sūdha vittām
 purisassa setṭhan" ādisu pucchāyām — pucchā ca nāma
 kāraṇapucchādivasena anekavidhā, ato kāraṇapucchādivasena
 pi *kiṁsaddassa* pavatti vitthārato ñeyyā, tathā hi ayām ¹⁴"kin 25
 nu santaramāno va kāsumū khaṇasi sārathi; ¹⁵kin nu jātiṁ na
 rocesi; ¹⁶kena te tādiso vanṇo" ti ādisu kāraṇapucchāyām
 vattati, ¹⁷"kiṁ kāsuyā karissasi" ti ādisu kiccapucchāyām, ¹⁸"kiṁ
 sīlam; ¹⁹ko samādhī" ti ādisu sarūpapucchāyām, *kiṁ khādasi*
kiṁ pivasi ti ādisu ²⁰vatthupucchāyām, *khādasi kiṁ pivasi kin* 30
 ti ādisu kiriyāpucchāyām vattati; ²¹adiṭṭhajotāñā pucchā ti

¹ J VI 93¹⁵ (Ja). ² (§ 458). ³ (*vide* § 458). ⁴ Sn 93d. ⁵ J V 477².

⁶ J VI 26¹⁴. ⁷ 27¹⁶⁻²³ < Vva 16¹⁻⁸. ⁸ cf. Kāś II 1: 64, V 4: 70. ⁹ **.

¹⁰ Vibh 1⁹. ¹¹ cf. S III 120²⁷ (Sd § 592). ¹² **. ¹³ Sn 181a. ¹⁴ J VI 12¹⁹.

¹⁵ Thī 190a (Sd § 649). ¹⁶ Vv 2a. ¹⁷ J VI 12²⁰. ¹⁸ Patis I 44³², Vm 6²¹.

¹⁹ Vm 84¹¹. ²⁰ cf. Sd Cē 786³⁰). ²¹ (Sv I 68¹⁷-69⁷, As 55¹⁷-56⁸).

^a CēBemns *kathamsaddaabhidheyye*. ^b Bens vattatī ti ca. ^c Bm *om*.

evamādikā pana pañcavidhā puechā *kiñsaddassa* atthuddhāre
anāharitabbattā anāgatā ti daṭṭhabbam^a. Etth' etam vuccati:
garahāyam aniyame nippayojanatāya ca
sampaṭiechana-puechāsu *kiñsaddo* sampavattati. 25

3 Parapadena saddhiṁ samāśo pi 'ssa veditabbo: ¹*kiñsamudayo*
²*kiñvedano* ³*kiñsaññojano* ti. Ettha *ko ke, kā · kā kāyo, kiñ*
kāni ti evam liṅgattayavasena vibhattāni *kiñsaddamayāni*
padāni samāsapadatte pana^b *kiñ* iti pakatibhāven' eva tiṭ-
ṭhanti. *Nāmasaddena* pana samāse tesam dvidhā gati dissati:
10 *kiñnāuo konāmo* ti. Sabbāni pan' etāni itthi-napūmsakaliṅga-
vasena bahuvacanavasena ca yojetabbāni:

kiñsaddassa samāsamhi saddhiṁ *nāmaravena* ve

kiñnāuo iti *konāmo* iti c' evam gati dvidhā, 26

⁴"*konāmo te upajjhāyo*" icc ād' ettha nidassanam;

15 sah' aññena samasamhi *kiñ kiñ* icc eva sūyate. 27

Tathā hi ⁵"*kiñcitto tvam bhikkhu; kiñkārapaṭissāvīni*" ti
ādisu *kiñsaddo* sarūpam avijahanto tiṭṭhati, tattha hi 'kiñ
cittam yassa so kiñcitto; kiñ karomi sāmī ti evam *kiñ* ti
kāro karaṇam saddanicchāraṇam^c *kiñkāro*, tam paṭisāveti ti
20 *kiñkārapaṭissāvīni* ti ādi nibbacanam icchitabbam. *Kin-*
naro: ⁷"*kimpakkam iva bhakkhitān*" ti ādisu pana nibbacanam
appasiddham, *kiñsaddo* yeva padāvayavabhāvena suto; tathā
hi so katthaci padāvayavabhāvena katthaci *nu-su-nukho-kā-*
raṇādisaddehi sahacāribhāvena ca suyyati. Atr' ime payogā:
25 *esā te itthi kiñ hoti; ete manussā tumhākan kiñ honti*; ⁸"*kiñ-*
purisānuciṇṇo; ⁹kiñ nu bhīto va tiṭṭhasi; ¹⁰kiñ su chetvā sukham
seti; ¹¹kiñ nu kho kāraṇam; ¹²kiñ kāraṇā amma tuvam pa-
majāsi; ¹³kiñ hi nāma cajantassa vācāya adad' appakan"^d ti
evamādayo. Atr' idam vuccati:

30 visum padāvayavo vā hutvā *nādīhi* vā pana
yutto saddehi *kiñsaddo* diṭṭho sugatasāsane;

•

28

¹ Nidd I 264¹⁵ (Sd § 694). ² As 68¹ ³ Sn 1108a₁. ⁴ Vin I 93³² (*supra*
128², *infra* § 45⁹ 60⁴¹). ⁵ Vin III 57²². ⁶ D II 176¹. ⁷ J I 368²². ⁸ cf. J
VI 272⁶. ⁹ S I 50¹². ¹⁰ S I 41¹⁶. ¹¹ Dhp I 341¹². ¹² Dhp II 268⁸, cf. Thīa
111²¹. ¹³ *etc.*

^a Ce daṭṭhabbā. ^b Ce Bems puna. ^c (Bems vniccharaṇam) ^d ita Ce;
Bm adadabbataṃ; Bms adadam appakam̄ ins. vācāya nhut phrañ¹ cajan-
tassa, evan¹ lyak appakam̄ anañ^d nay kui adadam ma pe² bhai)

pālinayānusārena sesānam sambhavo pi ca
 ūneyyo viññūhi saddhammanayaññūhi pabhedato ti. 29
 Idāni sabbanāmikabhāve ṭhitehi *ko-kayisaddehi* samānasutī-
 kānam aññesam *ko-kayisaddānam* nāmikapadamālaviseso vat-
 tabbo siyā; so heṭṭhā ¹Līngattayamissakaparicchede vutto, 5
 asabbanāmikattā pana *purisa-cittanayen'* eva vibhatto; tathā
 hi, yadā *kosaddo* ²Brahma-vāta-kāyatthavācako *kayisaddo* pana^a
³siro-jala-sukhatthavācako, tadā tāni padāni asabbanāmikāni,
 kasmā: *akiñsaddamayattā* sabbanāmikarūpasamkhātehi asādhā-
 raṇarūpehi virahitattā, pucehatthato atthantaravācakattā ca. 10
 Ettha pana samānasutivasena atthantaravīññāpanattham "ko-
 saddo *kiñsaddo*"^b ti ca vuttam; ekantato pana sabbanāmikatte
 "*kiñsaddo*" yeva, suddhanāmatte "*kasaddo*" yevā ti gahetab-
 bam. Icc evam

15

kāye Brahmani vāte ca sīse jala-sukhesu ca
kasaddo vattati; tīsu pumā, tīsu napūmsako^c. 30
 Evam sabbanāmāsabbanāmabhūtānam^d *kiñ-kasaddānam*^e pa-
 vatti veditabbā.

31 20

Idha vuttappakārānam atthānam dāni saṅgaho
 paññāvepullakaraṇo ekadesena vuccate:
 kiñ kimpakkena sadisam, kāyo kimpabhavo vada: —
 kimpakkasadiso ⁴kāmo, kāyo taṇhādisambhavo. 32
 Uṇhakāle ⁵kam icchanti. ⁶Kam icchanti pipāsitā.
 Paṭṭāmittā ⁷kam icchanti. ⁸Kam icchanti du[k]khaṭṭitā. 33
 Kāyassa^f ⁹kassa ¹⁰ko āyo. ¹¹Ko nātho ¹²kassa bhūtale. 25
¹²Kassa ⁸kam jhānajām sātam. ⁹Kass' aṅgesu ca ¹³kañ ¹⁴paran ti. 34
 Yā pana tā heṭṭhā amhehi līngattayavasena *kiñsaddassa* sab-
 banāmikasaññitassa nāmikapadamālā vibhattā, etāsu pulliṅga-
 napūmsakaliṅgaṭhāne *kebhi* *kissa* *kasmā* *kamhā* [kismīñ]^g
kamhi ti imāni padāni pahāya, itthiliṅgaṭhāne *kāyo* *kābhī* 30
kāsānam *kāyam* *kassan* ti imāni ea padāni pahāya, tato tato

¹ (236^a, etc). ² (239^b). ³ (237²⁶). ⁴ Ja I 367²⁸ sqq. ⁵ (o: vāttam). ⁶ (o: udā-
 kam). ⁷ (o: sīsam amittānam). ⁸ (o: sukham). ⁹ (o: kāyassa). ¹⁰ (o: kile-
 sakāmo). ¹¹ (o: mi mi kuiy sañ et mi mi kuiy eñ¹; <Dhp 160^a). ¹² (o: Brahma-
 muno). ¹³ (o: sīsam). ¹⁴ ns: i nhac gāthā kui [281²³⁻²⁸] Vajiratthasaṅgha
 nūnik pañhasamottara hū rve¹ ame³ nhañ¹ suti tū so aphre rhi eñ¹ hū lui.

^a Bm *om* ^b ns *kasaddo* (< 281^b). ^c (Bm napūmsake) ^d *ita* Ce^mns;
 (Bm sabbanāmāmabhūtānam); Be sabbanāmabhūtānam. ^e Bem *kiñsaddānam*.
^f Bm *āyassa* (ns: kāyassa ku-āyassa). ^g Ce^mns *om*.

sesapadato yathāsambhavaṁ *cisaddam canasaddam canamsaddaṁ* ca nipātetvā evarūpāni gahetabbāni, seyyathīdam:

Koci · keci kecana, kiñci kiñcanam · keci kecana, kenaci
kehici, *kassaci* *kesañci*, pañcamiyā ekavacanam ūnam · pā-
5 liyam anāgatattā · kehici, *kassaci* *kesañci*, *kismici*^a *kesuci* pul-
liṅga-napūṣakaliṅgavasena daṭṭhabbāni. Atra kismicī ti
anussāralopavasena vuttam.

Itthiliṅgavasena pana kāci itthī kāci itthiyo:

Kāci kāci, kiñci kāci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci *kassaci* · kā-
10 sañci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci *kassaci* · kāsañci, kāyaci kāsuci
ti rūpāni. Ettha ¹"iti^b bhāsanti kecana; ²na nam hiṁsāmi
kiñcanan" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Iti liṅgattayavasena
vuttāni *koci* *kāci* *kiñci* ti ādīni appamattakānam saṅgāhaka-
vacanānī ti veditabbāni.

15 Pun' etāni yeva yathāraham^b yanṣaddena yojetvā das-
sessāmī:

Yo *koci* ye *keci*, yan̄i *kiñci* ye *keci*, yena kenaci yehi kehici,
yassa *kassaci* yesam̄ *kesañci*, yasmā *kasmāci* yehi kehici,
yassa *kassaci* yesam̄ *kesañci*, yasmiṇi *kasmīñci* yesu *kesuci*.
20 Ettha ³"yo koc' imam̄^c atṭhikatvā^d suṇeyya; ⁴ye kec' ime
atthi rasā paṭhavyā saccam̄ tesam̄ sādutaram̄ rasānan" ti ādayo
payogā veditabbā. Pulliṅgarūpāni.

Yan̄i *kiñci* yan̄i *kānicī*, yan̄i *kiñci* yan̄i *kānicī* sesam̄ pul-
liṅgasadisaṁ. Eththa ⁵"yan̄i kiñci ratanam̄ atthi Dhatarāṭhani-
25 vesane^e; ⁶yan̄i kiñci vittam̄ idha vā huram̄ vā; ⁷yan̄i kānicī
rūpāni" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Napūṣakaliṅgarūpāni.

Yā kāci itthī yā kāci itthiyo^f, yan̄i kiñci yā kāci, yāya
kāyaci yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsam̄ kāsañci, yāya kāyaci
yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsam̄ kāsuci, yāya kāyaci yāsi
30 kāsuci. Ettha ⁸"yā kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppannā"
ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Iti liṅgattayava-

¹ ...² Th 879^j ns: kiñcanam̄ ta eum̄ ta yok so . nam̄ 'thui sū
kui .³ J V 151¹²; Vm 523⁶ = Vibh 130²³.⁴ J V 491⁶⁻⁷.⁵ J VI 163²⁰.
^a Khp VI 3^a.^b ...^c J: imā^d Bēns atthimkatvā, Bēns atthiñkatvā (= aluñ rhi sañ
kui pru rve¹).^e J: Dhatarāṭhassa nivesane^f addendum yā kāci yā kāci?
(282¹¹⁻¹⁵).

^a Be kismīñci: ns kismīñci kasmīñci^b Bēns om. iti ... yathāraham
(282¹¹⁻¹⁵).^c J: imā^d Bēns atthimkatvā, Bēns atthiñkatvā (= aluñ rhi sañ
kui pru rve¹).^e J: Dhatarāṭhassa nivesane^f addendum yā kāci yā kāci?
(282¹¹⁻¹⁵).

sena vuttāni yo koci yā kāci yam kiñci ti ādīni anavasesapariyādānavacanānī ti veditabbāni. Sabbāni c' etāni na nipātapadāni, nipātapatirūpakkā saddagatiyo ti veditabbāni. Yadi^a nipātapatadāni siyum, tīsu liñgesu sattasu vibhattisu ekākārena tiñheyuyum, na ca tiñhanti; tasmā na nipātapatadāni^b, nipātapa- 5 tirūpakkā saddagatiyo yeva.

Api ca ya ta kiñi eta icc etehi sabbanāmehi liñgānurūpato¹ ttaka-ttikappaccaye katvā vaticchāyam yāni padāni sijjhanti, tāni paricchedavacanāni asabbanāmikāni yeva bhavanti. Tesam nāmikapadamālā purisa-citta-kaññānayena yojetabbā, tam yathā: 10

Yattako janō yattakam cittañ yattikā itthī, tattako tattakam tattikā, kittako kittakam kittikā, ettako ettakam ettikā ti. Imāni padāni asabbanāmikāni pi pacceyavasena sambhūtatthantare viññūnam kosallattham vuttāni.

Idāni sañkhādivacanassa ekasaddassa nāmikapadamālā 15 vuccate. ²Ekasaddo hi sañkhāvacano ca hoti asadisavacano ca asahāyavacano ca ekaccavacano ca missibhūtavacano ca. Yadā sañkhāsatisahāyavacano^c, tadā ekavacanako bhavati.

Eko, ekam, ekena, ekassa, ekasmā ekamhā, ekassa, eka-smiñ ekamhī ti evam sañkhādivacano ekasaddo ekavaca- 20 nako. Tathā hi "eko dve tayo" ti sañkhāvisaye ekasaddo ekavacanako va. ³"Eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho; ⁴eko rāja nipajjāmī" ti asadisatisahāyakathane pi ekavacanako va. Ayam ekavacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā. Yadā pana ⁵sañkhatthā ca ⁶asahāyā ca bahū vattabbā siyum, tadā ekasaddato kakārā- 25 gamañ katvā ekakā, ekake, ekakehi ekakebhi purisanaye bahuvacanavasena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi sañkhatthā pi bahū honti, ⁷"cattāro ekakā siyun" ti hi vuttam; asahāyā pi bahū honti, tathā hi 'ayam pi gahapati eko va āgato, ayam pi eko va āgato' ti vattabbe "ime gahapatayo 30 ekakā āgatā" ti vattabbatā dissati. Ayam nayo sabbanāmikapakkham na bhajati asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaravaviññāpanattham pana vutto. Yadā ekaccavacano, tadā eke, eke,

¹ ns: pullin-napum³-lin nhuik ttakapaccāñ³, itthilin nhuik ttikapaccāñ³ hū lui. ² (aliter Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸, supra 267⁸⁻¹⁴; pt ad Sv I 31²²). ³ Vin I 8²⁴.

⁴ J VI 25². ⁵ = sañkhyā anak tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁶ = asahāya anak tui¹ sañ, ns.
⁷ cf. Vin V 141².

a (Bm yadā). b Bm om. c (Bm ad. ca)

ekehi ekebhi, ekesam̄, ekehi ekebhi, ekesam̄, ekesū ti vattabbam̄. Ayam pi bahuvacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā; ettha eke ti ekacce, esa nayo sesesu pi. Yadā pana missibhūtavacano, tadā 5 *ekā, eke, ekehi ekebhi, ekānan ti purisanaye bahuvacanavasena* vattabbam̄, ¹"Pañcālo ca Videho ca^a ubho ekā bhavantu te" ti pālī dissati. Ayan nayo sabbanāmikapakkham̄ na bhajati · asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, attantaraviññāpanattham̄ pana vutto. Tattha ekā bhavantū ti ekibhavantu missibhavantu ²Gaṅgōdakena Yamunodakam viya aññadatthu samsandantu samentū 10 ti vacanatho.

Ācariyā pana evam̄ vibhāgam̄ adassetvā *ekasaddassa sabbanāmattam* eva gahetvā *sabbasaddassa* viya nāmikapadamālam̄ yojenti, katham:

15 *Eke eke, ekaṇi eke, ekena · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesam̄ ekesānaṇi, ekasmā ekamhā · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesam̄ ekesānaṇi, ekasniṇi ekamhi · ekesū ti.* Ayaṇ sabbanāmikapadamālā^b veditablvā. ³Keci ⁴"ekasaddo samkhyā-tulyāsahāy"-aññavacano; yadā samkhyāvacano, tadā sabbatth' ekavacananto va^c, aññattha bahuvacananto pi; *cko ekā ekāṇi iec ādi* 20 *sabbattha sabbasaddasamam̄, saṃ-sāsv eva viseso* "ti liṅgattaye yojanānayaṇi vadanti; evam̄ vadantā ca te vibhāgam̄ adassetvā^d vadanti. Mayam pana sotūnaṇi payogesu kosalluppādanattham̄ vibhāgam̄ dassetvā vadāma.

Api c' ettha ayaṇ viseso pi sallakkhitabbo: ⁵"eke ekaṭ-25 the same samabhāge" ti pālippadese paccattekavacanassa *ekasaddassa ekārantaniddeso* pi dissatī ti. Pulliṅgarūpāni.

Ekaṇi ekāṇi. ekaṇi ekāṇi sesam̄ pulliṅgasadisam̄. Tattha ekāṇi ti ekaccāni; esa nayo sesabahuvacanesu pi. Napum̄ sakaliṅgarūpāni.

30 *Ekā · ekā ekāgo, ekaṇi · ekā ekāgo, ekāya · ekāhi ekābhī, ekāya ekissā · ekāsam̄, ekāya ekāyan̄i ekissam̄ · ekāsu.* Ettha bahuvacanatthāne ekā ti ekaccā, ekāhī ti ekaccāhī, ekāsan ti ekaccānam̄, ekāsū ti ekaccāsu. Itthiliṅgarūpāni.

¹ J VI 412¹⁵. ² cf. Ja VI 412²⁰. ³ = akhyu¹ kun so Rūpasiddhi-charātu¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Rūp 226 (Cē p 72²⁵⁻³¹, ⁵ Ky 26²⁰ (Kev 22¹).

^a J: Pañcālā ca Videhā ca. ^b Cē Be mns ad. ti. ^c (Bm om?). ^d Cēns ad. va. ^e Bm ad. ekissā.

Sabbān' etāni sabbanāmāni ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni. Api ca *ekasadde vicchāvasena*^a vattabbe liṅgattaya-rūpāni ekavacanān' eva bhavanti, kathām:

Ekeko, ekekam, ekekena, ekekassa, ekekasmā ekekamhā, ekekassa, ekekasmīṇi ekekamhi ti pulliṅgarūpāni; ekekam, 5 ekekam sesam pulliṅgasadisam, napuṁsakaliṅgarūpāni; ekekā, ekekam, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāya 10 ekekissam itthiliṅgarūpāni. Sabbān' etāni vicchā-sabbanāmānī ti vattuṇ vaṭṭati; bahuvacanānī pan' ettha na santi · payogābhāvato. Iti imesu vicchāvasena vuttesu liṅga-¹⁰ ttayarūpesu samāsacintā na uppādetabbā · ¹anibbacaniyattā vicchāsaddānam. Tathā hi ²"pabba-pabbam sandhi-sandhi odhi-odhi hutvā tattakapāle pakkhittatilā viya taṭataṭayantā samkhārā bhijjantī" ti adisu *pabbapabbasaddādinam* samāsaka-raṇavasena nibbacanam pubbācariyehi na dassitam, yasmā ca 15 vicchāyam vattumānānam dviratti lokato eva siddhā na ³lakhaṇato, tasmā tattha samāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Idāni *ekacca-ekatiya-ekacciya-saddānam nāmikapadamālāyo* vuccante. Pullinge tāva: *ekacco ekacce, ekaccam ekacce* sesam *purisasaddasamam*. Ettha *ekacce* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva 20 sabbanāmikarūpasamam · asādhāraṇarūpattā; ⁴"idh' *ekacco* kulautto; ⁵idh' *ekacce* moghapurisā" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekatīyo ekatiye, ekatiyan* *ekatiye* sesam *purisasaddasamam*. Idhā pi *ekatiye* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva sabbanāmikarūpasamam · asādhāraṇarūpattā, ⁶"ekatiye manussā; ⁷na vissase ekatiyesu 25 eva^b agārisu pabbajitesu cā pi, sādhū pi hutvāna asādhu honti asādhu hutvā puna sādhū hontī" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciya-saddassa* atthitāyam^c pana ⁸"saccam kir' evam āhamṣu narā ekacciyyā idha kaṭham niplavitam^d seyyo na tv ev' *ekaceiyo* nāro; ⁹ekacciyan ūhāran" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciyo* ¹⁰*ekaciya*, *ekacciyan* *ekaciye* ti sabbathā pi *purisanayo*. Pullinge

¹ = vigruih ma pru ap sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ² Vm 62¹⁵⁻²⁰ (As 11³²). ³ ns cit. Mg I 54 (< Candra VI 3: 1; Pañ VIII 1: 4) ubi ex.: paṭapaṭayati. ⁴ cf. M I 469³. ⁵ M I 449¹⁰. ⁶ x-x. ⁷ Th 1009a-d. ⁸ J I 326⁷⁻⁸ = IV 259¹⁴⁻¹⁹ [- - - - tel - - - -]. ⁹ x-x. ¹⁰ S I 199²⁰ [- - - - tel - - - -].

^a Bemns *ubique* vicchāo. ^b Th: evam. ^c Ce atthitāya. ^d ita Bens (= mrac re nhuik myo so), Bm nibbhavitam, cf. Ja I 326¹⁰; Ce viplavitam == J.

rūpāni. *Ekaccanū ekaccānī* ti^a sesam pulliṅgasadisam. *Ekatīyām ekatīyāni, ekatīyām ekatīyāni* sesam pulliṅgasadisam. *Ekacciyaṁ ekacciyanī, ekacciyaṁ ekacciyanī* sesam pulliṅgasadisam. Napumṣakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekaccā · ekaccā ekaccāyo* ti ca ⁵ *kaññānayena, tathā ekatīyā · ekatīyā ekatīyāyo, ekatīyan* ti ca ¹*ekacciya · ekacciya ekacciya*, ²*yojetabbam*. Itthiliṅgarūpāni.

Idāni *ekākī-ekākiyasaddavasena nāmikapadamālā^b* vuccante. *Ekākī · ekākī ekākino, ekākīm · ekākī ekākino dandīnayena* ¹⁰ *ñeyyā^c; ekākiyo ekākiyā, ekākiyām ekākiye, ekākiyena purisa-* nayena *ñeyyam*. Pulliṅgarūpāni. *Ekākī kulam · ekākī ekā-* kīni, *ekākiṇi · ekākī ekākiṇi* sesam pulliṅgasadisam; *ekākiyām ekākiyāni, ekākiyām ekākiyāni* sesam pulliṅgasadisam. Napum- sakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekākinū · ekākinī ekākinīyo, ekākinīṇi · ekā-* ¹⁵ *kinī ekākiṇīyo, ekākinīyā* ti *itthīsadisam*; *ekākiyā · ekākiyā ekā-* kiyāyo, *ekākiyām · ekākiyā ekākiyāyo, ekākiyāyā* ti *kaññāsadi-* sam. ³Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Sabbāni pan' etāni asabbanāmikarūpāni pi attantaraviññāpanattham vuttāni ti datṭhabbāni.

Idāni *dvisaddapariyāyassa* sadā bahuvacanantassā sab- ²⁰ banāmikapadassa *ubhasaddassa^d* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Ubho, ubho, ubholi ubhobhi, ubhinnam, ubholi ubhobhi, *ubhimuam, ubhosū* ti ayam pālinayānurūpena vuttagpadamālā. Atr' ime payogā: ⁴"ubho^e kumārā nikkitā" · *ubho itthiyo tit-* thanti · *ubho cittāni titthanti*; ⁵"ubho putte ... adāsi" · *ubho* ²⁵ *kaññāyo passati* · ⁶"ubho pādāni bhinditvā saññamissāmi vo aham"; "ubho hatthehi" · *ubho bālhāhi · ubho cittehi, ubhin-* naṇi janānaṇi · *ubhinnam itthinaṇi · ubhinnam cittānam, ubhosu* *purisesu · ubhosu ittlusu* · ⁸"ubhosu passesū" ti. Ayam asmā- kam ruci; ācariyā pana ⁹*ubhehi ubhebhi, ubhesū* ti pi icchanti,

¹ S I 86¹³ [- - -]. ² ns: cit. Mg II 138—139. ³ ns: ekikā abhisāriyā [J III 139¹], ekikā sayane setu [J III 139²] ... hū so Ambajāt kui rhu rve¹ 'ekikā ekikā ekikāyo' ca so padamālā kui lañ³ si ap eñ¹; "ekikā sayane setu" iti pālidassanato 'ekikā ekikāyo ti padamālā vijāniyā, rup athū³ mhat ran gāthā. ⁴ J VI 585¹⁰. ⁵ Cp I 9: 47^{cd}. ⁶ Vm 48²⁶ = Ps I 233²⁰. ⁷ Vin II 256¹ (*haplol.* ubho hatthehi J V 365²⁹, By 18: 11^c, Ap 58⁸ 87²¹). ⁸ Vva 275¹⁷⁻²⁰ Bva ad By 1: 14^d (*haplol.* ubho kūlesu Ap 15¹⁵, cf. n. 7; *hinc* ubho-saṅgam et sim). ⁹ Rūp 227.

^a Be om. ti. ^b Ce omālāyo. ^c Ce ñeyyo. ^d (Bm ubhayasaddassa). ^e ita CēBem; ns: Vessantarā nbiuk tato k. n. Jāli-Kaṇhājinā ubho [cf. J VI 547¹⁴] hu rhi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a) tato thui puṇṇā³ lak mha .

Kaccāyane pi hi ¹"ubhe tappurisā" ti vuttam. Sabbāni p' etāni manasikātabbāni yeva. *Ubhasaddassa samāso appasiddho.* Liṅgattayasādhāraṇarūpāni.

Idāni saṃkhāvacanānam *dvi-ti-catusaddānam* sadā bahuvacanantānam sabbanāmānam nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante: ⁵

Dve, dve, dvihi dvibhi, dvinnam duvinnam, dvihi dvibhi, dvinnam duvinnam, dvīsu. Cūlaniruttiyam pana *dvinnannan*^a ti padamālā agatā. Imāni *ahāṃsaddādīni* viya itthiliṅgādibhāvavīnimuttāni^b pi tīsu liṅgesu yujjante: *dve purisā · dve itthiyo · dve cittāni* icc evamādinā. Imāni pi liṅgattaya- ¹⁰ sādhāraṇāni rūpāni.

Dve ti rūpam *dvīsaddassa* yam, samāsamhi tam bhave ²*dvi* ti ppakatikam yeva, nānādesehi sā siyā: ³⁵
dvibhāvo c' eva *dvebhāvo dvirattañ ca duvassako dohaṇī dupattañ ca, taddhitatte dvayam* ³*dayam*^c. ¹⁵

Tayo, tayo, tīhi tibhi, tiṇṇam tiṇṇannam, tīhi tibhi, tiṇṇam tiṇṇannam, tīsu imāni pulliṅgarūpāni. Tisso, tisso, tīhi tibhi, tissannam, tīhi tibhi, tissannam, tīsu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Cūlaniruttiyam *tissannannan* ti catutthī-chaṭṭhīnam bahuvacanam āgatam. Niruttipiṭake pana *tiṇṇannan* ti. Tāni sāṭṭhakathē tepiṭake buddha- ²⁰ vacane punappunam upaparikkhitvā dissanti ce, gahetabbāni.

Tīni, tīni, tīli tibhi, tiṇṇam tiṇṇannam, tīhi tibhi, tiṇṇam tiṇṇannam, tīsu imāni napūṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. Katthaci pana pālippadese *tīnisaddassa nikāralopo* pi bhavati: ⁴"*dve vā* ti *vā udakaphusitāni*" ti. ⁵"*Tiṇṇannam* kho bhikkhave indriyānam ²⁵ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Piṇḍolabharadvajena bhikkhunā aññā vyākatā" ti idam *tiṇṇannan* ti padassa atthibhāve nidassanam.

Yāni rūpāni vuttāni *tisso tīni tayo* iti,
• samāsavisaye tāni ⁶*ti* ti ppakatikā siyum; ³⁷

¹ Kc 328. ² ns: *dvi* ti ppakatikam yeva | *dvi* hū so pakati rhi sañ phrac rve¹ sā lhyāñ | nānādesehi | athū² thū³ so ādesa tui⁴ phrañ¹ sā pakati | thui *dvilin* sañ ; cf. § 811. ³ Sp I 221¹⁶ (na sundaram!); vide n. c. ⁴ S II 135³ (cf. Spk; ns cit. Spk-ṭ), Vin IV 119²³ (teste ns). ⁵ cf. Mp I 199¹³. ⁶ = *ti* hū so lin tui¹ sañ (cf. n. 2).

^a *ita* Cē (Bm dvinnanan); Bēns dvinnan. ^b *ita* Bem; Cē vinimmuttāni. ^c *ita* Bm; Cē Bēns dvayam (ns: dvayamdvayam nhac yok nhac yok so sū tui¹ sañ kyañ¹ ap so amhu, dvayamdvayam samāpattin ti pi pāṭho [Sp I 221¹⁶] hū so Parāji-kañ-āṭṭhakathā kui rañ sañ .

tasmā tiśsa samāsamhi saddhim̄ parapadena ve
tivedanam̄ ticittau ti tilokan ti ca niddise. 38

Ettha napumṣakattam̄^a va pāsaṁsaṁ pāyavuttito,
pumattam̄ p' ettha icchanti: "tibhavo khāyate" iti. 39

5 Cattāro caturo, cattāro caturo, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, ca-
tunnam̄, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnam̄, catusu imāni
pulliṅgarūpāni.

Catasso, catasso, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannam̄ ca-
tunnam̄, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannam̄ catunnam̄,
10 catusu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne catunnam̄ ti padam̄
Cūlaniruttiyam̄ Niruttipiṭake pāliyam̄ atṭhakathāsu ca dassanato
vuttam̄. Tathā hi Cūlaniruttiyam̄ itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne catunnam̄ ti
āgataṁ, Niruttipiṭake catunnam̄ kaññānan ti āgataṁ, pāliyam̄
pana Sonadaṇḍasuttādisu^b "samaṇo Gotamo catunnam̄ pari-
15 sānam̄ piyo manāpo" ti āgataṁ, atṭhakathāsu ca pana suttan-
taṭṭhakathāyam̄^c "catuhi acchariyabbhutadhammehi samannā-
gato catunnam̄ parisānam̄ piyo manāpo" ti āgataṁ, Sattilaṇ-
ghajātakaṭṭhakathāyam̄^d "ācariyo pan'assa catunnam̄ sattī-
nam̄ lamghanasippam̄ jānāti" ti āgataṁ.

20 Cattāri, cattāri, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnam̄, catuhi
catubhi catubbhi, catunnam̄, catusu imāni napumṣakaliṅga-
rūpāni.

Cattāro ti catasso ti cattāri ti ca sadditam̄
rūpam̄ samāsabhāvamhi catuppakatikam̄ bhave; 40
25 nidassanapadān' ettha kamato kamakovido
catubbidhaṁ^e catussālaiṁ^f catusaccān ti niddise. 41

Imāni dveādikāni sabbanāmikāni bahuvacanāni yeva bhavanti,
na ekavacanāni. Cūlaniruttiyam̄ pana tīsu liṅgesu catassannan
ti vuttam̄; tam̄ anijjhānakkhamam̄ viya dissati.

30 Idāni tunha-amhasaddānam̄ nāmikapadamālā^d vuccante.
Tesu, yena katheti, tassālapane tunhavacanāni bhavanti.

Tvāṇi tuvāṇi · tunhe, tam̄ tvāṇi tvāṇi · tunhe, tayā
tvayā · tunhehi tunhebhi, tuyham̄ tava · tunhaṁ tunhā-
kam̄, tayā tvayā · tunhehi tunhebhi, tuyham̄ tava · tun-

¹ Saccasampkhepa 338^b (Sd § 703). ² cf. D I 116¹¹. ³ अ॒. ⁴ Ja I 430¹⁹.
⁵ = mut thvak le² myak nhā rhi so jarap, ns. ⁶ (m̄ ad Vibha 1⁴).

^a B^m utte. ^b B^mns Sonadanta^o. ^c C^e ad. नेवा (= Ja). ^d C^e o'malāyo.

haṇi tumhākam, tayi twayi · tumhesu. Tatra *twāṇi puriso,*
tvām itthī, twāṇi cittan ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Attayoge *amhavacanāni* bhavanti:

Aham ahakam · mayam amhe, maṇi mamaṇi · amhe, mayā · amhehi amhebhi, mayhaṇi mama · amhaṇi amhākaṇi ३asmākam, mayā · amhehi amhebhi, mayhaṇi mama · amhaṇi amhākaṇi asmākaṇi, mayi · amhesu १asmesu. Ettha pana ^२"katham amhe karomase" ti pālidassanato *tumhe* ti pac-cattavacanassa viya *amhe* ti paccattavacanassa pi atthitā veditabbā. *Ahakan* ti rūpantaram pi icchitabbam; tassa atthibhāve 10 ^३"ahakañ ca cittavasānugā bhāsissan"^a ti esā pāli nidassanam, ettha hi ahakan ti aham icc ev' attho. Tatra *ahaṇi puriso, ahaṇi kaññā, ahaṇi cittan* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; imāni pi liṅga-ttayasādhāraṇarūpāni. Kaccāyana-Cūlanirutti-Niruttipiṭakesu pana ^४*tumhākaṇi amhākan* ti ca dutiyābahuvacanam vuttaṇi; Kac- 15 cāyane ^५*tumhānam amhānan* ti ca paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanam, *tumhaṇi amhan* ti ca^b catutthī-chaṭṭhekavacanam paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanāñ ca vuttaṇi. Cūlanirutti-Niruttipiṭakesu pana *tumhaṇi amhan* ti ca dutiyekavacanam vuttaṇi, *tumhe amhe* ti ca catutthī-chaṭṭhibahuvacanam vuttaṇi. Etāni upaparikkhitvā 20 sāṭṭhakathesu puttantesu dissanti ce, ^cgahetabbāni. *Tumha-* amhasaddānam pana parapadehi saddhim samāse *maṇḍipā* ti ādayo payogā tathāgatādimukhato sambhavanti; ^d"ete^e gāmaṇi maṇḍipā maṇleñā maṇsaraṇā" ti hi tathāgatamukhato, ^f"tay-yogo mayyogo" ti niruttaññumukhato, Kāvyādāse^g ca ^h"tvām- 25 mukham kamalen' eva tulyam nāññena kenacī" ti ca ⁱ"candena tvāmmukham tulyan" ti ca kavimukhato. Tattha hi aham dipo etesan ti maṇḍipā, aham leṇam etesan ti maṇleñā, evam maṇsaraṇā; tumhera yogo tayyogo, *tumhasaddena* yogo icc

^a ns: yāñ' asmāsu na vijjanti, yāñ' asmāsu ti yāñi vajjāni amhesu [Ja V 379^c] Mahāhaṁsaṭajat | ī kui rhu rve¹ asmāsu lañ³ rhi sañ¹ eñ¹ ||, cf. J V 349¹¹ 352¹⁰, ¹¹ et (asniasu) J V 343¹⁴ [asmā^bbhi, Ap 539¹⁰ = Thīa 153³]. ^b J VI 163²⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ Kc 162 (et Kev). ⁵ ns: ... himsā amham na vijjati [J VI 342¹⁹] hu Vessantara man³ krī³ phre so kroñ¹ amham hū so catutthīekavuc rup rhi sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ⁶ S IV 315²². ⁷ (cf. *supra* 26² sqq). ⁸ Kāvyādāse II 19ab. ⁹ (Kāvyādārśa II 32⁴).

^a ita CeB^mns (cittavasānugā | cit alui sui¹ acāñ luik sañ phrac rve¹ || bhāsissam | chui mi eñ¹ ||; B^m cittavasānubhāsissam. ^b B^m om. ^c S ad. hi. ^d B^m ns Kābyādāse.

ev' attho; amhena yogo mayyogo, *anuhasaddena* yogo icc ev' attho; tava mukham tvām̄mukham, bahuvacanavasena pi nibbacanīyam: tumhākam mukham tvām̄mukhan ti. Ettha ca pāliyam¹ "mam̄dipā" icc ādidassanato *tvam̄dipā* ti ādini, Kā⁵ vyādāse^a ca^b "tvām̄mukhan" ti dassanato *tvam̄vaṇṇo tvam̄saro mam̄mukhami mam̄vanṇo mamsaro* (ti)^b ādini gahetabbāni. Tattha tvam dipo etesan ti *tvam̄dipā*, tumhe vā dipā^c etesan ti *tvam̄dipā*; tava vaṇṇo *tvam̄vaṇṇo*, mama mukham mam̄mukham, amhākam vā mukham mam̄mukhan ti nibbacanāni. Esa nayo 10 aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu.

Samāse *tumha-amhākam*^d honti parapadehi ve
tvām̄mukhan ti ca, *mam̄dipā*, *tayyogo mayyogo* ti ca.^e 42
Etthāha: kiṁ ettakam eva *tumha-anuhasaddānam* rūpam udāhu
aññam pi atthī ti. Atthi *te me* icc ādini. Yadi evam, kasmā^f
15 padamālā visum na vuttā ti. Avacane kāraṇam atthi; atr'
idam kāraṇam:

te me vo no ti rūpāni parāni padato^g yato,
tato nāmikapantīsu na tu vuttāni tāni me. 43
Ettha ca *mayan̄-me-vo-nosaddānam* athuddhāro vuccate, te-
20 saddassa pana^h vutto va. Yasmā atṭhakathācariyāⁱ "mayan̄-
saddatthāne pi *mayāsaddo*, *mayāsaddatthāne* pi ca *mayan̄-
saddo*" icc eva vadanti, tasmā mayam pi tath' eva vadāma:
^j "mayan̄saddo" "anuññātapaññātā tevijjā mayam asm' ubho"ⁱ
ti ādisu asmadatthe āgato, ^k "Mayaṁ nissāya Hemāya jātā
25 Mañḍosisūpagā"^g ti ettha paññattiyam, ^l "manomayā pītibhakkhā
sayampabhā" ti ādisu nibbattiatthe, bāhirena ^m paccayena vinā
manasā va nibbattā ti manomayā, ⁿ "yan nūnāham . . . sabba-
mattikāmayam kuṭikam kareyyan" ti ādisu vikāratthe, ^o "dāna-
mayam, sīlamayan" ti ādisu padapūraṇamatte, ^p "pīthan te
30 sovaṇṇamayam ulāran" ti ettha vikāratthe padapūraṇamatte

¹ (289²⁴). ² (289²⁵). ³ (273³⁻¹⁴). ⁴ ~~***~~. ⁵ 290²³-291⁵ < Vva 10²⁻²¹.
⁶ Sn 594ab. ⁷ ~~***~~ *vide n. g*. ⁸ D I 17²¹. ⁹ = utu āhāra ca so athok
apam¹, ns. ¹⁰ Vin III 41²⁸. ¹¹ Nett 50¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹² Vv 1a.

^a Bens Kabyādāse. ^b Bem *om.* ^c Bm dipo. ^d ita CeBemns (*cf.* eti-
māsam, Kc 63 *et Chap ad loc.*) ^e (Bm yato). ^f CeBe asmato, Bmns asma
bho (ns *cit.* Pj ubho ti dve janā *et addit.*: asma ubho pud phrat bho kā³
ālup ma hut). ^g ita CeBemns; ns *add.*: jātā mañḍo pi supabhā lañ³ rhi eñ¹;
leg. Mando(da)rī subhā (*vide* Vva 10⁵, *cf.* Rāmāyaṇa VII 12: 19 etc).

vā datṭhabbo — yadā hi ¹suvaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā suvaṇṇassa vikāro sovaṇṇamayo ti vikāratthe mayasaddo datṭhabbo, nibbattiatthe^a ti pi vattum vattati; yadā pana suvaṇṇena nibbattam sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā sovaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇamayan ti padapūraṇamatte mayasaddo ²datṭhabbo. 5 ³Mesaddo ⁴"kicchena me adhigatam halan dāni pakāsitun" ti ādisu karaṇe āgato, mayā ti attho, ⁵"tassa me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammam desetū" ti ādisu sampadāne, mayhan ti attho ti vadanti, ⁶"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā ana-bhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato" ti ādisu sāmiatthe, 10 mamā ti attho ti vadanti. Etth' etam vuccati:

karaṇe sampadāne ca sāmiatthe ⁷ca āgato

mesaddo iti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā. 44

Ettha pana ṭhatvā aṭṭhakathācariyehi kate te-mesaddānam atthavivaraṇe, vinicchayam brūma ⁸tesam adhippāyappakāsana-15 vasena sotūnam suṃsayasamugghātanattham^b. Tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyā te-mesaddānam sampadānatthavasena ⁹"tuyham, mayhan" ti attham samvaṇṇesum, sāmiatthavasena pana ¹⁰"tava, mama" ti. Evam, yv āyam tehi asaṃkarato niyamo dassito, so sāṭṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane kuto labbhā; tathā hi 20 te-mesaddatthavācakā tuyham-mayham-saddā tava-mamasaddā ca sampadāna-sāmiatthesu aniyamato pavattanti. Atr'ime pa-yoga: ¹¹"idam tuyham dadāmi tuyham vikappemi; ¹²tuyham maṃsenā medena matthakena ca brāhmaṇa īhutim pagga-hissāmī^c; ¹³esa hi tuyha^d pītā narasiho; ¹⁴tuyham pana mātā 25 kahan ti; ¹⁵mayham eva dānam dātabbam na aññesam mayham eva sāvakānam dānam dātabbam na aññesam; ¹⁶na mayham bhariyā esā; ¹⁷assamo sukato mayham; ¹⁸sabbaññutam piyam mayham; ¹⁹tāta mayham mātu mukham aññādisam tumhākam

¹ (Vva 10¹). ² ns add.: ¹ mayapud eñ¹ althuddhāra nhuik saṅgahagā-thāmālā ra kā³ ¹ sni¹ chui ap eñ¹ asmadatthe paññattiyaṃ nibbatti-vikāre pi ca | padapūraṇamatthamhi mayamsaddo pavattati ||. ³ 291⁶⁻¹⁰ < Vva 25¹⁵⁻²⁵. ⁴ Vin I 5^b. ⁵ cf. S III 35^e. ⁶ A I 238²¹. ⁷ ns: casaddā phrañ¹ padapūraṇa kui yū. ⁸ = thui aṭṭhakathā-charā tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁹ (292⁹); Pj I 101²⁰; Ja II 145²²; 148¹. ¹⁰ (292¹⁰); Pj I 101²². ¹¹ cf. Vin IV 122¹⁰⁻¹³. ¹² J VI 527²³⁻²⁴ (*infra* 292²⁵). ¹³ Vjb ad Vin I 82² ("Narasihagāthā"; cf. Ja I 89²⁷). ¹⁴ Ja III 511³. ¹⁵ A I 160³⁵. ¹⁶ Cp II 4: 6c. ¹⁷ Bv 2: 29c. ¹⁸ Cp I 3: 8c. ¹⁹ Ja III 503¹⁸.

a Bm ottho. ^b ita CēBm; Bense osamugghātanattham (= yum mā³ khrañ³ kui phyok khrañ³ akyui³ nhā). ^c Bēns paggaheśāmi. ^d Bm tuyham.

aññādisan ti^a; ¹mayham sāmiko idāni marissati; ²tava dīyate;
³tava silāghate mama silāghate; ⁴pabbajjā mama ruccati;
⁵tavautto; ⁶ubho mātā pitā mamā⁷ ti evam aniyamato pa-
vattanti ti^a. Cūlaniruttiyam hi Yamakamahātherena catutthi-
⁵chaṭṭhīnam anaññārūpattam vuttam: "catutthi-chaṭṭhīnam sab-
battha anaññānam, tatiyā-pañcamīnam bahuvacanañ cā" ti. | Yadi
evam, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁷"namo te purisājaññā; ⁸namo te bud-
dhavir' atthū" ti ādisu tuyham̄saddassa vasena sampadāne,
⁹tuyhan ti hi attho; ¹⁰"kin te vatañ kiñ pana brahmacariyan"
¹⁰ti ādisu sāmiatthe, ¹¹"tava ti hi attho" ti ādīni vadantā 'ayut-
tam samvaññānam samvaññesun' ti pi 'passitabbam na pas-
simsu' ti pi ¹²āpajjantī ti. Yuttam yeva te samvaññayimṣu
passitabbañ ca passimṣu; tathā hi te 'saddasattham pi ekade-
sato sāsanānukūlam hoti' ti paresam anukampāya saddasatthato
¹⁵nayam gahetvā sampadānatthavasena te-mesaddānam ¹³"tuy-
ham, mayhan" ti attham samvaññayimṣu, sāmiatthavasena pana
¹⁴"tava, mamā" ti; saddasatthe hi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sab-
bathā visadisāni, sāsane pana sadisāni, tasmā sāsane sāmañ-
ñena pavattāni catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni saddasatthe viseseñpa pa-
²⁰vattehi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpehi samānagatikāni katvā paresam
anukampāya sampadānatthe tuyham̄-mayham̄saddānam pavat-
tiniyamo, sāmiatthe ca tava-mamasaddānam pavattiniyamo
dassito — yasmā pana paresam anukampāya ayam niyamo,
tasmā karuṇāy' evāyam 'parādho^b na aṭṭhakathācariyānam,
²⁵¹⁵tāya eva hi tehi evam samvaññānañ kātā ti. | Keci pan' ettha
evam vadeyyum: nanu ca bho aṭṭhakathācariyehi saddanayam
nissāya te-mesaddānam sāmiatthe vattamānānam "tava, mamā"
ti atthavacanena ¹⁶"tuyham mām̄sena medena; ¹⁷na mayham
bhariyā esā" ti ādisu sāmivisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo das-
³⁰sito ti sakkā vattum, tathā saddanayañ ñeva nissāya te-me-
saddānam sampadānatthe vattamānānam "tuyham, mayhan"
ti atthavacanena ¹⁸"bhattam tava na ruccati; ⁴pabbajjā mamā
ruccati" ti ādisu pi sampadānavisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo

¹ ***. ² (cf. § 346). ³ Kev 279. ⁴ J VI 18⁵. ⁵ Dhp III 181²³. ⁶ Cp
III 5; 6^b : III 4; 8^a. ⁷ Sn 544a. ⁸ SI 50²⁹. ⁹ Vva 9¹¹. ¹⁰ J IV 52²⁸. ¹¹ Vva 9¹⁸.
¹² ns: iti pi doso! sañ lañ³-kon³ āpajjanti kun eñ¹!. ¹³ (291¹⁷). ¹⁴ (291¹⁸).
¹⁵ ns: tāya eva thui karuṇā kroñ¹ sā lhyāñ !. ¹⁶ (291²³). ¹⁷ (291²⁷). ¹⁸ ***.

^a Be om ti ^b ita Ce Bem̄ns: ayam aparādho, aprac tañ³).

dassito ti sakkā vattun ti. Na sakkā · gāthāsu viya cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne pi tuyham̄-mayham̄-tava-mamasaddānam aniyamena dvisu atthesu pavattanato; na hi idise thāne gāthāyam̄ vā cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne vā vibhattivipallāso icchitabbo, ¹"tassa rajjassāham̄^a bhīto; ²kiṁ nu kho aham̄ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmī"⁵ ti ādisu yeva pana thānesu icchitabbo; yadi saddanayam̄ nissāya ³"tuyham̄ māmsena medenā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso icchitabbo siyā, ⁴"brāhmaṇassa piyaputtadāram̄^b adāsi; ⁵brāhmaṇassa pitā adā[sī]" ti ādisu pi saddanayam̄ nissāya 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhattivipallāsattho vacanīyo siyā · catutthī-10 chaṭṭhīrūpānam̄ satthe visum̄ vacanato. Evañ ca sati ko doso ti ce, ^catth' eva doso; ^dyasmā dānayoge vā namoyoge vā ayādesasahitāni catutthī-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sāṭṭhakathē tepiṭake budhavacane nūpalabbhanti, tasmā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhattivipallāsatthavacane ayam̄ ^e'doso yadidam̄ avijjamānaggaha-15 nām; yasmā pana idisesu thānesu vibhattivipallāsakaraṇam̄ sāvajjām̄, tasmā ^f"tuyham̄ māmsena medenā" ti ādisu pi vibhattivipallāso na icchitabbo, catutthī-chaṭṭhīrūpāni hi anaññāni dissanti; ^g'purisassa adāsi · purisassa dhanam; brāhmaṇānam̄ adāsi · brāhmaṇānam̄ santakan ti, tathā hi pāvacane sa-nām-20 saddā sampadāna-sāmiatthesu sāmaññena pavattanti, tappavatti ^h"aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti ādisu payogesu ⁱ dipetabbā. "Aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti ettha hi aggassā ti ayam̄ saddo yadā kiriyāpaṭīggaṇam̄ paṭicca sampadānatthe pavattati, tadā aggassa ratanattayassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati; yadā pana 25 kiriyam̄ paṭicca kammabhūte sāmiatthe pavattati, tadā aggassa deyyadhammassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati. Evam̄ sabathā pi vibhattivipallāso ^j tumhākam̄ saraṇam̄ na hotū ti. Tathā saddanayam̄ nissāya 'sampadānavacanan' ti tumhehi dalham̄ gāhitassa mayham̄saddassa sāmiatthavasena pañṇattiyam̄ das-30 sanato vibhattivipallāso tumhākam̄ saraṇam̄ na hot' eva^k; tathā

¹ J VI 17^l. ² M I 246²⁷. ³ (291²⁸). ⁴ Ja VI 547¹², cf. Mil 281⁸ 281¹⁶ 281²⁷. ⁵ J VI 577¹, ⁶ (Mil 284¹⁷). ⁷ ns add.: sutahani-asutapari-kappadosa rōk eñ¹ hū lui. ⁸ Rūp 86 et 92. ⁹ It 89³ = A II 35⁹.

^a ita CēBem (J metr.: rajjass' aham̄). ^b ita CēBem (cf. Mil); Bens oput-tadānam̄ (= Ja). ^c (Bm dānatogesu). ^d CēBens ādīhi payogehi. ^e Bens om. vibhatti-. ^f Bens hotv eva.

hi¹ "sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkam pipphalim^a āruyha mayham^b mayhan ti kandatī" ti ettha mayhako ti ekāya sakuṇajātiyā nāmam, so hi loluppacāritāya "idam pi mayham idam pi^c mayhan" ti kāyati ravaṭī ti mayha-ko ti 5 vuccati · mayhasaddūpapadassa^d "ke re ge sadde" ti dhātussa vasena. Atrāyam padasodhanā: yadi tuyhaiñ-mayham-saddā dhuvam sampadānatthe, tava-mamasaddā ca sāmiatthe bhaveyyum, evam sante lokavohārakusalena sabbaññunā tassa sakuṇassa mayhako ti paññatti na vattabbā siyā · anantogadha-10 sampadānatthattā, antogadhasāmyatthattā pana 'mamako' ice eva paññatti vattabbā siyā. Ettha pi^d mayhako ti idam vibhattivipallāsavasena vuttan ti ce, na · paññattivisaye vibhattivipariñāmassa atthānattā anavakāsattā; api c' ettha tuyhaiñ-saddo sarūpato vibhatyantabhāve na tiṭṭhati · kasaddena eka-15 padattūpagamanato — evam sante pi mayhako ti ayaṁ sa-kuṇavisesavācako saddo paccattavacanabhbāve^e ṛhito yeva īsakam sāmiattham pi jotayati Sujampati-rājapurisaddā viya; iminā pi kāraṇena vibhattivipallāso tumhākam saraṇam na hoti. Iti mayhako ti paññattiyaṁ vattamānassa padāvayava-20 bhūtassa mayhasaddassa avipallāsavacanalesena tuyhaiñ-tava-mamasaddesu pi vibhattivipallāso na icchitabbo ti siddham. Tasmā atthakathācariyehi sampadāna-sāmiatthesu sāmaññena pavattānam pi samānānam tuyhaiñ-mayhaiñ-tava-mamasaddānam saddanayañ ñeva nissāya paresam anukampāya vuttappa-25 kāro niyamo dassito ti avagantabbam. Icc evam tuyhaiñ^f mayhan t' ime sadde sampadāne garū vadum^g, tava mamā ti sāmimhi nayam ādāya satthato^f; 45 evam sante pi etesam niyamo n' atthi pāliyam, koci tesam viseso ca diṭṭho amhehi, tam suṇa: 46 sāmyattha-sampadānatthā sambhavanti yahin duve

¹ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶ (*supra* 260²⁸) · ² (206²³); ns: nok anak nhuik ke-dhāt phrañ¹ pri³ sañ¹ ce re-dhāt phrañ¹ asul¹ pri³ am¹ nañ³ hū mū kvi-paccāñ³ sak rve¹ : rādi no [Kc 541] hū so yogavibhāga phrañ¹ pri³ ce vā 'kvi-paccāñ³ sak rve¹ | kaakkharā lā rve¹ pri³ ce ge-dhāt nhuik kulūpako [Kev 20; Sd § 77] kai¹ sui¹ pri³ ce .

^a ita Ce; Bem pippalim. ^b Bm mayha (= J). ^c Be om. ^d Bm hi. ^e Bm obhbāve na < 294¹¹. ^f Be om. tuyhaiñ . . . satthato 294²⁵⁻²⁷. ^g ns: avadum chui kun eñ¹ cf. 301²⁶

tuyhaṇi mayhaṇi t' ime saddā, te payogā na dullabhā; 47
tava mamā t' ime saddā pāyā^a sāmimhi vattare,
 sampadāne yahim honti, te payogā pan' appakā: 48
*tavato mamato mayhaṇi-tuyhaṇi*saddā va sasane
 pāṭhe nekasahassamhi sāmiatthe pavattare ti. 49 5

Sabbā pi imā nītiyo paramasukhumā sududdasā vīrajatinā^b
 sūdhubhā manasikātabbā.

¹"*Vo-nosaddesu* pana *vosaddo* paccatta-upayoga-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmivacana-padapūraṇesu dissati; ²"*kacci ... vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā*" ti ādisu hi paccatte dissati, 10
³"*gacchatha bhikkhave paññāmemi vo*" ti ādisu upayoge, ⁴"*na vo mama santike vatthabban*" ti ādisu karaṇe, ⁵"*Vanapattha-pariyāyām* vo bhikkhave desessāmī" ti ādisu sampadāne, ⁶"*sabbesam̄ vo Sāriputtā subhāsitān*" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ⁷"*ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakammantā*" ti ādisu padapūraṇa- 15
 matte. Etth' etam vuuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
 sāmissa vacane c' eva tath' eva padapūraṇe
 jmesu chasu^c ṭhānesu *vosaddo* sampavattati. 50

Nosaddo paccattōpayoga-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmivacanāvadhā- 20
 raṇa-musaddatthesu paṭisedhe nipātamatte ca vattati; ayañ hi
⁸"*gāmam̄ no gaccheyyāmā*" ti ettha paccatte dissati, ⁹"*mā no ajja vikantiṁsu rāñño sūdā mahānase*" ti ādisu upayoge,
¹⁰"*na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanan*" ti ādisu karaṇe,
¹¹"*sāmīvibhajetha no rajjenā*" ti ādisu sampadāne, ¹²"*satthā no 25 Bhagavā anuppatto*" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ¹³"*na no samam̄ atthi tathāgatenā*" ti ettha avadhāraṇe, ¹⁴"*abhijānāsi no tvām mahārājā*" ti ettha ¹⁵*nusaddatthe*, pucchāyan ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, ¹⁶"*subhāsitaññeva bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaññ bhaṇe*" ti ādisu paṭisedhe, ¹⁷"*na no sabhāyām̄ na karonti kiñci*" ti 30
 ādisu nipātamatte. Etth' etam vuuccati:

¹ 295⁸⁻¹⁶ < Ps I 18¹⁴⁻²³; Ita ad It 1⁶. ² M I 206¹². ³ M I 457¹⁰. ⁴ M I 457¹¹. ⁵ M I 104¹². ⁶ M I 219²⁶ (*supra* 270³). ⁷ M I 17¹⁷. ⁸ (Kev 151, Sd § 330).
⁹ J V 368¹⁵. ¹⁰ J VI 163²⁵. ¹¹ D II 233¹⁴. ¹² M I 205²⁷ = Vin I 351¹. ¹³ Khp VI 3^c. ¹⁴ D I 51²¹. ¹⁵ ns cit. ahosim nu kho aham [M I 8¹]. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ ***

^a ita CēBemns (= myā³ so ā³ phraṇ¹). ^b = sañ¹ so akroñ³ phraṇ¹ phrac so sabho rhi so sū sañ, ns; Bm dhīrajatinā(?). ^c Bm om.

paccatte cūpayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
sāmy-āvadhāraṇe c' eva *nusaddatthe nivāraṇe*
tathā nipātamattamhi *nosaddo sampavattati.*

51

Idāni sabbanāmānaṁ yathārahāmaṁ samkhittena missakapa-
5 damālā vuccate:

*Yo so · ye te, yam tam · ye te, gena tena sesam vitthāre-
tabbam. Yā sā · yā tā, yam tam · yā tā, yāya tāya sesam
vitthāretabbam. Yam tam · yāni tāni sesam vitthāretabbam.
Iminā nayena liṅgattayayojanā katabbā.*

10 *Eso so · ete te; ayanī so · ime te; so ayanī · te ime ti ādinā
yathāpayogam padamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi ¹"yo so Bhagavā
sayambhū anācariyako; ²ete te^a bhikkhave ubho ante
anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā;
³ayanī so sārathī etī" ti evamādayo vicitrapayogā dissanti. Iti
15 sabbanāmīkapadānaṁ missakapadamālā yojetabbā.*

Mayā Sabbathasiddhassa sāsane sabbadassino

52

sabbattha sāsane suṭṭhu kosallatthāya sotunāmaṁ

asabbanāmanāmehi sabbanāmapadehi ve

53

saha sabbāni vuttāni sabbanāmāni pantito;

20 *etesu katayogānaṁ sukhumatthavijānanāmaṁ*

54

akicchapaṭivedhena bhavissati, na samsayo.

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṁ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe sabbanāma-taṁ-
25 sadisanāmānaṁ nāmīkapadamālāvibhāgo nāma dvādasamo^b
paricchedo.

XIII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi samkhyānāmīkapantiyo

bhūdhātujehi rūpehi aññehi c' upayojituṁ.

1

Yā hi sā ⁴heṭṭhā amhehi *eka dvi ti catu* icc etesam samkhyā-
30 sabbanāmānaṁ nāmīkapadamālā kathitā, taṁ ṭhapetvā idha
asabbanāmānaṁ *pañca-cha-sattādīnaṁ* samkhyānāmānaṁ nā-
mīkapadamālā *bhudhatumayehi* aññehi ca rūpehi yojanatthām
vuccate:

¹ Nidd I 457¹⁷. ² S V 421⁶, Vin I 10¹⁴. ³ J VI 19²². ⁴ (283¹⁵ - 288²⁹).

^a ita C^eB^m (= S); Vin: kho; B^{e(ns)} om te. ^b B^m ekādasamo.

*Pañca, pañcahi pañcabhi, pañcannaṇi, pañcasu sattannam
vibhattinam vasena ñeyyam, pañca bhūtā · pañca abhibhavitārō ·
pañca purisā · pañca bhūmiyo · pañca kaññāgo · pañca bhū-
tāni · pañca cittānī ti ādinā sabbattha yojetabbam.*

*Cha, chahi chabhi, channam, chasu, — chassū ti pi, ¹"chassu 5
loko samuppanno chassu^a kubbati^b santhavan" ti hi pālī.*

*Satta, sattahi sattabhi, sattannam, sattasu; aṭṭha, aṭṭhahi
aṭṭhabhi, aṭṭhannaṇi, aṭṭhasu; nava, navahi navabhi, navannam,
navasu; dasa, dasahi dasabhi, dasannam, dasasu. Evam ekā-
dasa · dvādasa bārasa · terasa tedasa teñasa^c · catuddasa 10
cuddasa · pañcadasa pañnarasa^d · soñasa sattarasa.*

*Aṭṭhārasa, — aṭṭhārasahi aṭṭhārasabhi. aṭṭhārasannaṇi, aṭṭhā-
rasasu. Sabbam etam bahuvacanavasena gahetabbam.*

*Ekūnavisati — ekunavisam icc api^e, ekūnavisāya, ekūnavi-
sayaṇi; ekūnavisati bhikkhū tiñthanti, ekūnavisati bhikkhū pas- 15
sati — evam kaññāgo cittānī ti ca ādinā yojetabbam^f,
ekūnavisāya bhikkhūhi dhammo desito · ekūnavisāya kaññāhi
kataṇi · ekūnavisāya cittehi kataṇi, ekūnavisāya bhikkhunaṇi
cīvaraṇi deti · ekūnavisāya kaññānaṇi dhanāṇi deti · ekūnavisāya
cittānaṇi ruccati, ekūnavisāya bhikkhūhi apeti — evam kaññāhi 20
cittehi, ekūnavisāya bhikkhūnaṇi santakaṇi — evam kaññā-
naṇi cittānaṇi, ekūnavisāyam bhikkhuisu patiññhitam — evam
kaññāsu cītesū ti yojetabbam. Ekūnavisati, ekūnavisatim, ekūna-
visatiyā ekūnavisatiyam.*

*Visati, vīsatim, vīsatiyā, vīsatiyam; vīsa^g, vīsanī, vīsāya, 25
vīsāyam. Tathā ekavīsa · dvāvīsa bāvīsa · tevīsa catuvīsa icc
ādisu pi.*

*Tīrsa, tīrsam, tīrsāya, tīrsāyaṇi; cattālisa, cattālisam,
cattālisāya, cattālisāyaṇi, — cattārisa icc ādi pi; paññāsa,
paññāsam, paññāsāya, paññāsāyam, — paññāsa, paññāsaṇi, 30
paññāsāya, paññāsāyam; sañthi, sañthim, sañthigā, sañthigam;
sattati, sattatiṇi, sattatiyā, sattatiyam. — sattari icc ādi pi;
asiti, asitiṇi, asitiyā, asitiyam; navuti, navutim, navutiyā, navu-
tiyam.*

¹ Sn 169ab.

^a CēBē chasu. ^b Bēns krubbatī. ^c Bemns telasa. ^d Cē pañnarasa.
^e (Bē icc ādi pi). ^f Bm ad. ti. ^g Bm vīsati.

Itthañ ca aññathā pi sañkhyārūpāni gahetabbāni · ekūnavisehi ekūnavisānam̄ channavutinan̄ ti ca ādinā pi sañkhyārūpānam̄ katthaci dassanato. Keci saddasatthavidū mānavisatisaddam̄ sabbadā pi ekavacanantam itthiliṅgam eva payuñjanti.
5 Keci ¹"visatiādayo ā navuti ekavacanantā itthiliṅgā" ti vadanti. Keci panāhu:

²saddā^a sañkhyeyya-sañkhāsu ekatte^b visatiādayo

sañkhatthe^c dvi-bahuttamhi, tā tu cā navuti tthiyo ti. 2

Ettha dvivacanam̄ chaddetabbam̄ · buddhavacane tadabhāvato.

10 Sabbesam pi ca tesam yathāvuttavacanam̄ kiñci pāliippadesam̄ patvā yujjati, kiñci pana patvā na yujjati · visati visam̄ · visad̄ icc ādinam̄ [hi]^d sañkhatthānam̄^e saddānam̄ bahuvacanapayogavasena pi pāliyam̄ dassanato, ^fKaccāyane ca yovacanavasena^g sambhūtarūpavantatādassanato; tasmā yathāsambhavam̄ yathā-15 pāvacanañ ca itthiliṅgabhbāve tesam ekavacanantā veditabbā atthi-natthisaddānam̄ viya.

Atthi-natthisaddā hi nipātattā ekatthe^h piⁱ bavhattheⁱ pi pavattanti: ⁴"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi; ⁵n' atthi attasamam̄ pemam̄; ⁶n' atthi... samañabrāhmaṇā"^k ti adisu. Aliṅgatte 20 pi pan' etesam̄ katthaci itthiliṅgabhbāvo diṭho; Abhidhamme hi Dhammasenāpatinā anudhammadakkavattinā^m voḥārakusaleṇa voḥārakusalasādhakenaⁿ ⁷"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti ekavacanantam itthiliṅgarūpam dassitam̄. Tasmā visati visatim̄ icc ādinam pi yathāsambhavam yathāpāvacanañ ca itthiliṅgabhbāve ekavacanantā veditabbā. Tatth' eke ⁸hetuyā adhipatiyā⁹ ti ca idam liṅgavipallāsavasena gahetabbam̄ maññanti. Tammativasena 'hetumhi adhipatimhi' ti pulliṅgabhbāvo paṭipādetabbo, hetupaccaye adhipatipaccaye icc ev' attho, atha vā ¹⁰hetuyā adhipatiyā ti dvayam idam itthiliṅgarūpapaṭibhbā-25 gam puliṅgarūpan ti gahetabbam̄ · hetuyo jantuyo ti ādinañ itthiliṅgarūpapaṭibhbāgānam̄ pulliṅgarūpānam̄ pi vijjamānattā; atthiyā natthiyā ti idam pana liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttan ti

¹ cf. 216¹²; ² cf. 301²⁵⁻³¹; ³ Ke 391. ⁴ Dhp 62³. ⁵ S I 6¹⁹. ⁶ D I 55¹⁸.
⁷ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84¹⁰. ⁸ Tikapaṭṭhāna 84², ⁴.

^a C^eB^mns) sadā. ^b = ekavuc nhuik, ns. ^c = sañkhyā anak nhuik, ns.
^d cf. 297²⁵; B^m visam̄, C^eB^mns timsa ^e B^m ti. ^f B^m samatt(hā)nām̄. ^g B^mns yovacana-^{om.}-vasena). ^h ekatte? ⁱ B^m om.; B^mns bahutt(h)e. ^k B^m brahmaṇā samañā. ^m B^mns om. ⁿ Ita C^eB^mns (ɔ: ökosalla^o vel ökusalata^o;
= voḥāra nhuik limmā sañ eñ¹ aphrac kui pri² ce sa phrañ¹, ns).

na gahetabbam · *atthi-natthisaddānām aliṅgabhedattā*, na hi *atthi-natthisaddā* tīsu liṅgesu ekassa^a pi antogadhā. Etesu hi *atthisaddo* ākhyāta-nipātavasena bhijjati · ¹"*atthi santi^b sam-vijja(n)ti*; ²*atthikhīrā brāhmaṇī*" ti ādisu, *nātthisaddo pana nipaṭo yeva*. Icc evam *atthi-natthisaddānām* nipātānāñ ca liṅga- 5 vacanavasena kathanam na yujjati · itthilingādivasena ekattā-divasena ca appavattanato; vuttañ ca: ³"*sadisam tīsu liṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu vacanesu ca sabbesu yan na vyeti, tad avyayan*" ti. Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho ⁴"*atthi sakkā labbhā* icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato *atthisaddo paṭhamāya vibhat-* 10 *tiyā yutto*: evam sante kasmā "sadisan tīsu liṅgesū" ti ādi vuttan ti. Saccam, *atthisaddo paṭhamāya vibhattiyā yutto*, tathā *nātthisaddo* · *atthisaddassa vacanalesena gahetabbattā yugaṭapadattā* ca; idam pana "sadisam tīsu liṅgesū" ti ādi vacanām upasagga-nipātasamkhāte asamkhyāsadde sandhāya 15 vuttam, na ekekam asamkhyāsaddam sandhāya. Tathā hi "asamkhyā" ti ca "avyayā" ti ca laddhavohāresu upasagga-nipātesu upasaggā sabbe pi sabbavibhattivacanakā, nipātānām pana •ekacce paṭhamādisu yathāraham vibhattiyuttā, ekacce avibhattiyuttā. Tattha, ye yadaggena vibhattiyuttū, te tad- 20 aggena tabbacanakā; upasagga-nipātesu hi paccekam 'idam nāma vacanan' ti laddhum na sakkā. Sabbasaṅgāhakavasena pana "sadisam tīsu liṅgesū" ti ādi pubbācariyehi vuttam. Kac-cāyanācariyena pi imam ev' attham sandhāya ⁵"*sabbāsam āvusopasagganipātādīhi cā*" ti vuttam; na hi āvusosaddato 25 sabbā pi vibhattiyo labbhanti, atha kho ālapantanathavācakattā ekavacanikā-anekavacanikā paṭhamāvibattiyo yeva labbhanti. Ayam asmākam khanti. Keci pana sabbehi^c nipātehi sabba-vibhattilopam vadanti. Tañi na gahetabbam · ⁴"*atthi sakkā labbhā* icc ete paṭhamāyā; ⁶*divā bhiyyo namo* icc ete pa- 30 *ṭhamāya ca dutiyāya cā*" ti ādivacanato, padapūraṇamattānāñ ca avibhattiyuttānam ⁷"*atha khalu vata vatha*"^d icc ādīnam nipātānām vacanato. ¹¹ Etthā pi siyā: nanu ca bho

¹ cf. Nidd I 100¹². ² Pān II 2: 24, vārt. 21, ³ Mahābhāṣya ad Pañ I 1: 38 vārt. 6 (Sd Cē 790³¹). ⁴ Rūp Cē p. 89⁹ (Sd Cē 784¹² cf. 782¹). ⁵ Kc 221. ⁶ Rūp Cē p. 89¹² (Sd Cē 784¹⁷). ⁷ Rūp Cē p. 88⁶⁻³² (Sd Cē 782¹⁹).

^a Bēns ekasmim. ^b (Bm ad na) ^c Bēns ad pi. ^d Bmns catha (vatha M III 129³² teste Sd Cē 782²⁴).

avibhattiyuttānam pi nipātānam sambhavato *atthi-natthisaddānam* avibhattiko niddeso kātabbo, atha kimaththam ¹"*atthiyā navā natthiyā navā*" ti savibhattiko niddeso kato ti. | Sabbathā vibhattīhi vinā atthassa niddisitum asakkuṇeyyattā ti. ² Yadi^a evam, ²"*atthi sakka labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā*" ti vacanato *atthi-natthisaddā* luttāya paṭhamāyā vibhattiyā vasena paṭhamāvibhattikā yeva niddisitabbā; evam akatvā kasmā sattamyantavasena "*atthiyā, natthiyā*" ti niddiṭṭhā ti. | Saccam *atthi-natthisaddā* paṭhamāvibhattiyuttā yeva niddisitabbā, tathā pi 10 'atthipaccaye nava natthipaccaye navā' ti etass' atthassa paridipane paṭhamāyā okāso n' atthi, sattamiyā yeva pana atthi, tasmā ¹"*atthiyā navā natthiyā navā*" ti vuttam. Iti *atthiyā-natthiyāsaddānam* sattamyantabhāve siddhe yeva tatiyā-catutthī-pañcamī-chaṭṭhiyantabhāvo pi siddho yeva hoti. Tasmā *atthi-bhāvo atthitā* ti ādisu pi 'atthiyā bhāvo atthibhāvo, *natthiyā^b* bhāvo^b natthibhāvo, atthiyā bhāvo atthitā' ti ādinā samāsataddhitaviggaho avassam icchitabbo. Yad idam amhehi vuttam, tam 'pāliyā virujjhati' ti na vattabbam 'pālinayānusārena vuttattā ti. Evam hotu, kasmā bho "*atthiyā, natthiyā*" ti 20 ithiliṅganiddeso kato, nanu nipātōpasaggā aliṅgabhedā ti.

Saccam, idam pana thānam atīva sukhumam; tathā pi pubbācariyānubhāvañ ñeva nissāya vinicchayam brūma. Yathā^c hi visatī icc ādīnam saṃkhyāsaddānam sarūpato adabbavācakatte pi dabbavācakānam *latā-mati^d-ratti-itthi-yāgu-vadhi*saddānam 25 viya ithiliṅgabhāvo saddasatthavidūhi anumato, evam adabbavācakatte pi *atthi-natthisaddānam* katthaci ithiliṅgabhāvo sad-dhammadvidūhi anumato; tenāha āyasmā Dhammasenāpati ¹"*atthiyā navā natthiyā navā*" ti. Atha vā *atthiyā natthiyā* ti imāni liṅgabhāvavimuttāni^e 'sattamiyantāni nipātāpadāni 30 ti pi gahetabbāni. Na ettha codetabbam 'evarūpāni nipātāpadāni pubbācariyehi vuttāni na santi, tasmā chadḍetabbam idam vacanan' ti; pāvacanasmiñ hi garūhi aniddiṭṭhāni pi anekavīhitāni nipātāpadāni sandissanti. Nā pi *hetuyā adhipatiyā atthiyā natthiyā* ti evamādisu 'apasaddā ime' ti virodho uppāde-

¹ (298²²). ² (290⁹).

^a Bm Yam. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm Tathā. ^d ita Ce Bem; ins .matī-. ^e Bem liṅgabhāvavimuttāni.

tabbo; na hi acinteyyānubhāvena pāramitāpuññena nippaññena anāvaraṇaññena sabbam^a ñeyyamañḍalam̄ hatthatale ¹āmalakam̄ viya paccakkham̄ katvā passato buddhassa vacane aññesam̄ [†]vācāvippalāpo^b avassam̄ sambhavatī^c ti. Nanu ca bho *hetuyā adhipatiyā atthiyā natthiyā* ti ca idam̄ Sāriputta- ttheravacanam̄ · tena nikkhittattā, tathāgatena hi Tāvatimsa- bhavane desitakāle imāni padāni na santi; evam̄ sante kasmā "buddhavacanan" ti vadathā ti. Buddhavacanam̄ yeva nāma, āyasmato hi Sāriputtassa tathāgatena ²nayo dinno, tenā pi pabhinnapaṭisambhidena ³satthukappena aggasāvakena satthu ¹⁰ santikā nayam̄ labhitvā vyañjanam̄ suropitaññ kataññ, sabbe pi hi paṭisambhidappattā ariyā dunniruttim̄ na vadanti · niruttipa- bhedasmiññ sukusalattā; tasmā aññesam̄ avisayo esa ariyānam̄ voḥāro ti daṭṭhabbam̄^d.

Idāni *satādīnam* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: ¹⁵

Sataññ · satāni satā, satam̄ · satāni sate^e, satena · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānaññ, satā satasmā satamhā · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānaññ, sate satasmīññ satamhi · satesu.
Evam̄ sahassam̄ sahassāni ti yojetabham̄. Dasasahassam̄ sata-
sahassam̄ dasasatasahassan ti etthā pi es' eva nayo. Ayañ ²⁰
pan' ettha payogo: sataññ bhikkhū · sataññ itthiyo · sataññ cit-
tāni, ⁴"bhikkhūnaññ satam̄" · itthīnaññ satam̄ · cittānaññ satam̄.
Sahassādisu pi es' eva nayo. Itthañ ca aññathā pi saddarū-
pāni bhavanti: koṭi · koṭi koṭigo rattinayena ñeyyam̄.

⁵Ekappabhutito yāva dasakā yā pavattati ²⁵
saññkhā, tāva sā^f saññkheyyappadhbānā ti ⁶garū vadum^g, ²
⁶vīsatīto yāva satā yā saññkhā, tāva sā pana
saññkhappadhbānā saññkheyyappadhbānā ti ca vaññayum̄, ⁴
api ca

⁵vīsato yāva koṭi yā saññkhā, tāva hi sā khalu ³⁰
saññkhappadhbānā saññkheyyappadhbānā cā ti niddise. ⁵

¹ ns cit. M III 101⁷⁻⁹, et add.: atthi natthī t' ime saddā nipātesu yath'
icchitā tathā nāmikabhāve pi, Paṭṭhāne pana nāmiko'. ²(As 1¹⁹ devānam
desetvā, nayato puna therassa . . . cf. 274 n. 6). ³(M I 150²⁷). ⁴(307⁸). ⁵ hinc
Mg-pp ad Mg I 34. ⁶(cf. Uda 428²⁰, *infra* 302¹⁸).

^a Bm̄ sabbaññ. ^b Bm̄ vācāvippalāpo (o: ṥipallāso); = cakā³ yoñ
yam³ mraññ tam³ khraññ³, ns. ^c ns labbhati. ^d Ce daṭṭhabbo. ^e Bm̄ satā.
^f Mg-pp: tā saññkhyā tāva (metr.). ^g (cf. 294²⁶); Mg-pp: vidum̄.

Tatha hi ¹"asiti koṭiyo hitvā hiraññassābhīpabbajin" ti ²"khiṇā-savā vitamalā samiṁsu satakoṭiyo" ti ca pāli dissati.

Imasmīm pana thāne sabbesam saṅkhāsaddarūpānam pākaṭikaraṇena viññūnam sukhumaññapāṭilābhaththam sāṭhaka-tham Uḍānapālippadesam aññañ ca pālippadesam aṭhakathāvacanāñ ca aharitvā dassayissami: ³"Yesam kho Visākhe satam piyāni satam tesam dukkhāni, yesam navuti piyāni navuti tesam dukkhāni, yesam asiti 'la' yesam sattati, yesam saṭṭhi, yesam paññāsam, yesam cattārisam, yesam tiṁsam^a, yesam kho Visākhe visam^a piyāni visati tesam dukkhāni, yesam^b dasa^b, yesam nava, yesam^c aṭha, yesam satta, yesam cha, yesam pañca, yesam cattāri^c, yesam tuñi, yesam dve, yesam ekam piyam tesam ekam dukkhan" ti. ⁴"Tattha satam piyāni ti satam piyāni yitabbavatthūni, satam piyan ti pi^b keci paṭhanti; ettha ca, yasmā ekato paṭhāya yāva dasa tāva saṅkhā saṅkheyappadhānā, tasmā "yesam dasa piyāni dasa tesam dukkhāni" ti ādinā pāli āgata; keci pana "yesam dasa piyānam dasa tesam dukkhānan" ti ādinā paṭhanti, tam na sundaram; yasmā pana visati to paṭhāya yāva satam tāva saṅkheyappadhānā saṅkhappa-dhānā ca, tasmā tatthā pi saṅkheyappadhānam yeva gahetvā "yesam kho Visākhe satam piyāni, satam tesam dukkhāni" ti ādinā pāli āgata; sabbesam pi ca "yesam ekam piyam, ekan tesam dukkhan" ti pātho, na pana 'dukkhassā' ti, ekasmīm hi pa[da]kkame ekarasā va [ekaijihāsayā ca] Bhagavato desanā hoti^d; tasmā yathāvuttanayā va pāli veditabbā". Ayam tāva saṭṭhakatho Uḍānapālippadeso Idāni añño pālippadeso aṭhakathāpāṭhappadeso ca niyyate: ⁵"satam hatthi satam assā satam assatarirathā satam kaññāsahassāni āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā ekassa padavītiḥārassa kalam n' agghanti soļasin" ti pāli. Ettha satam hatthi ti ādini visesitāni^e sahassāni ti visesanam; tasmā satam^f sahassasaddam sahassasaddena yojetvā hatthi ti ādini^f pana upapadam katvā attho gahetabbo: hatthi satam sahassāni, assā satam sahassāni, assatarirathā satam sahassāni, āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā kaññā satam sahassāni, idam saṅkheyaya-

¹ Ap 37². ² Bv 2: 190cJ. ³ Ud 92²⁻¹⁶. ⁴ Uda 428¹⁴⁻²⁷. ⁵ Vin II 156³⁻⁵, cf. Vv 190a-f, 469a-f.

^a ita C^eBem ^b Bm om. ^c Bm om. yesam ... cattāri. ^d Bm ad. ti. ^e = visesya pud tur¹, ns ^f ns hatthiādīnam

ppadhānavasen' atthagahaṇam. Saṃkhappadhānavasena pana ayam pi attho gahetabbo: hatthinām satasahassām, assānām satasahassām, assatarīrathānām satasahassām, amuttamaṇi-kuṇḍalānām kaññānām satasahassan ti. Ayan nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Yojanānām satān' ueco Himavā ⁵ pañca pabbato" ti ayam atṭhakathāpūṭho. Ettha pañcā ti sad-dam *satasaddena saddhim yojetvā* ²"sippikānām satam n' atthi" ti ettha viya 'Himavā pabbato yojanānām pañca satāni ueco' ti saṃkhāppadhānavasena attho gahetabbo, *pañca satāni* ti ca addhuno accantasāmyogavasena upayogavacanām; ayam nayo ¹⁰ aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. *Satam* iti saddo ³"satam homi sahassām homi" ti ādisu ekavacano, ⁴"ath' etth' eka-satam khatyā anuyantā yasassino" ti ādisu bahuvacano. Evam sahassādinam pi ekavacana-bahuvacanatā labbhati. Tathā hi ⁵"bhiyyo. nam satasahassām yakkhānām payirupūsatī" ti ettha ¹⁵ *satahassan* ti ekavacanām, ⁶"parosahassām kho pan' assa puttā bhavissanti" ti ettha *sahassan* ti bahuvacanan ti daṭṭhabbam. ⁷"Kappe ca satasahasse caturo ca asaṃkhiye Amaraṇāma nagarānum dassaneyyām manoraman" ti pāli. Ettha kappe ca satasahasse caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti sāmiatthe upayoga-²⁰ bahuvacanām^a; tasmā mahākappānām satasahassānām catun-nām asaṃkhiyānām^b matthake ti attho gahetabbo, 'matthake' ti c' ettha vacanaseso, kappasatasahassādhikānām catunnām asaṃkhiyānām^b matthake icc ev' attho. Ayam nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁸"Kappe ca satasahasse caturo ²⁵ ca asaṃkhiye etth' antare yam caritam sabban tam bodhipā-canān" ti pāli. Ettha kappe ti accantasāmyogavasena upayoga-bahuvacanām^a; satasahasse^c kappe ti *kappasaddasambandhena* cāyām pulliṅganiddeso upayoganiddeso ca, samānādhi-kāraṇām hi idam *kappasaddena*; caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti ³⁰ accantasāmyogavasena upayogabahuvacanāni, kassa pana asaṃkhiye ti: aññassa avuttattā kappassa ca vuttattā pakaraṇato 'kappānan' ti ayam attho viññāyat' eva, na hi vuttam vajjettvā avuttassa kassaci gahaṇām yuttan ti; *casaddo sampiṇḍanattho*:

¹ Vm 206¹² (Pj II 443^b) As 298²¹ Sp I 119¹⁸. ² J I 426^a. ³ Vm 387² ⁶ (Paṭis II 207¹⁸⁻²⁹). ⁴ J VI 397¹ ⁵ D II 257². ⁶ D III 75²⁹. ⁷ By 2: 1a-d.
^a Cp I 1: 1^{a-d}.

^a ita CēBemns. ^b Cē asaṃkheyyānām. ^c Bm satam sahasse.

mahākappānaṁ caturo asamkheyye satasahasse ca mahākappe
 ti. Ayam nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ¹"Ghaṭā
 nekassahassāni kumbhīnañ ca satā bahū" ti pāli. Ettha ghaṭā
 5 ti ghaṭānaṁ, sāmiatthe hi idam paccattavacanam, ghaṭānaṁ
 anekasahassāni icc ev' attho; kumbhīnañ ca satā bahū ti
 anekāni ca kumbhīnaṁ satāni, ettha mīkāralopo datṭhabbo.
 Ayam nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ²"Dasavisa-
 sahassānaṁ^a dhammābhīsamayo ahu ekadvinnam abhisamayo
 gaṇanāto asamkhiyo" ti pāli. Ettha dasavīsa-sahassānan^a
 10 ti dasasahassānaṁ vīsa-sahassānañ ca, dhammābhīsamayo ti
 catusaccapaṭivedho, ekadvinnan ti sisamattakathanam, tena
 ekassa c' eva dvinnañ ca, tiṇṇam, catunnam ; la ; dasannan
 ti ādinā nayena asamkheyyo ti attho. Ayam nayo aññesu
 pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ³"Cattāri satasahassāni chaṭa-
 15 bhiññā mahiddhikā Dipamkaram lokavidum parivārenti sab-
 badā" ti pāli. Ettha cattāri satasahassāni ti idam liṅga-
 bhedavasena chaṭabhiññā mahiddhikā ti imehi padehi sa-
 mānādhikaraṇam, idisesu hi thānesu samkheyayavācako pi saddo
 napūmsako va hoti, tasmā cattāri satasahassāni ti ca
 20 chaṭabhiññā ti ca mahiddhikā ti ca etam padattayam samā-
 nādhikaraṇam; atha vā chaṭabhiññā mahiddhikā ti 'chaṭa-
 bhiññānam mahiddhikānan' ti sāmiatthe paccattavacanam dat-
 ṭhabbam, imasmim pan' atthe cattāri satasahassāni ti
 ayam^b samkhyāvacano bhavati. ⁴"Tiṇi satasahassāni nāriyo
 25 samalaṇkatā" ti ādisu pi ayam nayo netabbo. ⁵"Tā ca satta-
 satā bhariyā dāsyo satta satāni cā" ti pāli. Ettha satā ti
 'satāni' ti napūmsakavasena gahetabbam na ithiliṅgavasena,
 satā ti hi ⁶"pañca cittā vipākā" ti ādīni viya napūmsakarūpam,
 ithiliṅgabhūto hi *satasaddo* n' atthi tathā pulliṅgabhūto; yadi
 30 ca dviliṅgo *satasaddo* siyā, evañ ca sati *puriso kaññā* ti cā^c
 okārantapulliṅga-ākārantithiliṅgarūpehi pi bhavitabbam, rūpa-
 dvayam pi *satasaddassa* n' atthi, tena ñāyati: *satasaddo* ekan-
 tanapūmsako ti. Nanu ca bho ⁷"tā devatā satta satā uṭārā"
 ti ettha *satasaddo* ithiliṅgo hutvā dissatī ti. Na, napūmsako

¹ By 2: 170^{ab} (Bva). ² By 26: 8a-d. ³ By 2: 204a-d ⁴ By 2: 209ab
 (3: 27ab). ⁵ (202¹⁴). ⁶ Vibh 433²⁹. ⁷ Tha (C^e 541⁹) ad Th 620-631.

^a C^eBm dasavīsa-sah⁰. ^b sic C^eBemns (= ī pud sañ). ^c ita C^eBemns.

yevā ti. | Nanu ca bho *devatāsaddena samānādhikaraṇo* ti.
 | Saccam̄ samānādhikaraṇo, tathā pi napūmsako yeva, īdisesu
 hi sam̄khāvisayesu samānādhikaraṇabhbhāvo appamāṇo^a, tathā
 hi ¹"pañca pacceka-buddha-satāni imasmiñ Isigilismiñ pabbate
 ciranivāśino^b ahesun" ti napūmsakalīñgena pullīngassa samānā-^c
 dhikaraṇatā dissati; tasmā ²"tā devatā satta satā uṭārā" ti
 etthā pi 'satta satāni' ti napūmsakabhbhāvo yevā ti^e avagan-
 tabbo. ³"Satta hatthisate datvā" ti ādisu pi *satasaddo napum-*
sako yeva. Ayam nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.
⁴"Navutikoṭisahassehi pavāresi^d mahāmuni" ti pāli. Ettha 10
 'navutikoṭisahassehi bhikkhūhi' ti vā 'bhikkhūnam̄ navutikoṭisa-
 hassehi' ti vā samkheyya-samkhāppadhbhānavasena^e attho gahe-
 tabbo. Ayam nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Sata-
 sahassavassāni āyu tassa mahesino" ti pāli. Ettha satasa-
 hassavassāni ti kālassa accantasam̄yogavasena upayogava- 15
 canam̄. Tathā ⁶"dasa vassasahassāni agāram aijha so vasi"
 ti pāliyam pi. Ayam nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.
⁷"Ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako" ti pāli, ⁸"ekana-
 vute *ito kappe*" ti pāli ca. Ettha satasahassamhi kappe 20
 ti 'satasahassānam̄ kappānam̄ matthake', ekanavute kappe
 ti 'ekanavutiyā kappānam̄ matthake' ti bhummavacanassa sāmi-
 bhummavacanavasena attho gahetabbo; tathā hi ⁹"Bhagavati
 brahma-cariyā vussati" ti ettha bhummavacanassa 'Bhagavato
 santike' ti sāmi-bhummavacanavasena attho gahito. Ayam
 nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹⁰"Yadi tattha sa- 25
 hassāni satāni nahutāni ca n' ev' amhākam̄ bhayañ koci vane
 vālesu vijjati" ti pāli. Ayam etassā^f attho: tattha vane vālā-
 nam̄ sahassāni ca satāni ca nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, atha
 vā, sahassāni satāni ti satasahassāni, vālānam̄ satasahassāni
 cā^g nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, evam̄ vijjantesu pi vālesu; koci 30
 ti kvaci, ¹¹*kocisaddo* hi, ¹²"ko te balam̄ mahārājā" ti ettha *ko-*
saddo viya, krasaddatthe vattati, nimittatthe cāyam̄ niddeso,

¹ M III 68²⁶ (*supra* 97⁴). ² (304³³). ³ J VI 503¹. ⁴ Bv 2: 200cd.

⁵ Bv 2: 217ab. ⁶ Bv 2: 208ab. ⁷ Ap 569³⁰ (Thīa 91²⁶). ⁸ Ap 603²¹ (Thīa 38⁶¹). ⁹ M I 147¹⁸ (Sd § 630). ¹⁰ J VI 89²²⁻²³. ¹¹ (Ap 274¹⁶). ¹² (278³³).

^a ita Ce Bemns; == pamāṇa ma hut, ns. ^b (Be ciravāśino). ^c ita Ce Bemns.
^d ita ns; Be parivāresi, Ce Bm parivarehi. ^e Ce Bm samkheyya-samkhānappa^o.
^f Bm satasahassimhi. ^g ita Ce Bemns (= thui pāli eñ). ^h Bm om.

tena kocī ti kvaci kismiñci vāle ekassa pi vālamigassa kāraṇā n' ev' amhākam bhayam vijjati ti attho gahetabbo; atha vā kocī ti kiñci appamattakam pi, ettha pana vālesū ti nimittatthe bhummam: vālānam^a kāraṇā appamattakam pi amhākam bhayam na vijjati ti. Ayam nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ¹"Sabbam satasahassāni chattimsa parimanḍalam dasa[ñ]^b c' eva sahassāni adḍhuḍḍhāni satāni ca" ti atṭhakathā-pāṭho. Ettha yasmā saddato samānavibhatti-liṅga-vacanānam padānam, asamanavibhatti-liṅga-vacanānam vā atthato pana 10 samānānam, dūre thitānam pi ekasambandho hoti, itaresam samipe thitānam pi na hoti, tasmā sabban t' idam parimanḍalaṁ t' iminā sambandhitabbam, chattimṣā ti idam pana satasahassāni t' iminā sambandhitabbam. Ayam nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ²"Duve satasahassāni cattāri na-15 hutāni ca ettakam bahalattena samkhātāyam vasunāharā" ti atṭhakathā-pāṭho. Ettha duve ti visesanam · satasahassāni ti visesitabbam, tathā cattāri ti visesanam · nahutāni ti visesitabbam, tathā hi "satasahassāni · nahutāni ca" ti imāni "duve · cattāri" ti imehi visesitabbattā 'dvisatasahassam catuna~~utan~~' 20 ti atthappakāsanāni bhavanti. Evam sante pi duve iec ādīnam samkhāsaddānam satasahassāni ti ādīhi samkhāsaddehi samānādhikaraṇatā pubbācariyehi na vuttā; yasmā pana, yathā ³"duve puthujjanā vuttā; 'satasahassam bhikkhū' ti ādisu samānādhikaraṇatā labbhati · dabbavācakattā visesitabbapadānam, 25 na tathā ²"duve satasahassāni" ti ādisu · adabbavācakattā visesitabbapadānam, tasmā idisesu thānesu samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā · yuttiyā abhāvato^c. Yadi evam, "kusala rūpam eakkhumā" ti ādinam viya imesam aññamaññasambandharahitatā siyā ti. Na · visesana-visesitabbabhāvena gahitattā. 30 Yajj evam, samānādhikaraṇabhāvo laddhabbo. Na · niyāmābhāvato; ekantena hi guṇa-guṇīnam yeva visesana^d-visesitabbānam samānādhikaraṇabhāvo, na itaresam visesana-visesi-tabbatte pi. Tattha ettakan ti pamāṇavacanam, bahalattēti vīsesane tatiyā; ubhayena imam attham dasseti: ayam va-

¹ Vm 205²³⁻²⁴, As 298¹⁻², Sp I 119⁴⁻⁵. ² Vm 205²⁶⁻²⁷ (Pj II 442²²) As 298⁴⁻⁵, Sp I 119⁷⁻⁷. ³ Sv I 59⁷ Mp I 62²³. ⁴ cf. Ja I 34¹⁸.

^a (Bm ad vā), ^b cf. 308¹, ^c Be ns yuttiabhbāvato, ^d (Be om).

sundharā bahalattena yojanānam duve satasahassāni cattāri nahutāni ca ettakam̄ samkhātā ti. *Ettakan* ti padassa ca *duve satasahassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imehi vā *vasundharā* ti iminā vā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā; *ettakan* ti hi ¹bhāvanapūmsakam̄, yam̄ saddasatthe "kiryāvisesanan" ti vadanti, 5 tassa 'ettakena pamāñena' icc ev' attho. Api ca *duve satasahassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imesam pi *vasundharā* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā ²"bhikkhūnam̄ satan" ti ettha *satasaddassa* viya samkhāvacanamattattā, tathā hi "ettakan" ti vuttam; *samkhātā* ti pana *ayan* ti ca imesañ *vasundharā* 10 ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā labbhati. Sabbo p' āyam̄ nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ³"Das' ettha rājiyo setā dassaniyā^a manoramā, cha piñgalā pannarasa^b, haliddābhā^c catuddasā" ti pāli. Ettha cha piñgalā pannarasā ti cha ca pannarasa cā ti ekavisati piñgalā rājiyo ti attho gahetabbo. 15 Tathā ⁴"puttā pi tassa bahavo ekanāmā ti me sutam̄ asīti dasa eko ca Indanāmā mahabbalā" ti pāli. Ettha pana 'ekana-vuti' ti vattabbe "asīti dasa eko cā" ti vuttam, vicitrasaddaracanam̄ hi pāvacanam̄. Ayam̄ nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ⁵"Tim̄sa me purisanāvutyo sabbe 'v' ekekaniccitā^d 20 yesam̄ samam̄ na passāmi kevalam̄ mah' imam̄ caran" ti pāli. Ettha purisānam̄ tim̄sa sahassāni navuti ca satāni tim̄sa nāvutyo ti vuccanti; imasmim̄ pana thāne 'tīp̄asaddato salassasaddassa navutisaddato ca *satasaddassa* lopam̄ katvā "tim̄sa nāvutyo" ti vuttan' ti na gahetabbam̄, evañ hi gahaṇe sati 25 yattha katthaci pi edisi saddaracanā kātabbā siyā, katāya ca edisāya saddaracanāya atthāvagamo vinā upadesena suṇantā-nam na siyā; tasmā n' evam gahetabbam̄, evam̄ pana gahetabbam̄: *tīp̄sa nāvutyo* ti idam̄ lokasamketarūlhām̄ vacanam̄, samketarūlhassa pana vacanass' attho yasmā gahitapubbasam̄- 30 ketehi sutvā nāyate na upadesato, tasma Brahmādattena raññā vuttakāle pi satthārā tam̄ kathām̄ āharitvā vuttakāle pi sabbe manussā vinā pi upadesena vacanatthām̄ jānantī ti gahetabbam̄.

¹ ns cit. et Spk-t [ad S I 112? cf. Pj I 116²⁴]: bhāvanapūmsakan ti bhavajotakam̄ napūmsakavacanam̄, et Maridipa: bhāvam̄ anugatañ napūmsakam̄ bhāvanapūmsakam̄. ² ³ J VI 279¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (Ja). ⁴ D III 197⁹⁻¹² (Sv). ⁵ J VI 449⁴⁻⁵ (Ja).

^a J: dasa nila. ^b Bm pannarasa (= J!). ^c Bm haliddā (o: halidda ca catō = J). ^d i-niccitā = ryc³ kok, ns; J: o-nicchitā

Tiṁsa[ñ]^a c'eva sahassāni navuti ca satāni tu
"tiṁsa nāvutiyō" nāma vuttā Ummaggajātake. 6
Yasmā pāvacane santi nayā c' eva acintiyā
vohārā ca sugūlhathā dayāpannena desitā,
5 tasmā sāṭṭhakathe dhiro gambhīrē jinabhāsite
upadesam sadā gaṇhe garum sammā upaṭṭhaham. 8
Garūpadesahino hi atthasāram na vindati,
atthasāravihino so saddhammā parihāyati; 9
garūpadesalābhī ca atthasārasamāyuto
10 saddhammam paripälento saddhammasmā na hāyati. 10
Saddhammathāya me tasmā Saṁkhāmālā^b pi bhāsitā
sappayogā yathāyogam sah'-ev'-atthavinicchayā. 11

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe saviniechayo
15 samkhānāmānam nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma terasamo^c
paricchedo.

XIV.

¹Bhūdhātu tāya nipp'hannarūpañ cā ti idam dvayam
katvā paṭṭhānam amhehi sabbam etam papañcitaṁ. 1
20 Bhavatissa vasā dānī vakkhām' atthattikam varam;
atthuddhāro tumantañ ca tvādiyatam tikam idha. 2
Tasmā tāva bhūdhātuto pavattassa bhutasaddassa atthud-
dhāro niyate:
khandha-sattāmanussesu vijjamāne ca dhātuyam
25 khīpāsave rukkhādimhi bhutasaddo pavattati; 3
uppāde cā pi viñneyyo bhutasaddo vibhāvinā,
vipule sopasaggo 'yam hīlāne vidhame pi ca
parājaye vediyanē nāme pākaṭatāya ca. 4

Vuttam h' etam: ²"bhūtasaddo pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-
30 vijjamāna-khīpāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, ³"bhūtam idan ti
bhikkhave samanupassathā"^d ti ādisu hi ayam pañcakkhandhesu
dissati, ⁴"yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni" ti ettha amanusse,

¹(1²⁵, 3²⁶). ² 308²⁹ -309⁵ <<Ps I 31²⁵-32², cf. Pj I 165²³-166² (*supra* 65⁵).
³ cf. M I 260⁷ (*vide et* Pañs I 159¹⁹). ⁴ Khp VI 1⁴.

^a cf. 306⁷. ^b CeBemns Saṁkhymālā. ^c Bm dvādasamo. ^d M: pas-
satha (Pj I 166¹, cf. S II 48⁵; Ja IV 267¹).

¹"cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetū" ti ettha dhātusu,
²"bhūtasmiṁ pācittiyān" ti ādisu vijjamāne, ³"yo ca kālaghaso
 bhūto" ti ettha khīṇāsave, ⁴"sabbe va nikhipissanti bhūtā
 loke samussayan" ti ettha satte, ⁵"bhūtagāmapātavyatāyā"
 ti ettha rukkhādisu" ti.

⁶Mūlapariyāyasuttaṭṭhakathāya vacanam idam,
 ṭikāyam ādisaddena uppādādīni gayhare.

Vuttam h' etam: ⁷"jātam bhūtam saṅkhatan" ti ādisu *bhūta-*
saddo uppāde dissati. Saupasaggo pana ⁸"pabhūtam^a ariyo
 pakaroti puññan" ti ādisu vipule, ⁹"yebhuyyena bhikkhūnam¹⁰
 paribhūtarūpo" ti ādisu hiłane, ¹⁰"Sambhūto sāṇavāsi" ti ādisu
 paññattiyam, ¹¹"abhibhūto Māro vijito saṅgāmo" ti ādisu vidha-
 mane, ¹²"parābhūtarūpo kho ayam acelo Pāṭikaputto"^b ti ādisu
 parājaye, ¹³"anubhūtam suhadukkhan" ti ādisu vediyane,
¹⁴"vibhūtam paññāyā" ti pākaṭikaraṇe dissati. Te sabbe ¹⁵"ruk-¹⁵
 khādisu" ti ādisaddena saṅgahitā ti daṭṭhabbā ti.

Idāni *tumantapadāni* vuccante:

Bhavituṇi ubbhavituṇi samubbhavituṇi^c pabhavituṇi parā-
ṣbhavituṇi atibhavituṇi sambhavituṇi^d vibhavituṇi, bhotuṇi
*sanubhotuṇi vibhotuṇi, pātubhavituṇi pālubbhavituṇi vā*²⁰
pātubhotuṇi imāni akammakāni tumantapadāni.

Paribhotuṇi paribhavituṇi abhibhotuṇi abhibhavituṇi adhi-
bhotuṇi adhibhavituṇi atibhotuṇi alibhavituṇi auubhotuṇi
anubhavituṇi samanubhotuṇi samanubhavituṇi abhisam-
*bhotuṇi abhisambhavituṇi imāni sakammakāni tumantapa-*²⁵
dāni. Sabbān' etāni suddhakattari bhavanti.

Bhāvetuṇi pabhāvetuṇi sambhāvetuṇi vibhāvetuṇi paribhā-
vetuṇi iec evamādīni hetukattari *tumantapadāni*. Sabbāni
 pi hetukattari *tumantapadāni* sakammakāni yeva bhavanti.

Uddeso 'yam. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādipa-³⁰
 dām gahetvā niddeso kātabbo. Bhavitun ti hotum vijjituṁ
 paññāyituṁ sarūpam labhitum; etha vuttanayanusarena sesa-
 nam pi *tumantānam* niddeso vitthāretabbo. Sabbāni *tumanta-*

¹ S III 101³². ² Vin IV 25²³. ³ J II 260²¹. ⁴ D II 157³. ⁵ Vin IV
 34³³ (ns cit. Kkh). ⁶ vide 308 n. 2. ⁷ D II 118³⁰. ⁸ It 21¹¹ = A IV 151³.
⁹ cf. Ud 76¹⁵. ¹⁰ Vin II 298³⁰. ¹¹ Ud 33²¹. ¹² cf. D III 23¹³ (et ib. 19¹⁵, 20¹⁷).
¹³ 24¹. ¹⁴ cf. Nidd I 50²⁹. ¹⁵ (308³⁰).

a Bm bahutam. b Bm Padhika^a, Beṁs Pathikā^a. c Bm om. d ns om.

padāni catutthiyatthe vattanti, ¹"tvām mama cittam aññāya
nettām yācītum āgato" ti ettha viya; yācītun ti yācanat-
thāyā ti attho. Tasmā bhavitun ti ādinam pi bhavanatthāyā
ti vā bhavanatthan ti vā bhavanāyā ti vā ādinā attho gahe-
5 tabbo. Api ca ²"nekkhammam daṭṭhu a khemato" ti ettha
daṭṭhum ti padassa disvā ti atthadassanato yathārahaṇi *tum-*
antāni *tu*āsaddantapadatthavasena pi gahetabbāni, etāni^b ca
nipātapedesu saṅgaham gacchanti. Vuttam hi Niruttipiṭake
Nipātapatadaparicchede ³"tum iti catutthiyā" ti; atrāyam attho:
10 *tum* iti etadanto nipāto catutthiyā atthe vattati ti. *Tu*uanta-
kathā samattā.

Idāni *tvādiyantapadāni* vuccante:

Bhavītvā bhavītvāna bhavītūna bhaviya bhavīyāna · ubbhavītvā ubbhavītvāna ubbhavītūna ubbhaviya^c ubbhavīyāna,
 15 esa nayo samubbhavītvā parābhavītvā sambhavītvā vibhavītvā
(pātubhavītvā) pātubbhavītvā ti etthā pi. Imāni akammakāni
⁵*ussukkanatthāni tvādiyantapadāni.*

Bhulvā bhulvāna ‘ paribhavītvā paribhavītvāna paribhavi-
 tūna paribhaviya^c paribhavīyāna paribhuyya · abhibhavītvā
 abhibhavītvāna abhibhavītūna abhibhaviya abhibhavīyāna
 abhibhuyya, esa nayo adhibhavītvā atibhavītvā anubha-
 vītvā ti etthā pi. Idam c’ ettha nidassanaṃ: “tam avoca
 rājā anubhavīyāna tam pi eyyāsi khippam aham api pūjam
 ka[rī]ssan”^d ti — anubhulvā anubhulvāna · adhibhotvā adhibho-
 25 tvāna. “Satṭhi kappasahassāni devaloke ramissati aññe deve
 adhibhotvā issaram^e kārayissati” ti idam ettha pālinidassanaṃ.
 Imāni sakammakāni ussukkanatthāni tivādiyantapadāni. Imāni
 cattāri suddhakattari yeva bhavanti.

30 *Bhāvelvā bhavelvana · pabhāvelvā^c pabhāvelvāna^c · sam-*
bhāvelvā sambhāvelvāna · vibhāvelvā vibhāvelvāna · pari-
bhāvelvā paribhāvelvāna i.e. evamādīni sakammakāni
ussukkanatthāni tvādiyantapadāni hetukattari yeva bhavanti.

¹ Cp I 8: 11^a, ² Sn 424b, ³ cf. Rüp C^e 891^c (Sd C^e 784³⁷), ⁴ (ns cit., Sd § 1202). ⁵ = nok kriya kui nai¹ khran³ anak rhi, ns, cit.; ussukkananam uttarakriyapekkhanam Rüpasiddhitika (Sd C^e 792²²⁻²⁵). ⁶ Pv 242ab, ⁷ Ap 324¹³⁻¹⁴.

^a B^m datthum ns: datthum nñnik chan³ kroñ¹ niggahit kye). b B^m etam>tam. c B^m om. d C^c Bem karissan; ns kassan (metr.: - - - - - - - - - -); ns cit Sd § 1037. e ita C^c Bemns: Ap cod, G); Ap; isseram;



Uddeso 'yam. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādi-padaṁ gaheṭvā niddeso kātabbo. Bhavītvā ti hutvā paññāyitvā sarūpam labhītvā; evam¹ vuttanayānusārena sesānam pi tvādiyatapadānam niddeso vithāretabbo. Ayaṁ pana vi-seso: bhutvā ti 'sampattim anubhutvā' ti sakammakavasena 5 attho gaheṭabbo, bhutvā anubhutvā ti imesaṁ hi samānatthataṁ saddhammavidū icchanti. Ati' idam vuccati:

bhutvā bhutvāna ice ete "anubhutvā" t' imassa hi attham sūcenti, "hutvā" ti padassa pana n' eva te. 6

Keci *bhutvā* ti dīghattam tassa icchanti sāsane. 10

Dīghatā rassatā c' eva dvayam p' etam padissati; 7
saddasatthe ca *bhutvā* ti dīghattasahitaṁ padam²
"bhavītvā" ti padass' attham dipeti, na tu sāsane; 8
hutvā iti padam yeva dipeti jinasāsane

"bhavītvā" ti padass' attham, n' atthi aññattha tam padaṁ³. 9 15
Ice evam⁴ savisesan tu vacanam sāradassinā⁵

sāsane saddasatthe ca viññunā pekkhitabbakam⁶. 10

Evam ussukkanatthe pavattāni tvādiyatapadāni pi niddiṭṭhāni. Sabbān' etāni avibhattikānī ti gaheṭabbānī. Niruttipiṭake hi Nipātāparicchede⁷ avibhattikānī katvā tvādiyatapadāni vut- 20 tāni. Saddasathavidūnam⁸ pana mate paṭhamādīvibhattivasena savibhattikānī bhavanti.

Imasmīn ca pana tvādiyatādhikare idam c' upalakkhitab-
bam. ²*Bhutvā gacchatī*, *bhutvā gato*, *bhutvā gamissati*, *kasitvā vapati*; ³"ummaggā nikhamitvāna Vedeho nāvam āruhi; ⁴bhu-
tvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu" ice ādi samānakattukānam dhātūnam
⁵pubbakāle tvādisaddappayogā⁹. Bhutvā gacchatī ti ettha
hi *bhutvā* ti idam pubbakālakiriyādīpakaṁ padam, *gacchatī* ti
idam pana uttarakālakiriyādīpakaṁ, samānakattukāni c' etāni
pādāni ekakattukānam kiriyānam vācakattā; tathā h' ettha 30
yo gamanakiriyāya kattā, so eva bhuñjanakiriyāya kattubhūto
daṭṭhabbo. Ayaṁ nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.
⁶"Andhakāram nihantvāna¹⁰ udito 'yam divākaro ⁷vāṇam

¹ (cf. 309³⁰). ² 311²⁴—313¹⁰, cf. Vm-mh̄t Be 641¹—642¹. ³ J VI 445¹⁹.

⁴ S I 8²⁶. ⁵ vide 312¹⁵, 313⁶ sqq. ⁶ "7" (Sd § 1151). ⁷ = achañ³ kye² jū³ kui, ns.

^a Bm aññatthakam. ^b CeBm enam. ^c (Bm vacanassāradassino). ^d (Bm capakkhitabam). ^e ita CeBemns; cf. 310⁹. ^f (Be saddatthavidūnam). ^g Bm oppayogo (312², 10, 25). ^h Bm nihantāna (312 n. a).

paññāvabhāsehi obhāsetvā samuggato” ice ādīni pana samānakattukānam samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogā*. Ettha hi *nihantvānā*^a ti padam samānakālakiriyādipakam padam, *udito* ti idam pana ‘uttarakālakiriyādipakam padan’ ti na vattabbam · 5 samānakālakiriyāya idhādhippetattā; tasmā yeva samānakālakiriyādipakam padan ti gahetabbam. Ayam nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. Keci pana ¹*mukham* *vyā[pā]dāya passati*, *akkhīnī*^b *parivatletvā*^c *passatī* ti udāharanti; apare *nisajja adhīte, thatvā kathetī* ti. Tattha vyādāna-parivattanuttarakālo^d 10 vyādānūpasamalakkhaṇam^e passanakiriyāya lakkhiyati; “nisajja adhīte, thatvā kathetī” ti ca samānakālatāya pi ‘ajjhena-katha-nehi pubbe pi nisajja-ṭhānāni hontī’ ti sakkā pubbutarakālatā sambhāvetum, -- tasmā purimāni yeva udāharaṇāni yuttāni, udayasamakālam eva hi tannivattanīyanivattanan ti. ²*Dvāram* 15 *āvaritvā pavisatī* ice ādi samānakattukānam aparakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*. Yasma pan’ etha pavisanakiriyā purimā, āvaraṇakiriyā pana pacchimā, tasmā *āvaritvā* ti idam aparakālakiriyādipakam padan ti veditabbam, *pavisatī* ti idam pana pubbakālakiriyādipakam padan ti. Ayam nayo aññatrā pi 20 idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. | Apare ³*dhan* ti *kacca*^f *patito danḍo* ti udāharanti. Abhighāta-bhūtasamāyoge pana abhighātaja-saddassa samānakālatā ettha labbhatī ti idhā pi purimāni yeva udāharaṇāni yuttāni ti.

⁴“Pisācam disvā c’ assa bhayaṁ hoti; ⁵paññāya c’ assa 25 disvā āsavā parikkhīnā” ice ādi asamāne kattari payogo. Ettha hi pisācam disvā purisassa bhayaṁ hoti, paññāya disvā assa puggalassa āsavā parikkhīnā, evam samānakattukatā dhātūnam na labbhatī · dassanakiriyāya purisesu pavattanato bhavanā-dikiriyāya ca bhayādisu pavattanato ti datṭhabbam. Ayam 30 nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. Idam pi pan’ etha upalakkhitabbam. ⁶*Appatvā nadīm pabbato, atikkamina pabba-*

¹ ns cit: mukham vyā[pā]dāya sayati | Visuddhimaggatikā | (Vm-mhṭ Be 641¹⁷); Pāp III 4: 21 vārt. 5. ² (§ 1152). ³ (§ 1155). ⁴ et al. ⁵ MI 477²⁷ (Sd § 1153). ⁶ Rūp 624 (Sd § 1154).

^a Bm nihantānā. ^b CēBemns akkhīm. ^c Bemns parivattitvā. ^d Bm tattha nuttarakālo; CēBemns tattha vyāpādanaparivattanuttarakālo. ^e CēBemns vyāpādūpasamalakkhaṇam. ^f ita CēBemns := dhuiñ³ hū rve¹; cf. Vibha 476¹⁸.

tam nadī iec ādi parāparayogo; ¹*sīhaṇi disvā bhayam hoti,*
ghatam pīvitvā batam jāyate, dhanā ti katvā daṇḍo patito iec
ādi lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo; ²*nhatvā gamanam, bhutvā sayanam,*
“upādāya rūpam” iec ādi vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti. ³

Iec evam sabbathā pi samānakattukānam dhātūnam pubbakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānam samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānam parakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, asamānakattukānam *tvādisaddappayogo*, parāparayogo, lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo, vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti 10 sattadhbā *tvādiyatānam* padānam payogo veditabbo.

Yadi evam, kasmā Kaccāyanē^b ⁴“pubbakālekakattukānam tūna tvāna tvā vā” ti pubbakāle yeva ekakattukaggahaṇam katan ti. Yebhuyyena *tvādiyatānam* padānam purimakāla-kiriyādipanato; Kaccāyanē hi yebhuyyena pavattim sandhāya 15 ⁴“pubbakālekakattukanū” ti vuttam. Yasmā pana ^b“ti katvā” ti ādinam padānam hetuatthavasena pi pubbācariyehi attho saṃvāṇito, tasmā *bhavītvādādīnam bhūdhātumayānam* *tvādi-saddātānam* padānam aññesañ ca *pucitvā* ti ādinam yathā-payogam ‘bhavanahetu, pacanahetū’ ti ādina hetuattho pi 20 gahetabbo. At’ idam vuccati:

hetutthe pi yato honti saddā ussukkanatthakā,
 tasmā hetuvasenā pi vadeyy’ attham vicakkhaṇo. 11

Iti-katvā ti saddassa atthasamvaṇṇanāsu hi
^b“iti karaṇahetū”^c ti attho dhūrehi gayhati. 12 25

^b“Gacchāmī^d dāni nibbānam yattha gantvā na socati”
 iti pāṭhe pi hetuttho gayhate pubbaviññuhi, 13

^b“asmiññi nibbāne gamanahetū” ti hi kathiyyate
 hetutth’, evam yathāyogam aññatrā pi ayan nayo. 14

Evam *bhūtasaddassa* atthuddhāro ca *tumantapadañ* ca *tvā-* 30
diyatapadañ cā ti atthattikam vibhattam.

Yo imam attthatikam suvibhattam
 kaṇṇarasāyanam^e āgamikānam

¹(§ 1155). ²(§ 1156). ³Dhs § 584 (As 300³⁰). ⁴Ke 566. ⁵“.”. ⁶Th 138^{cd} et Tha (C^c 257²⁴; yasmīn nibbāne gamanahetu sabbaso sokahetūnam abhāvato na socati).

^a ita Cē Beṁs (312 n. b). ^b Bm Kaccāyanena. ^c (C^c kāraṇa-). ^d Th: gacchāma. ^e leg. yasmīn (cf. n. 6). ^f (Beṁs kaṇṇarasāyanam).

dhārayate, sa^a bhave gatakamkho
pāvacanamhi gate sukhumatthe.

15

Iti navānge sāṭṭhakathē piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakarane atthattikavibhāgo
5 nāma cuddasamo^b paricchedo.

Evaṁ nānappakārato bhūdhāturūpāni^c dassitāni.

a Bm pha [ɔ: i)dha:z]. b Bm terasamo. c ns: bhūdhāturūpāni tui¹
kui² dassitāni³ kun prī Ratanāpūrapurassa (nsP: °pūrassa metr.) esanne
sihasīsaye | Soṇṇacetiyyamuddhamhi Mahāvihārarāmake | Catutthapurakā-
rissa deviy⁴ aggamahesiyā | Mahājeyyabhūnubhave mahīṭhakālaye kate |
Kelaśakūṭasāṅkāse Maṇiguhā (nsP: °gūhā metr.) va gabbhare | nānāratana-paj-
iote nekapāsādavārite || vasatā mahātherena katāyām Saddanitiyā nissayo
Padamālāya bahūhi yāciya | | Mahāṇṇavām yathĀnando khobhento
va [cf. Sās 74⁵⁻⁶] vijambhanām | tath' eva sāṭṭhakatham pi kāmām katiyā
nissayo | | Vacchāno Jāṇusōṇissa tādiso vā ti sakkuṇe tathā pi nayam ādāya
saṅkhepēna mayā ruto | | sahassasatanavuticatutthe Māgāḥasīriye | kālapak-
khamhi dasame n' atthag⁷ enamhi candahe | Yathā ca niṭhitō eso nibbhayo
nirupaddavo⁸ evaṁ sabbe!|) paṭā khemām pappontām nirupaddavan ti |
Ratanāpūrapūrassa Ratanāpūra-Āñ⁹va ne prañ to² kri³ eñ¹ esanne | arhe¹
mrok thoñ¹ arap nhuik [ɔ: aiśane] | sīha-sī-saye kesarā khra señ¹ mañ³ eñ¹
ū⁹ khoñ³ pru rā phrac so [ɔ: simha-śrī-say(an)e] | Soṇṇa⁰ Maha⁰ Ma-
hāvihāra-Abhayagiri arām (nsP: arap) nhuik | Catuttha⁰ | Ratanāpūra-Āñ⁹va
prañ kri³ kui le³ krim mrok tañ¹ thoñ pru prañ bhan (nsP: cam cī pro bhan)
rañ to² mü so sāsanadāyakā mahādhammarāja tarā³ mañ³ mrat eñ¹ agga⁰
. deviyā | Siripavaratilokamahārājindā Ratanādevī mi bhurā³ sañ¹ kate |
pru ap so | Kelāsa⁰ | | Mahājeyya⁰ | Mahā-ōñ-mre-bhum-cam [bhū-ia-nu-
bhava ɔ: bhū-bhuja] amañ³ rhi so | mahīṭhakālaye vasatā |
mahātherena Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja-mahādhammarājādhirājaguru ma-
hāther sañ¹ bahūhi ayaṁ nissayo kato pru ap prī | | Ānando yūjanā
ta thoñ rhi so [Ja V 462¹¹] Ānanda nā³ mañ³ sañ¹ mahaṇṇavām |
khobhento | vijambhanām karoti iva tath' eva | sāṭṭhaka-
tham pi khobhento | vijambhanām vijambhanāna Agga-
vāṃṣacariyena katāyā (nsP: katā) pru ap so Saddaniti kyam⁸ eñ¹
nhuik nissayo nisyā kui tādiso va nhuik cap Vacchāno Jāṇusō-
ṇissa Bhagavato paññāveyyattiyan¹ tādiso va jāni-
tum sakkuṇe iti sui¹ vyākaroti yathā tath' eva
tādiso tādisen¹ eva Aggavāṃṣa-charā kai¹ sui¹ paññā rhi so sū sañ¹
lhyāñ kātum kāmām can eac sakkuṇe tathā pi
ruto chui ap so nisyā sañ¹ sahassasatanavuticatutthe Māgāḥasīriye (nsP:
Māga⁰) nat to² la kālapakkhāmhi dasame candahe ta nañ³ lā ne¹
enamhi ne mañ³ sañ¹ n' atthage attha toñ sui¹ ma rok mhī (nsP: mī)
niṭhitō candassa [Sd § 532] min¹ iattam¹ so sut kui 'candassa
candaro gāthayām¹ hu vebhan rve¹ "candare" lañ³ hū ra eñ¹ Eso nissayo
. iti parisamāpanām daṭṭhabbam mhat ap eñ¹.



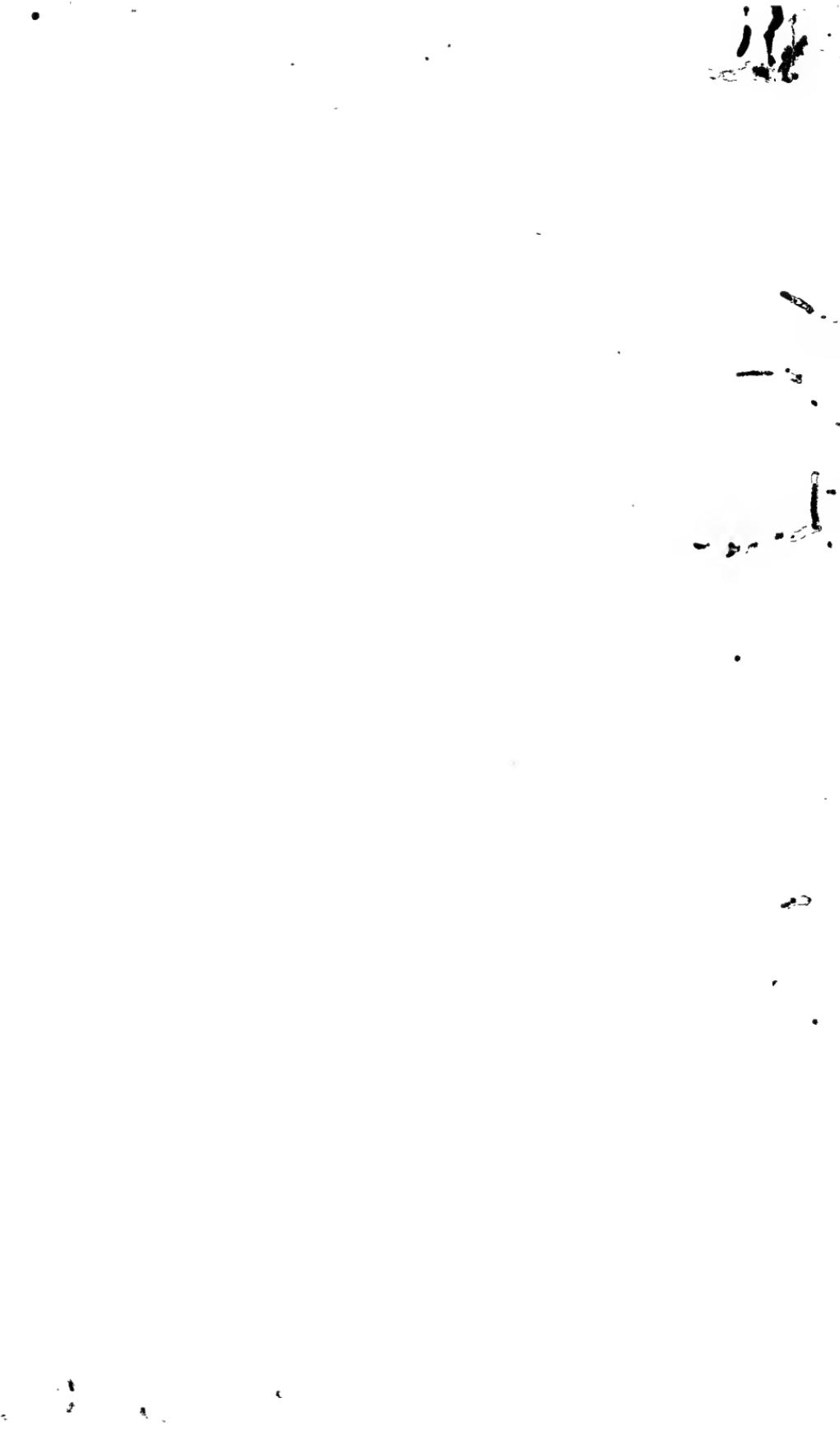
2 ²⁰	<i>lire:</i> <i>bhū</i>	224 <i>n. a lire:</i> <i>ns nāñam</i>
5 ¹	» <i>niddisissāma.</i>	236 ⁸ » <i>ādī ca</i>
91 ¹⁶	» <i>daṭṭhabbam,</i>	248 <i>n. a</i> » <i>cf. 9³⁰ 19³³ . . .</i>
91 ¹⁷	» <i>āman-</i>	250 ¹ » <i>vaṭañjam</i>
91 ¹⁸	» <i>bho</i>	257 ²⁸ » <i>nhāpito;</i>
113 ²²	» <i>mano-</i>	257 ²⁹ » <i>Suvatthi, suvat-</i>
113 ²³	» <i>āpa-</i>	<i>thīṇi,</i>
128 ⁵	» <i>dissati, 'ko</i>	271 ²⁴ » <i>ādinā vattabbam</i>
150 <i>n. 4</i> »	<i>saddādhiko atthā-</i>	273 ¹³ » <i>yesānam,</i>
	<i>dhiko</i>	276 <i>n. a</i> » <i>āsam</i>
152 ¹²	» <i>Ānando</i>	
158 <i>n. d</i> »	C ^e <i>om.</i> (158 ¹⁵).	Les points manquent:
158 <i>n. f</i> »	C ^e <i>bandhānuban-</i>	122 ⁶ : <i>purisanayena</i> ; 184 ⁴ : <i>adhi-</i>
	<i>dham</i>	<i>pati</i> ; 200 <i>n. a</i> : <i>sic</i> ; 228 ¹² <i>lut-</i>
170 ⁹	» <i>evamādipayoga . . .</i>	<i>tanikārena</i> ; 250 ²⁴ <i>cittavo-</i>
208 <i>n. 2</i> <i>supprimer:</i>	215 ²⁴ ;	<i>hāro, etc.</i>

— · — · — · —



1







Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.